The ESMB Posts

Alan C. Walter
Introduction

Alan C. Walter made 3,303 posts to ESMB, the Ex-Scientologist Message Board at http://forum.exscn.net, between January 2007 and November 2009. This eBook includes all 1241 of these posts in 420 threads that I consider worth preserving in an eBook. Some comments by others have been retained to help provide context. These comments by others are shown in a different-colored type. Throughout, the general idea is **Black type = Alan.**

There are two levels of heading, i.e. clickable bookmarks in the Table of Contents that will take you to that point in the text. Heading 1 is both the thread title and a hyperlink to the original ESMB thread, which may or may not work depending on whether you are online and sometimes you will need to be an ESMB member to see certain threads. Heading 2 is the post number, and its date and (UK) time, in the format YYYYMMDD-HHMM (24 hour time). At some time in the future, possibly with a new version of the board software, the Heading 1 links to ESMB may no longer work directly. But the thread number will be preserved, so simply use that in whatever form a thread URL there has, and it will work.

The threads in this eBook are presented in numerical/chronological order, the order in which the thread was started. The posts are presented in date order within that thread. The thread numbering and post numbering matches what is on ESMB. So, for example, you will see:

Thread 12 Welcome to the guestbook
Post #248 20080414-1555 (= 3:55pm April 14, 2008)
Post #285 20080504-0142

etc. Some posts have titles, some not. Sometimes the titles are Alan's, sometimes mine.

The post text is pretty much exactly as Alan wrote. I have corrected some typos and grammatical idiosyncrasies, but not all. As long as ESMB is still online, you can always check the original thread if there are any questions.

Paul Adams
Ebook creator
15th February 2013

**ADVERTISEMENT:** There are currently seven modules at PaulsRobot3 devoted to Alan's
rundowns, with more planned. Use online or preferably download the latest "AllToDate" zip file to your own computer to avoid internet latency with the audio process commands. Main page is at http://paulsrobot3.com, and click on "downloads" tab at the top for the downloads page.

Alan's opinion of PaulsRobot (see Post #292 20071111-1510): "I love what you are doing - it is ground breaking - and way outside of the box."

Thread 12: Welcome to the guestbook

Post #248 20080414-1555 The early days
Once upon a time in the early days - there was great forgiveness - also there was a co-contribution of knowledge and development of the technology.

Scio......was searching for the answers to life and us.

Then one day LRH proclaimed that he alone was the only person capable of discovering the rest of the material......he began to enforce his rightness on others.....they in turn began to enforce their rightness on others......slowly each person got less and less forgiveness and more and more assertive rightness until it has become no forgiveness and you are wrong.

Not that one really needs others' forgiveness....but you sure don't need others making you wrong and guilty for what you have realized was non-optimum behavior.

Hope this helps!
Alan

Post #285 20080504-0142 Some kind of devil
Dear Alan,

It is an honour to be able to talk to you. I remember your name from some of the LRH advices. Per what was written in the advices you were supposed to be some kind of a devil.

He was right........I probably more than most in those early days empowered him by giving him the resources to dominate.......and the consequences of my doing that have been incredibly destructive!

Thread 33: Opening Pandora's Box

Post #1 20070106-1510 Opening Pandora's Box
OPENING PANDORA’S BOX

According to Edith Hamilton in Mythology the source of all misfortune was Pandora's curiosity.

"The gods presented her with a box into which each had put something harmful, and forbade her ever to open it."
Then they sent her to Epimetheus, who took her gladly although Prometheus had warned him never to accept anything from Zeus.

He took her, and afterward when that dangerous thing, a woman, was his, he understood how good his brother's advice had been.

For Pandora, like all women, was possessed of a lively curiosity. She had to know what was in the box.

One day she lifted the lid - and out flew plagues innumerable, sorrow and mischief for mankind.

In terror Pandora clapped the lid down, but too late. One good thing, however, was there - was Hope.

It was the only good the casket had held among the many evils, and it remains to this day mankind's sole comfort in misfortune."

PURSUING YOUR GOALS

As you begin the journey of setting and pursuing your goals – you collide with a two-edge sword effect.

You set new goals with expectations of handling certain long term chronic problems.

If you have lacked money most of your life – your goals will include increasing your wealth.

If you have lived a lonely life – your goals will include making and having friends.

If you lack self esteem, self respect and you had to put up with a great deal of ridicule – your goals will tend to reflect becoming famous, becoming more powerful, etc.

If you lacked literacy, knowledge, people handling skills or you lacked awareness – your goals will tend to be in the area of regaining knowledge.

In setting your goals you are setting the desire for future wants – but at the same time you are opening your own Pandora’s Box of what has been holding you back in life, what you are fighting within yourself, what self-destructive and self-sabotaging habit patterns you have, what self-destructive and self-sabotaging belief systems you have employed and still are employing, what self-destructive and self-sabotaging actions or great harm you are liable to cause if you have great power and wealth.

What are the plagues that get unleashed?

Out of control rage, anger, envy, greed, jealousy, sexuality, gambling, promiscuity, alcohol and drug addiction, insatiable appetites for food, sex, pornography, insane risk taking, etc.

As you can observe the setting and pursuit of your dreams, goals and aspirations is indeed a two-edged sword.

OPENING PANDORA’S BOX IS PART OF THE JOURNEY
Back when I was 13 years old I read a book by Emile Coue that explained the power of knowledge and the secrets of getting knowledge, that getting knowledge was the basis of all wealth and power.

This book laid out a step by step plan of how to attain and get whatever you wanted in life – the secret was; get the knowledge and know-how.

The secret plan was idiot simple, it was: Every day, in every way, I am getting better and better.

My goal was simple: TO GET KNOWLEDGE.

My plan was idiot simple: Each day, in every way, I would get better and better.

For several years my life and self grew steadily better, my knowledge of life got better and better and more and more – it was a self fulfilling cycle. The more knowledge I got the more knowledge I could get.

Then at age 24 a strange, terrifying, weird set of occurrences happened to me in the pursuit and journey to attain my Dreams, Goals and Aspirations.

My Dreams, Goals and Aspirations were shanghaied – consequently so was I.

It did not happen overnight, it took many, many years.

How it happened was so subtle that I was not aware of it taking place for a considerable time. What was worse I had so much time, effort, money and life force particles invested in the trap, I did not see how I could escape the trap I had gotten my self into.

Yet, this may be the most valuable lesson I ever had, though it has taken most of my life to undo its ramifications.

Hopefully because of what I discovered and how it was done – it can help you dodge the seduction, traps and pitfalls.

It is a journey of how my own ambitions, (greed) competitiveness (envy) and desperations (jealousies) to succeed led me to be blind sided into giving my power, energy and intelligence to the unknown dark side.

Perhaps good things come from narcisistic or evil intentions……wars often develop great benefits for peace, things used to destroy things lead to instruments to create great ideas and great benefits to mankind.

One of my basic problems was all my life I have had a tremendous amount of energy – energy that needed positive outlets.

Luckily I was able to corral my energy and direct it in a positive manner – but before I did, my boundless energy led me into several near disastrous situations.

HOW THOUSANDS OF MY FRIENDS, ASSOCIATES AND I WERE DUPED BY A NARCCISIST
In the intense pursuit of my Dreams, Goals and Aspirations I needed desperately to develop a way to role play my actions. Just as I had learned how to be a professional football player – I needed life skills to successfully inter-relate with others in business and personal relationships.

It was in this intense search for these skills that I came across Scientology.

L Ron Hubbard in his early book Dianetics wrote:

“Acknowledgment is made to fifty thousand years of thinking men without whose speculations and observations the creation and construction of Dianetics would not have been possible. Credit in particular is due to:


With this acknowledgement I believed I was joining a group dedicated to evolving mankind’s knowledge and skills.

I studied for a few months in Melbourne, Australia 1961 -1962, and went in August, 1962 to Saint Hill, England to study with L. Ron Hubbard.

It was at Saint Hill that I met 100’s of students that had helped over the preceding 12 years develop the exercises, drills and procedures of Hubbard’s work.

I quickly rose in the ranks to become one of the leading researchers and deliverers of the Technology under development.

It was an exciting time sharing the research with these dedicated people as well as learning how the different parts of the Technology had come into being, who had originated it, where they had got their ideas from originally.

There I was at the tender age of 25, in 1962 it was my privilege and honor to meet, work with and share with masterful top processors, trainers and coaches in the world.

There were 85 of these masters attending Saint Hill at that time, they came from many fields.

**Post #2 20070106-1516 Pandora's Box Part 2**

What was so wonderful about these masters was their willingness to freely share their new discoveries with each other. Between us each had in excess of 5,000 clients. This was quite a vast undertaking, more grassroots than anything else.

Each of the 85 masters probably spent several millions of dollars each, over the years in their pursuit of knowledge, truth, study, training, coaching, processing and research.

What was in play was a giant network of very dedicated, on purpose team gradiently discovering the secrets of how to unlock the truth and knowledge of our spiritual, mental and human potential.

We can estimate that several 100’s of millions of dollars has been invested to uncover their
knowledge and discoveries.

Most of the masters were in their 40’s in the beginning of the 1960’s. Make no mistake, each of them was a giant, unbelievable brave, incredibly persistent, thoroughly dedicated.

They each pursued their goal with a passion and zeal that lasted every working moment of their life (even their sleep moments, most likely). Any major discoveries would be shared by the team. Sadly to say, today almost all of that team has died. Much of their incredible wisdom and knowledge went with them. Luckily, we have almost all their secrets and knowledge which they so freely shared.

The team of masters consisted of a former priest, 2 former rabbi’s, 2 former Buddhist monks, several ministers of other religions, 2 professors, 2 C.E.O of Fortune 500 companies, 2 writers, several teachers, several champion athletes, 2 actors, 2 fashion models and several top musicians.

Jack Horner a former actor discovered and developed the ‘repetitive process procedures’, it took him 7 years to fully prove out this procedure, testing it over several thousand client hours – millions of dollars were spent by these clients – yet we can teach a person how to do this in a couple of hours.

Gordon Bell in early 1963 discovered the subject of by-passed charge and where it stemmed from, he also put together the material that is known as the grades.

I had dinner with Gordon Bell that evening in during which he shared with me his discoveries. From those discoveries I developed the first Correction Lists.

List 1 was designed to handle UPSETS caused by by-passed-charge. The second List became List 4. The purpose of which was to handle by-passed-charge caused by wrong answers and wrong items.

Another discovery I originated was the Good and Bad Indicators – these indicators stemmed from my studies of the Stock Market. Many other students contributed to this including Hubbard.

Ava and Charles Berner, professors of English discovered and developed much of the study technology we use, they had spent almost 40 years each in their research – research that had spanned many of the foremost educators down through time - we teach what they discovered in 3 weeks.

Richard Steeves, Jan and Richard Halpern discovered and developed the procedures that are the forerunners of our SPIEPIR technology. This technology has been in development for 52 years – 100’s of thousand of hours and millions of dollars have been spent developing these procedures – we teach how to do it in a few days.

Hubbard’s son L. Ron Hubbard Jr., developed the forerunner to our Presence drills, these were taken from Buddhist Meditating Exercises that were 2000 years old.

Possibly their greatest power and influence came in conjunction with their wisdom, knowledge and know-how was their immensely influential direct networks.

Almost all of these prime movers and shakers over the last 50 years were connected to receiving coaching and processing either directly or indirectly from these masters.

It must be understood that these masters weren’t just masters in these fields but in other fields as well. They were philosophers in the fullest sense.
Philosophers study life and all the aspects of life. A true philosopher has not only studied life but has lived life to its fullest.

Post #3 20070106-1523 Pandora's Box Part 3

Living life is not just the understanding of words or articulation of words but it is action of living, the action of relationship, the action of action, the result by reaction to an action.

It is knowledge applied. The more accurate the knowledge, the more accurate the action. The more accurate the action, the more successful the outcome, the more successful and happy is the applicant.

Each of these masters underwent incredible attacks, incredible attempts to destroy their credibility, ridicule and continuous attempts to destroy their livelihood. Almost all these masters toiled in anonymity. It was a work in process. Each knew they had found pieces of the puzzle. Each knew they were very close to getting the entire puzzle solved.

Almost all of these prime movers and shakers over the last 50 years were connected to receiving coaching and processing either directly or indirectly from these masters.

It must be understood that these masters weren’t just masters in these fields but in other fields as well. They were philosophers in the fullest sense.

Philosophers study life and all the aspects of life. A true philosopher has not only studied life but has lived life to its fullest.

Living life is not just the understanding of words or articulation of words but it is action of living, the action of relationship, the action of action, the result by reaction to an action.

It is knowledge applied. The more accurate the knowledge, the more accurate the action. The more accurate the action, the more successful the outcome, the more successful and happy is the applicant.

Each of these masters underwent incredible attacks, incredible attempts to destroy their credibility, ridicule and continuous attempts to destroy their livelihood. Almost all these masters toiled in anonymity. It was a work in process. Each knew they had found pieces of the puzzle. Each knew they were very close to getting the entire puzzle solved.

The common denominator of these masters was their love of people, love of knowledge, love of study, love of application and love of helping people get better. The greatest loss was their inability to find students of their same level of dedication. The biggest killer of their ways of life – their students would get pieces of the knowledge and think that had all the answers. Consequently, they couldn’t find anybody to carry on their work.

They only asked four things of their students; to study, to practice, to coach and process others. Between them, they probably trained in access of 10,000 potential applied philosophers and yet, for some reason or another most of these applied philosophers have quit.

Their greatest betrayal came when L. Ron Hubbard stated in a narcissistic Policy letter, Keeping Scientology Working, dated 7 February, 1965, that he and only he discovered the exercises, drills and procedures.
At the time though we were shocked by this Policy Letter, but at least the tapes, books and bulletins still had their acknowledgements of the different discoverers of the exercises, drills and procedures.

Sadly, over the next 20 years all mention of these originators and sources were erased by Hubbard’s people who also set about attempting to destroy their reputations, this was done by false accusations, vilification and false destructive stories about them.

**ON THE SHOULDERS OF GIANTS**

All of us knew that we were walking on the shoulders of giants and that most of the knowledge and wisdom we studied was more than 2000 years old. A lot of the knowledge had been lost but has now been rediscovered.

Giants such as Confucius, Buddha, Jesus, Socrates, Plato, and Aristotle span many thousands of years. Much of their knowledge and application has proven to work for thousands of years and are the cornerstones for most branches of today’s education.

Plato was a student of Socrates.

Aristotle was a student of Plato and Socrates, he is considered possibly the greatest Teachers/Mentor/Coach in history, and one of his students was Alexander the Great.

Confucius could be said to be the Father of study. For he is believed to be the first professional adult education teacher and lived 571 BC.

The first course Confucius taught was “The Study of Study”.

“A modern scholar of Confucianism, Tu Mei Wing, describes Confucian spirituality as an attempt to live the Mandate of Heaven in each moment of daily, ordinary life, and to thereby become co-creators of the world -- more specifically a utopian world of harmony and peace.

Tu illustrates the Confucius taught relationships between Heaven and Earth as a series of concentric circles.

**CONCENTRIC CIRCLES**

At the center is humanity -- individual selves whose task is to continually grow in their ability to live the Mandate of Heaven, or the Way, the Tao.

This involves self-discipline and learning. The self is always evolving, or growing: the self is transformation.

The circle of the self is embedded within the circle of the community -- the web of relations which are the context for human living and the vehicle for self-transformation.

The community is embedded within the physical world -- nature -- which is both our home and the stuff we are made of.

Finally, nature is embedded within the realm of heaven, and the way of heaven - the Mandate of
Heaven -- is the ultimate source of human movement toward heaven.

Like a magnet pulling gently, the Mandate of Heaven is what sparks our growth and action.

Confucius’ project was to teach people, or to remind them of the nature of their relatedness to heaven, and so to all others, and to the earth. Although Confucianism is widely regarded as a ‘non-religious’ philosophy, Confucius understood himself to be carrying out a divinely-ordained task. Through his teaching, he hoped to bring heaven to earth, which meant to establish the way of heaven as the way of human living -- a way of harmony and peace.” (Jill K. McAllister.)

What is amazing about all these philosophers is they knew each person was unique and what was right for some was not right for others.

The other common denominator about all these great philosophers is; they taught the attributes of God, the Supreme Being. The common denominator of their teachings was to bring their students closer to God. The pursuit of truth was the senior overriding goal.

The prime end product of education was to bring more truth on a subject which leads to a better person, a better civilization.

Almost all of these great philosophers were vilified by those in power at that time. In many cases the discoveries lead to their death, as well as the death of their followers. For the greatest problem of a new discovery is it often makes those who are in power wrong.

Life has always been somewhat cheap on planet earth.

The pursuit of knowledge and wisdom often led to a person’s demise. Plus the pursuit of truth and knowledge could be hazardous to your health and well being. It should also be noted that nearly all of these great philosophers were omni-sovereign beings.

Definition: OMNI-SOVEREIGNTY:

The ability to be sovereign and omni-sovereign which includes being willing to be responsible for co-creating with and helping others reach and maintain their sovereignty and omni-soverignty. This includes being willing to be omni-responsible for all sides of any game and the positive players and negative opposition that are part of all games of life.

Definition: SOVEREIGNTY:

The state of being able to be the owner or supreme power capable of creating, owning and being the controller of your own space, own time, own energy, own production, own products, own objects, own subjects and own universe.

Total sovereignty over one’s own universe would include the ability to span and permeate the spectrums of the mood scale, but would also include the ability to naturally emanate love, warmth, positiveness, validation, appreciation, knowledge, truth, trust, honesty and, above all, the ability to honor one’s own Standards, Codes, Virtues, Integrity, and Principles.

I am now 71 years old; I have spent the last 30 years getting my own dreams, goals, ideas, aspirations, sovereignty and some omni-soverignty back.
I have helped (I hope) with the help of many others to free almost 40,000 people from the Hubbardian trap.

I expect to be vilified, falsely accused and harassed by Hubbard’s people. As they have done continuously in the past; spending as much as $1,200,000 a year in fees to private investigators. But even that made me stronger, gave me more knowledge. It led me to make friends with local law enforcement officers, the FBI, the IRS, the various State Attorney Generals Offices and various other government agencies.

These are often the type of price one pays in the attempt to follow ones dreams and goals.

**Post #5 20070107-0612**

In this write up you don't mention much about Hubbard's contributions. Could you tell us more?

I would like to unsubmerge the rest of the contributors to the Tech.

As you can observe there has been a tremendous amount of teamwork to evolve the Tech over a long period of time.

It is important to run out the earlier Techs, as they will stall a persons case gain - just as much as a bad Scio session will.

Training and processing has been around for a very, very, very long time.

After-all once upon a time we managed to co-exist.......all ruds - for all times in all universes need to be in to do that.

Scio is just a lock incident in relation to the vast history of training and processing that exists earlier.

Running out the then Scio's or their equivalents produces amazing insights and gains.

There are the who's and there are the workable processes.....apples and oranges.

I wished you had asked me to tell you more about Horner, Bell, Nibs Hubbard or Chuck Berner.......LRH you have heard plenty of...

Alan

**Post #9 20070107-1907 Nibs**

I'd love to hear more about Nibs!!

What was he like? Did he understand the tech at all? Did you work with him?

Emma,

Nibs worked for me for several months in 1969.
He was a brilliant man.

He truly understood the basics of the Tech.

But, on the subject of LRH he was psychotic.

He had reasons to be.

His feud with LRH basically stemmed from LRH trapping him in Scio.

Nibs stated to me all he wanted to do was get some life experience as he had been trapped in Scio, since he was a child.

This so enraging LRH that he set about destroying Nibs' life.....Nibs was tough - he fought back.......LRH never forgave him.

Nibs just wanted to be sovereign....in charge of his own life, his own dreams, his own future, his own space, his own energy and his own objects. (Which are part of the basic goals of Scio: The restoration of a beings own self determinism.)

Quentin poor guy had the same PTP.

A tragedy really.

Alan

Post #11 20070108-0054 Chuck and Ava Berner created Study Tech

One of the most difficult things to do is report accurately.

For example: I and several other Scio's had dinner with Chuck and Ava Berner at the Forrest Row Hotel, it was June 1964, the night before Chuck and Ava were to meet with LRH to go over this new discovery they made to do with study.

We were all enthralled with what they had discovered.

Imagine the shock we had when LRH told us in a the lecture that night that he had made a momentous discovery in the field of study.

The data he gave was almost word for word with what the Berners had discussed with us the previous night.

There was no mention of the Berners who were in the audience.

They were devastated.

What made me sick was I made LRH right to do this......I did not support the Berners.....I simply went elsewhere.

I put my own survival above my honor......what a price I was to pay for that.
Not only me but all of us......for I believe that is the moment that LRH went to the dark-side.

That was also the last real lecture on GPM's. It ended mid lecture - abruptly - then he flipped and began to talk about the study tech.

I realize LRH was dichotomous, but so are we all....that is what the GPM Tech was supposed to handle.

Alan

**Post #14 20070109-1635 Nibs - Quentin**

Why did Nibs recant? Do you know the circumstances behind this?

Did you meet Quentin? From all reports he was a gentle soul although completely unhappy.

What is your opinion of his death? Murder, suicide, accident?

Nibs recanted in an effort to heal the breach between him and LRH.

Yes, I knew Quentin quite well.

He audited me a few times......very badly I might add.

He just did not want to be there.....he was trapped into doing something he did not want to do.

He wanted to be a pilot.

Murder, suicide? I don't honestly know.

He had attempted to commit suicide before on the ship.

Alan

**Post #32 20080101-0639 S-P-I-E-P-I-R**

S-P-I-E-P-I-R is the acronym for Spirit - Perceive- Intend - Envision - Plan - Implement - Result.

I found that the majority of clients either were exterior or went exterior very quickly - most have had an Ascension Experience at some time or another.

Consequently they need a series of objective processes that would allow them to operate exterior.

Objectives run exterior are possibly the most powerful upper-level processes that I know of.

The reason for this is they parallel life actions - making life a rising scale process.

Spirit - Perceive- Intend - Envision - Plan - Implement - Result is the ability sequence that each being goes through in any life sequence.....from the simple action of going shopping - a being follows this cycle – i.e.; You perceive you are out of milk - you intend to get some milk - you envision getting in your car, driving to the store and getting milk - you decide to do it now (a plan) -
you implement the plan - get in your car, go to the store, purchase the milk, drive home - result you now have milk.

Alan

**Post #42 20080309-0529 Correction Lists designed to key out BPC**

Is Gordon still alive?

Gordon is still alive - in Utah!

He was and still is a truly amazing person.

Is there more you can tell us of other's contributions? This is important for false data stripping KSW

Did you have contributions to Scientology tech that are part of Scientology? I know you developed your own tech after leaving.

Yes, I originated the Locate and Indicate Tech and the Correction List Tech.

The 1st one was L4. List Corrections.

The 2nd was L1 - ARC Break Handling.

From those came the other Correction Lists.

The GPM Tech was failing on almost everyone........it got so bad that often on a Monday morning 90% of the students in the Z unit were home in bed sick or in hospital.

Poor old Herbie and Reg Sharpe had to go around to the hospitals and houses to recover them.

I was finished with my check sheets so I offered to clean up all the failing students.......my auditing room was the "boiler room" - every day I would have lines of people needing sessions.......some unconscious, (they used to put them in a wheel barrow to bring them to me.)

It was during this time (45 years ago) I created the correction Lists.....L4 first and L1 second.

I got so accomplished at fixing cases that it rarely took me more that 10 mins to get the client's indicators back in and their case condition sorted out.

LRH came by one day and saw the line of people waiting for me to clean them up - even saw a couple of unconscious people being brought in a wheelbarrow.

He asked me what I was doing - I told him - gave him my Correction Lists - hatted him on how to do it - the rest is history.

Ethics or Qual also did not exist in those days.

The fact is Correction Lists do not handle charge - they are designed to locate the by-passed-charge and key it out.
The charge is left behind.

Alan

Post #49 20080414-0508 Alan's research team

I use a team of 5,000+ in the chair hour co-discoverers that are Original SHSBC's and Original Class VIII's and higher who have also C/Sed 100,000's of people to help qual and double check the material we issue.

We have lost a few over the last 5 years due to old age.....and the stress of what we've been through. At one stage we had roughly more than 500 years experience amongst ourselves.

I also have great team of students, coaches and processors that also contribute to our evolution.

We've kept things pretty confidential due to the former and present high profiles of many of these people.

Alan

Post #51 20080414-1403 Alan's research team #2

The addition of 3 Buddhist monks (30+ years each, this lifetime experience), a 10 Dan Aikido Master (with 56 years of processing experience), 3 leading edge best selling authors (2 with National TV shows), a Mormon Bishop, 2 Christian Ministers (who reached more than 1,000,000 people last year) all of whom are great students of their own fields - numerous professional athletes - adds vast research capabilities and know-how as to original source materials.

When you just follow the interest lines and goals lines of these types of knowledge seekers without evaluations or invalidations - you reconnect to and include a tremendous amount of formally disconnected wisdom and restore some very workable material and methodology.

Alan

Post #53 20080414-1500

Jesus, that's some kick ass talent you're working with there

Just don't go writing any Keeping Knowledgism Working policy, or my disillusionment will kick in yet again.

I kinda blew my "Guru only one" status by naming all those early contributors to the tech. Also it is obvious that this type of tech will continue to evolve over the years as the different sciences discover more.

Truth is truth, doesn't really matter where you find it.

Much of what I have written is fairly speculative - true to some but not true to others.

Alan
Post #59 20090204-0146 Alan's research team #3

There was a C/S at FCDC once named Pandora. She opened her box quite often....

How exciting!

Almost 2 years have gone by since I wrote PANDORAS BOX and the presence-time addition of 3 Buddhist monks (30+ years each, this lifetime experience), a 10 Dan Aikido Master (with 56 years of processing experience), 3 leading edge best selling authors (2 with National TV shows), a Mormon Bishop, 2 Christian Ministers (who reached more than 1,000,000 people last year) all of whom are great students of their own fields - numerous professional athletes - adds vast research capabilities and know-how as to original source materials.

There has been several momentous events.

Of the 3 New York Times Best seller Authors 2 have have produced 2 more best sellers.

Here is a description of one of them.


Both Robert and his sister the Venerable Tenzin Kacho spent almost 2 years running AE's and Games Matrix Tech.


Emi Kiyosaki, now known as the Venerable Tenzin Kacho since being ordained as a monk by His Holiness the Dalai Lama. (She is one of the 3 monks.)

Alan

Post #62 20090205-0542 Gordon Bell

:D

To know Gordon is to love him and celebrate life with him!

I've written a fair bit about Gordon - just do Search - GORDON BELL

He is one of my oldest and dearest of friends.

http://www.fubar.com/user/335088

His nick is ChapelTibet. [ED: He posted on ESMB as Mystic, elsewhere as Druid.]

Alan

Post #90 20090213-0523 The source for Ethics and the FEBC?

I found where LRH most likely got the frame work and source for Ethics and the FEBC - *Tough Minded Management* books - began in early 60's!
Post #107 20090214-1342 Gordon Bell tells Alan about BPC

Originally Posted by Emma

Hey Druid, do you remember this conversation on IRC?

http://www.lermanet.com/exit/bypassedcharge.htm

That was me (Arnie has blocked out the other names in his transcript) who asked you about any stories you had of Hubbard.

"Bypassed Charge" was not invented or discovered by hubbard

Interview with Gordon Bell on IRC chat, he is using the nickname {Druid}

Q: Do you have any LRH stories to tell?
Druid: [LRH was ] either stoned on cocaine or his own evil.
Druid: yeah, Blubbard stole the idea of "bypassed frigg'n charge" from me.
Q: Are you serious? You came up with "bypassed charge"?
Druid: As far as I've since been able to grok, Blubbard wasn't even a freewill spiritual being.
Druid: was just a shade projection from the lower astral darkness.
Druid: Yes, I came up with so-called "bypassed charge"
Q: How did you come up with it? What made you think of that term?
Druid: oh gawhd, goes back to St. Hill in the early 60s when we were "researching" the illusion called "goals".
Druid: We were doing rather well, too. "We" being the St. Hill students.
Druid: But Blubbard couldn't stand it.
Druid: It drove him bonkers to think that a "thetan" might find his/her own goals, [ and ] run the charge off of them,
Druid: and become more powerful than Blubbard!!!
Druid: so he stopped it all!
Arnie: damn druid, you never told me that
Druid: and changed the whole line to "implants"
Q: What do you mean he stopped it all?
Druid: well, I protested, fucking LOUDLY!!!!!
Druid: like I was ready to take Herbie Parkhouse and Blubbard both on.
Druid: physically!
Druid: in physical battle.
Druid: Well, it became Herbie's job to "handle" me.
Druid: and he was doing a terrible job of it. LOL.
Druid: anyhow, I was "handling" myself.
Druid: and finally I tells ol' Herbie:
Druid: "It's just by-passed charge from my own goals."
Druid: and at that herbie, who was the auditing supervisor at St. Hill at the time
Druid: suddenly shut up and listened.
Druid: and I told him about by-passed charge.
Druid: lol
Q: So the concept of auditing goals became implants? Inverse.
Druid: I should have copyrighted it on the spot!!!
Druid: anyhow, Herbie writes all this down and runs off to his puppetmaster The Blubbard
Druid: next thing you know "by-passed charge" auditing is introduced.
Q: Interesting story, Druid.
Druid: Yeah. Blubbard introduced his cocaine-invented "Helatrobus Implants".
Arnie I met druid in 1967
Q: So you fellas go back a feeer piece.
Druid: Arnie and I have a 'thing';
Druid: a spiritual love affair;
Beautiful.
Druid: I first touched the scienoturds in 1956.
Druid: David Mayo invented NOTS.
Q: Yes, I knew that.
Druid: There were some other inventions i came up with too. Forget what they were.
Druid: John McMaster put the Clearing Course together.
Druid: Alan Walters did a whole mess of stuff.
Druid: I think alan did all the auditing by lists carrying on.
Druid: I tried hard, to be a true believer. Well, I very succeeded in being a true
pretender...like everyone else.
Druid: Dust is a baby compared to my age.
Yes, therein lies the catch.
Druid: I am more ancient than the Ancient of Days.
Q: At least you've maintained a sense of humor about it all.
Druid: Well, i had a humungous spiritual revelation about 11 years ago and have never
been the same since.
Q: Tell me.
Druid: I had no withdrawal pains from the cult.
Druid: Well, I did the whole entire goddamn worthless ass so-called 'bridge'.
Q: Neither did I, except wondering what might happen with my children in the future.
Druid: and I knew I had not even scratched the surface of true spirit.
Druid: and I know of another technology, called "meditation"
Druid: Well, I had seen statues and pics of The Buddha off and on, and he was always in
meditation
Q: Yes, and seeking to live with an attitude of love.
Druid: and I'd wonder, What in the world is he doing in there?
Druid: So I sat down and started doing what I thought he as doing.
Druid: That! was the most spiritually correct thing i ever did up to that time.

The day Mystic discovered the BPC Tech - he and I had lunch at Fortes - he told me of his
discoveries!

That Afternoon I went back to St Hill - offered to clean-up ALL the failed BC students - I chose the
Boiler Room to do it,

I told no-one what I was doing (to be honest I did not know how to articulate it) - but from those
actions the Original L1 and L4 came into existence - these lists were designed to handle BPC - not
Charge.

Often people would start a line outside the boiler room - a few would be in wheelbarrows - a few
days later LRH was standing there - he wanted to know what was going on - I told him - he asked
me for a copy of what I did - he rushed back to his crypt - he took those Lists and and issued the L1
and L4 correction lists as his originations.
Alan

**Post #115 20090214-1954 LRH discovers BPC**

Originally Posted by Mystic

Oh Alan this is HILARIOUS! I didn't know you were doing all that.

Hey, when we could manage to get that ego-bloated red-headed turd out of the way, we could get some really good schidt done.

At that moment in Fortes I got instantly what you had discovered

I remember you and Herbie tucked away in his office - Herbie writing down every single word you said! - THAT NIGHT LRH ISSUED THE BPC BULLETIN AS HIS DISCOVERY - NO MENTION OR ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF YOU.

Alan

**Post #119 20090214-2045 Wheelbarrows not an exaggeration**

Originally Posted by RogerB

They were actually rather rough days, alright.

In early March of 1963 I was being audited on "own Goals" and GPMs (process called 3M) . . . and this was before the correction lists were invented/issued.

When the lists went out . . . and out-lists in those days were somewhat routine it produced something called "the creaks" . . . the mass and force of the BPC was so intense it pushed the body about, and the body would go "creaeaeak"!

The regular scene was revisions to the R/D being slipped under the auditing room door, auditor putting in a quick break, reading the new issue/method of running the process, and then restarting with the revised procedure aauughh!

Anyway, one day I was sooooo massed up, I was feeling totally crushed and on the verge of going unconscious (one session I did actually go out, woke up, spotted something or other that exploded away . . . auditor totally shocked, the meter behaved in some weird manner that fixed his attention such that he was staring wide eyed at it totally forgetting about pooooor me ) anyway, I was feeling sooo rotten, I was leaning across the processor's table for support and I looked up at him through the one eye I could open and said to him, "There's only one reason I'm still in this bloody session, and that's because of the faint dim hope that you'll dig me out of this!"

So, believe it, folks did need wheelbarrows and stretchers to get moved about at times.

Oh yes, errr, ummm, those were not the good ol' days!

Roger
Rog!

Often in those grim days on a Monday morning on the advanced Z unit in the Chapel - there would be less than 10 people - the other 40 or 50 would be home sick or in the local hospital or at the airport - about to fly away - poor Herbie and Reg Sharpe had to go pick these people up, Herbie in his Mini-Minor and Reg in his E-type Jag!

It was bedlam - rehabbled!

Alan

Post #127 20090215-2130 Hubbard's auditing

Originally Posted by Mystic

I have seen L. Wrong auditing several times. He was not a very good auditor as his presence was very lacking, quite wimpish in fact. And was a Q & A artist. I think this pissed him off when he would see he was surrounded by better auditors then he ever came close to being.

Most people do not realize we observed the "pretender" in action - actually saw several of his sessions - big difference as to what he said to do and what he did! Yet had there been truth we coulda made it work - and today we would be much closer to the gods!

Post #133 20090215-2144 Elron Elray

Ok Mystic - Confession time - tell the Ron's Org folks how you became CBR's scribe and wrote the famous ElRay papers! How it started - and what they are studying!

Post #142 20090216-0030

Originally Posted by DartSmohen

Alan, you do like throwing little bombs around, don't you?

Dart,

Like Challenge, You, Rog, Gordon - we were there - we got the shit kicked out of us for telling the truth

We don't claim perfection - just how it is - or was for us at the time

But we can claim evolution!

Post #163 20090217-0316 Elron Elray #2

Originally Posted by Mystic

Oh, CBR, Captun Billie. Sheesh, Alan, how come you keep restimahlayt'n me to me haffta thunk 'bout dis stuff?
All that FrozenZone carrying on.

We were in Altadena; that's in stone-cold broke California, LA County. This was around the times the cheech was busting up. Well we had a group there and somewhere along the line Cap'n Bill showsTF up and he's channeling Ron from the "M Ship"

Well, he was writing all this channeling down and I was an accomplished typist so I started typing it all up into nice little sequences of machine-typed letters making words making sentences making paragraphs and so on with the structure of our Aiengleesh language.

And thus did I bekum Cap'n Bill's scribe. Oh such boring times.

But CBR thought LRH was deaded - then lo and behold he wur'n't - thus Elron Elray, etc - anyway glad you wuz there - coz we reconnected.

Post #187 20090218-0214

Even the name Free Zone was ripped off by CBR - When CBR did the ElronElray bit was in late 1983 - The Free Zone was already established - it included several Independent Centers - we already had - had a 450 man protest march down LRH Blvd -

For most of us at that time it was very chaotic as we had just grabbed our lives back

We were doing things that for us were in the realms of uncharted and unmapped territories! :D

Alan

Post #202 20090218-0454

Originally Posted by Mystic

OK, Alan, are we gonna get into all the madnesses at St. Hill, like the time that Frederico threw a chair at Constantine during the Helatrobus Bullshit days?

Lets tel All!

We lived it - let tell about it!

Or the time Tony Dunleavy and Ray Kemp (they were in session Tony was the pc Ray the processor - they started hitting each other over the idea one of them had stole the others RI!

Post #216 20090220-0515 Peter and Yvonne Gilham

Oz was the powerhouse that built Scio - Peter and Yvonne Gilham were two of the most powerful reasons why.

LRH and MSH fought over Yvonne as LRH was after her sexually.

He made her life hell because she would not sleep with him.

Peter and Yvonne brought me into Scio - even though I never met them until the SHSBC in 1962.
They built a massive field practice - that in turn became the Mel Org.

They were business professionals and tremendously loving - especially Yvonne!

Alan

**Post #225 20090220-2359**

Originally Posted by Mystic

Well, there I was, and there we were, sitting in the Y Unit in the basement of/at St. Hill Manor. We were really big-time mahfuggahs; why, we--no, WE were those who had had our GOAL found, checked out even, and had but to do on the SHSBC but complete our checksheets (which, of course, were never-ending as they were continually continually continually ad infinitum ad nauseum being added to) (Hubbard never could complete anything and he would hardly allow anyone else to); and then go into the Z unit and have our fugg'n goal runTF out so we could be big OatTeas and control the universes--and all that blackass magique carrying on.

This was just before my ground-breaking, breathtaking, theta-shattering, epic discovery of By-Passed Charge. So let's see how this horror story fits in here.

All of a sudden our complacency was shattered by the thundering hoofbeats Good-Gawhd-Awmgithy-everyone-into-the-Chapel (oh what a blasphemy calling it THAT was).

And just WTF were we to do in the Chapel? Oh gawhd, who gives a good hot one--we were to get the goal 'To Forget' to "rocket read" on the ol' e-meter on a PC. Well OK, by this time we were properly docile sheep, so into the Chapel we all go, mighty e-meter in hand.

Well, I made To Forget RR on my PC, and then it came my turn. And To Forget wouldn't RR on me. Oh wonderful, joy, rejoice, Angels sing! Butt! Evil was not to be daunted. All the other Make-To Forget-RR sessions were over and there Wally Handeland and I were and I wasn't RRing. Herbie was there too and ol' HubTurd was outside the door of the Chapel giving Herbacious directions and Herbacious would give the directions to Wally and Wally would try it out...all to no avail.

Sooooo, Herbie couldn't stand it. He moves Wally out of the chair and sits himself behind the ol' e-meter and being VERY assertive (as Herbie could be--Gawhd love 'im...and I even liked the guy), he diddle-farts around a bit and then quite powerfully calls out "To Forget To Forget To Forget! That rocket-reads, that's your goal!" (rofl)

And then the fit hit the shan.

No no no. I wasn't just "ARC Broken", way too mild. I was pissed. I was pisseD. I was pissED pisSED piSSED PISSED PISSED!!! Like I was one very indignantly angry little boy...and Herbie had no "tech" to handle it.

And by this point, dear readers, you might be wondering just WTF MY goal was instead of this "Helatrobus" (It hadn't been named that yet by Hub the Bub) 'To Forget' POS. (POS--that's a highly techincal term meaning Piece of Shit.)
Well, I'm done with this chapter in this horror story and we'll see if I can get Chapter 2 (and hopefully the final chapter) done within the next couple of hundred years or so. Let's post what we have here now....

###

I remember that day well - Lrh on pins and needles outside the Chapel passing C/S's to Herbie LoL!

What is being omitted here about Ron's situation is his Auditor MSH hates his guts - having recently found out about his infidelities in NY - MSH was one pissed off Auditor and PC.

Ron had truly gone to the darkside and was taking us and Scio with him.

Alan

**Post #243 20090222-1242 Jack Horner develops repetitive questions**

**Jack Horner**

In 1950, Jack Horner was one of several instructors who came out to Los Angeles, where he was from anyway, he went to help teach that first course here in Los Angeles which had about 500 willing students.

**Jack develops the Repetitive question techniques**

Jack speaking:

“Near the end of that period when I was working at the Los Angeles organization, I developed a form of what was called “concept straightwire”, which was a set of repetitive question techniques?

Not repeater phrases, but a repetitive question.

So I introduced into Dianetics the idea of the repetitive question, which I’d forgotten about until A. E. van Vogt (American science fiction writer) recently reminded me of it.

Hubbard did such a good job of taking the credit I forgot that I’d developed it.

* * *

For a full comprehensive and fascinating write up about Jack Horner - the latest copy of Ivy Magazine features this story and much more: Contact:: ivy@post8.tele.dk

Alan

**Post #262 20090225-0628 Goals auditing**

Originaly Posted by Mystic
So there I am all wonderfully and vehemently willing to go to war with Herbie or LRH standing outside the door, or both. You've probably been there before: totally willing to engage in any aspect of any battle which might precipitate. It's all-out WAR. (If you've never had incarnations as a warrior, well...you probably will someday. We've got an estimated billion planetary years left in this Cosmic Day.)

I think Herbie saw this and he moved us away from the auditing table and over to his desk, whereupon he starts telling me what had been going on with the St. Hill Staff in their sessions on this To Forget carrying on. He was trying to ameliorate the very magnified warrior state I was quite willingly sitting in.

I recognized this and I respected him for it, but I also recognized it was not going to "handle" the situation. OK, so I was going to have to "handle" it myself. And I did. I leaned forward and said, "Herbie, Herbie. I know what it is." ("it" of course being all this "charge").

Herbie continued to describe the St. Hill staff thing.

"HERBIE! I know what is going on!"

Ah! He looked at me. I actually got his attention.

"Herbie," I say in a in a quite benevolent tone, "what it is, is the by-passed charge from the goal 'To be an assassin'."

I saw he got it, somewhat, as I could see something was beginning to click inside his head.

So again, "Herbie, it's the by-passed charge from the goal 'To be an assassin'."

And he got it! All of a sudden he starts writing something down on paper and madly rushes out of the Chapel. Well, it was obvious he was off to see Hub the Blub. I couldn't at this point detect if Hub was still outside the Chapel door or not. It seemed as though he was not and I could see that this was going to take a while.

Well, it was after lunch time and with all the tight-ass scheduling at St. Hill, I went to lunch...and I heard nothing more about it. All was just "normal" again when I got back to St. Hill and just went on with my regular afternoon checksheet carrying on.

The next thing I know man O man there is by-passed charge action coming down all over the joint. Somehow or another Alan was synchronistically in all this. I don't know if it was his sync or my sync or our sync or WTF, but finding and handling BPC became the order of the day...for a while.

I remember my auditor had been instructed to run me on every by-passed charge list there was. And even though I was an advanced student on the SHSBC at the time, I had no idea where in the world she was getting these lists! Hopefully she was stealing them from Alan.

Alan, WTF were you doing in the background?????

...oh, and before I end this off, please take note of this crazy "goal" I had found on me, "To Be An Assassin"...rofl. Up to the time of finding this goal most of the goals kicking around (like we could hear one-anthers' sessions as we were all in the Chapel auditing) were goodguy goals from 'To Be the Leader' to 'To Be Queen of the Universe'. I sort of twisted a
lot of heads around with this goal, including Hub the Blub. Who was soooo jealous a few months later he said in a BC lecture that there was no such goal as 'to be an assassin'.

Personally, I just do not give a hot doodoo.

# # #

I always ran my goals in pairs - I got that from my 1st BC course in Nov 1962 - I found the Positive Goal and then found the negative i.e. To be a leader - To be a saboteur - the Saboteur did in all the other Leaders, etc., This was an experimental process - it lasted 1 Day - I went so up the pole on this rundown that it triggered the whole of the staff of Saint Hill - Ron, MSH, Herbie ALL ATTACKED ME FULL BLAST in an attempt to put me under their control - it could not be done.

I was assigned another auditor Tony Dunleavy - Louis Jordan had been the previous auditor - As Tony was auditing me Mary-Sue would come and tell Tony what to do - it was the beginning of gang bang evaluation...Her 1st statement to Tony was: "watch out for this guy he's totally Theetie-Wheetie!!! - naturally the session bogged....they attempted to do more sessions I fought them tooth and nail - kinda sabotaged my future at this time - Ron was making veiled threats during his GPM Lectures.

They did not know what to with me - I would not let them dominate me - so a few days went by - then Reg Sharpe called me in to his office and said he was going to audit me - it was one of the best session I ever had- he listened - he became a true friend for life. After the session - he gave me some hatting - yes it was evaluation - but it allowed me to stop stopping Ron, and MSH - it allowed the flows of power to continue.

Alan

Post #307 20090226-0407

Mary-Sue was his auditor - she was totally upset with his womanising behavior - so in effect he had lost his auditor!

BTW this was long before ETHICS and SP declares.

Alan

Post #314 20090226-1125

I first wrote Pandoras Box about 2 1/2 years ago - it was mainly unverified speculation on my part.

My story is really mine and my teammates' story - both spiritual entities and this life spiritual teammates.

Challenge I have known for more than 45 years, plus she worked with me for many tumultuous years - I have also known RogerB, Dart, Mystic, and most of the XSO team that has worked with me for more than 40 years which has helped to verify much of what is written.

It has been the XSO team that has help me verify what was done to Yvonne who I believe was the most powerful person outside Ron and MSH in the history of Scio.
The jealousy of MSH and the absolute destructive behavior of Ron done to Yvonne and her family is beyond comprehension - yet this behavior was repeated again and again on anyone that threatened their empire.

That 1,000's of true seekers joined and attempted to contribute only to run into this hidden behavior pattern was remarkable - some fantastic discoveries were made and are now seeing the light of day.

I'm a team player - I play with teams - teams of doctors, teams of nurses, teams of spiritual beings - in my youth I played with teams that allowed you to go from attack to defence instantly - as soon as the other side got the ball - Rugby, Soccer, Australian Rules, Hockey, Ice Hockey and Basketball are all such teams - Baseball and American Football are mainly fixed position sports.

The Ladies of XSO have long ago earned my respect for their bravery and honesty - I am incredibly honored to have their help in untangling this cluster-fuck!

So on with the story!

Alan

Post #317 20090227-0408 Routine 3-21

Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex, England
HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
BULLETIN OF 17 NOVEMBER AD12

CenOCon
Franchise Airmail

ROUTINE 3-21

The following data and other R3-21 HCO Bulletins to follow are an expansion of Routine 3-21 HCO Bulletin of November 7, AD12, Issue II. It requires a full understanding of that Bulletin as well as HCO Bulletin November 7, AD12, HCO Bulletin November 8, AD12, HCO Bulletin November 11, AD12, and HCO Bulletin November 12, AD12.

It is VITAL that pcs being cleared be run only on Routine 3-21 as many cases have “lost their goals” or become hung up on listing or have failed to go clear in a reasonable length of time. These difficulties are now overcome in Routine 3-21, providing the auditing is good. One can get the pc into difficulties that need repair or skilled re-do by failing to write down Items listed from the goal as in 114 lines. Routine 3-21 handles all cases and all cases must be shunted over to it in order to prevent any hang-up.

DEFINITION: BY-PASSED ITEM

When a list has been made, either in 3GAXX or R3-21 and includes a Reliable Item (HCO Bulletin November 8, AD12) and that Reliable Item was not used to find an item in Opposition to it, the Item which was not so found is called a BY-PASSED ITEM. See HCO Bulletin November 11, AD12. On the picture in that bulletin the Items with balloons around them are BY-PASSED ITEMS until found. It is this Item which causes the goal to submerge when finding or listing. It is this Item (or bad auditing) which causes the TA to go up and stick. It is the BY-PASSED Item which turns on the constant sen or pain that does not relieve.
The rule is: Whether in finding items before or after the goal has been found, all lists must be used to find items and all Reliable Items found must be used to find their Opposition Item. In short, always nul lists to a Reliable Item whether listing to find the goal or listing from the goal. Auditing of the GPM must result in a LINE PLOT no matter how that Line Plot is achieved. (HCO Bulletin November 8, AD12.) Whether listing Items from lines to find Rock Slams or from the goal to find them you must wind up with a written picture of the pc’s GPM. This is the Line Plot. It is begun by 3GAXX in trying to find the goal. It is continued after the goal is found right down to the Rock and Opposition Rock, the two basic Items of the GPM. This also applies to goals found in some other way than 3GAXX.

RELIABLE ITEMS (HCO Bulletin November 8, AD12) are ALWAYS IN PAIRS. Leave one side of these pairs unlocated and you have left the BY-PASSED ITEM raising the devil with the pc. Always oppose a reliable item whenever found and you will never leave a BY-PASSED ITEM and the case will run and clear. This applies both before and after finding the goal.

The difference between the case that lists Items easily to clear and the case that doesn’t is this: The case that just listed to clear without fuss was able to assemble the pairs (terms and oppterms) as it went. The case that didn’t list straight to clear didn’t get the pairs straight and needed help; this case had BY-PASSED ITEMS, so the Tone Arm went up and stuck and the goal, overwhelmed, ceased to fire. Using HCO Bulletin November 11, AD12 version of listing, this shouldn’t happen. The pc won’t by-pass one side of a pair and so won’t hang up. It is understood that bad auditing or a wrong goal would also cause a mess.

Thus the second case above—the case where the goal has been listed on and is hung up and won’t fire—is a case of either wrong goal or By-Passed Items. The remedy is to take the first written lists from the goal and nul sections of them. Take, for instance, the “Who or What would want the goal” list and nul down just calling each item out once, about a hundred. When you have assessed an item on this list (HCO Bulletin November 12) and have a good Reliable Item, you oppose it (HCO Bulletin November 8) and find, by making the list of items that would oppose it or it would oppose, the other part of the pair.

If you don’t find the pairs the pc won’t go clear but will hang up on the BYPASSED ITEM or ITEMS. The more that hang up (by-passed items) the more unclear your pc will feel.

I’ve really been lifting the roof trying to find the reason for this hang-up and there it is. The By-Passed Item keeps cases from going clear.

The exact way to do Routine 3-21 Step 6 is as follows:

(a) Compose the basic four lines using the pc’s goal or the goal to be proven by listing.

(b) Put each line wording at the top of a sheet of paper, a separate sheet for each basic line. Put pc’s name and date and page number on each sheet.

(c) Take Sheet One and get Items from pc until pc runs out of Items for that line.

(d) Take next sheet in rotation and list until pc runs out. Continue to do this until an RS occurs. See next step.

(e) Keep pc on meter, turn sensitivity down a bit so you have no trouble keeping needle on dial but can still see an RS. (HCO Bulletin November 8 definitions page 2.) As soon as you
see an RS continue with that list. (Be sure RS wasn’t just a body movement.) List it down until the dwindling Rock Slam, if any, is gone. List out any Dirty Reads. In short, complete any list that RSes. Don’t go on to the next list.

(f) Null the list that RSed. (Get Mid Ruds in, call off each Item once, leave in all that react on meter. Eliminate these the same way. TD the last few Items, as per HCO Bulletin November 12, AD12.) Null to a Reliable Item.

(g) Establish as per HCO Bulletin November 8 whether RI found is term or oppterm.

(h) List a list in opposition to it. (If a Term, Who/What would it oppose; if an Oppterm, Who or What would oppose it.)

(i) Null list as in (f) and obtain a Reliable Item.

(j) Establish with pc that these two RIs oppose each other and put on PC’S LINE PLOT.

(k) Null the remaining lists rapidly looking for an RSing Item. If one found, repeat step (f) to (g) above. (Experience will tell if this is necessary on your pc. It may be possible to abandon all lists of Items done from goal. If so just get four fresh sheets and start again, using as the first line to list the one most likely to now have a potential RS.)

(l) Repeat (b) to (k) over and over.

This is New Step 6 Listing.

Keep your rudiments in, don’t upset the pc, be sure to note, find and run out RSes.

URGENT

On ALL pcs whose goals have been found or found and listed by any earlier procedure, relocate the earliest item lists written from the first four lines and null these and oppose the Reliable Items found in every list. The pc will brighten up and start to make fast progress.

The Goals Problem Mass becomes, in the pc’s folder, the Line Plot.

It is safe to do the above on any goal that consistently produces pain as well as some sen. But beware the moment it goes all sen.

L. RON HUBBARD
LRH :jw.rd

sen = sensation.

This bulletin was cancelled almost immediately. But it would have gone out into the field.

Post #318 20090227-0419

What happened was I had the highest Goal as well as its opposite - thus I spanned the Spectrums of the Physical Universe.

As I did the steps I saw the exact layout of My Physical Universe Games Matrix. It was folded
within others PU Games Matrices.

Thus it was also being to a degree created by others.

I saw exactly how a Reliable Item was composed - how there was an inner black core collapsed universe - when I put my full attention on it - it began to unravel and straighten out - then the RI dissolved - this happened to thousands of pairs of RI's.

I saw and erased how I used my own powers to restrain myself.

Alan

Post #321 20090227-1333

"Beware the moment it all goes sen."

Why?

The pain side is you the being's side - the sensation side is the "not you" side - or out of valence!

The unconfrontable interest, force and mass is usually on the pain side.

I must have a skipped gradient here.

BTW Alan, thats VWD on as-is-ing all that. You really don't have to keep mocking it up to stay in-arc you know...

I kept it mocked-up so I could write it up :D

I realized last night that when I ran the PU Games Matrix out I regained the ability - to explosively bring into being a Present Time Operating Matrix.

When I arrived in Dallas - Dallas exploded into being - went from 2 students to over 100 in a matter of days.

When I started Power Leadership - it exploded into being.

When I started St Louis - it exploded into being - went from 40 students to 1200 within 6 mths.

The same with Boston.

In 1981 made 4 phone calls at Flag and the Mission Holders Meetings exploded into being.

Alan

Post #337 20090227-2250

As this R3-21 and R2-12 are being issued - ron is about to lose MSH as his auditor - for the Goals Congress in DC is over, but there is a pregnant women who is about to ask MSH for help.
The Fit hits the Shan!

Alan

Post #342 20090228-0956

Originally Posted by Challenge

Can't blame MSH for being pissed. It was a triple hit. First, that he cheated (again), 2nd that the chick was pregnant, and third that she was BLACK (remember, MSH was from Texas). Sparks musta been flyin'.

Chlng

It was about day 3 of the MSH and Tony Dunleavy's interrogation - that I noticed MSH was a bitter solid mass of charge.

Scio's and Ron's falling down the Org Boards of life were about to take place.

Alan

Post #343 20090228-1531 Upper levels

Review time:

Is there such a subject as Upper Levels?

The answer is NO!

To become great or a Champion in any field requires your OWN INTENT!

Yes it is handy to take the charge or counter intention off your Dreams and Aspirations - but these are not Upper Level Procedures.

The Upper Level Procedures can only stem from you.

Alan

Post #353 20090303-0805 The Past comes to the Present

As I drove across the Nullabor Plain around April 1962 – I began to go unconscious – I pulled over to the side to take a nap – Suddenly I’m running a full holographic revivification of a ship sinking – unbeknownst to me at that time - I am running out the sinking of the Titanic – As more came to view and as the Titanic sank – the command phrase came to view – “I never wanted to be rich and powerful again – the loss is too great!”

As more unfolded I also ran a full holographic revivification of who I was, how I had gone into power - how I had made my many fortunes – who my teammates were – how I connected to them – etc.

I did not go back into the past – the sinking of the Titanic came into the present!
Once I arrived at my destination in Western Australia – I set about working – “I was in the Zone” – I could do no wrong – that night I totaled up my receipts – I had earned more than a year's salary that day – I did this day after day.

Alan

**Thread 43: OT III?**

**Post #11 20070207-1853 Spiritual Teammates**

I was well aware of spiritual entities long before Scio.......I used to fight with them during my training as an athlete.

After a 2 hour training session I would always end off with a 5 mile run......during the running the voices would start up......demanding me to quit......strangely the most common excuse to quit was: "We have done enough, let's go and have a beer." They were obviously Aussie entities.

In 1962 on the SHSBC I ran an experimental procedure that caused a massive Ascension Experience.......I could not only see my physical universe GPMs but also all the different spiritual entities stuck or connected to them......but better still each GPM and the Reliable Items unraveled and the spiritual entities were set free.......but the strange thing about the spiritual entities was they did not want to leave.

Every cell in my body had live beings in charge, every creation I had created was alive with these beings.

I asked these beings why they wanted to stay with me.......the surprising answer was; "We are your teammates.....we want to help and grow with you!"

I wrote all this up to LRH.....he thanked me.

I estimated I had 8 million plus spiritual teammates......connected to me at that time.......by the way they could leave or stay if they wanted to.

Consequently I ended up with millions of highly trained processors, leaders and execs over the years.

As we all ended up Class VIII's, FEBC's, Data Evaluators.....quite an incredible team.

When my teammates and I read the OT III material and NOT's there was no real need to do much.......they just co-processed each other.

There is much more beyond these spiritual teammate states than what I described here.

I have two simple observations: How you treat your teammates is how you treat people.

The other is: The truth is what it is.......not what you or someone else wants it to be.

I have an audio tape that covers the subjects of spiritual entities called MIRACLES AND MAGIC and it covers what can happen and has happened to people and Organizations who handle this area incorrectly.
The tape I suggested above goes into the destruction caused by treating spiritual entities incorrectly.

The subject of Angels, Spirit Entities or Demonics has been around for a very long time.....almost all aboriginal or native tribes have long been aware of this subject.

That Hubbard put a perversion on it and stated some science fiction Xenu - 75 million year ago - "only I could discover it! Wall of Fire" - its super-secret super-confidential twist and for a massive fee I will let you know about it crap - which has caused great harm to many people.

I wonder how many people on this message board have experienced the presence of a loved one or someone they knew very well shortly after they died?

If you are aware of yourself spiritually - then it does not take much to be aware of others spiritually - in or out of a body.

Sten-Arne is a child.......a spoilt brat......manipulative......pouting......stamping his feet......emotional blackmailer....."If you don't believe as I do, I'm taking my ball home, so there!"

LRH was a child in many ways........often I would watch him behave like a spoilt brat ......petty ......spiteful ......mean.

As for OT III, everything done connected to that area was pre-meditated. I know this for a fact as he debriefed me on it, personally.

The book covers were whole-track implant pictures.......deliberately put on the covers to restimulate OT III.

The exploding volcano......was used to restimulate OT III.

To undo the Hubbard programming requires for many to find and run Hubbard's design for you.

There is a simple way to do this.......but it requires that you be willing to run his goals and agendas as your mis-owned goals and agendas that you ran on others.

Unless you had very specific goals and a very specific design on how you wanted to create yourself as (identity) when you came in contact with Scio or Hubbard's work......you would be cannon-fodder for Hubbard's creation of you as (his identity for you.)

Most people are "created as identities" - few create themselves.

This is why "Own Goals" processing disappeared from Scio......it interfered with Hubbard's "creation of you as?"!!!!
This is why it so hard to undo yourself from Scio......you feel as if you are losing part of "you" and leaving it behind......in a way you are........but once you spot the source of how you lost that part of you and how you were being "created as" and how you then "created others as" - then the whole thing undoes.

Sovereignty and self determination means you live and own your own space, own time, own energy and own objects, (games, goals, identities, things, etc.).

Alan

**Post #59 20070216-2318 LRH believed in OT III**

Alan, can I clarify. Are you saying LRH actually told you OTIII was pre-meditatingly created to restimulate people?

No, he believed what he saw.

I'm wondering if what you are saying here is going further than that. Are you saying he actually told you the whole fear/illness/dreadful importance of OTIII was knowingly made up by him to enslave scientologists?

No.

Are you saying he told you he was lying about BTs and the incidents and implants?

No, what I said was he deliberately used the symbols of OT III and the incident to restimulate.

He was adamant that everybody got implanted with OT III.

The problem I had was I did not get OT III.....thus OT III was a delusional event to me. Consequently LRH seemed delusional.

To do CC, OT I, OT II, OT III without getting the actual OT incidents and implants would now act as reverse processing of self implanting myself with the incident and implants as well as any entities I happened to grab hold of.

Definitely invalidative and evaluative SP Tech., that creates a false case and a false present time.

Alan

**Post #79 20070309-0427 There is no cookie-cutter bridge**

Is there no one technology and I must study all and incorporate the best for myself or is there one technology that will be very a-b. I am currently running some Scientology processes because I have to do something while I'm sorting through all these various techs.

My only answer to you is there is no cookie-cutter bridge.

I love processing, I love to process.

Scio and most other subjects turned into head subjects.
True processing and training has to do with LIFE.

It can only be measured by a gradual rising scale in LIFE.

For some reason the other techs could not observe the rising scale of "charge off" - as a matter of fact, to my knowledge there are no technologies that handle charge - they handle by-passed charge - but not charge.

Charge has nothing to do with the case.

Charge is real time = it emanates from the being.

Each being has their own path.

No two beings' paths are remotely the same.

There is a trickle of a thread that leads to a river of power and knowledge that allows you to recover and restore you - it is YOUR OWN interest line - YOUR OWN actions, incidents and events line - YOUR OWN purpose line - YOUR OWN goals line - YOUR OWN games creations - YOUR OWN UNIVERSES. But these are exclusive to you.

Yes eventually you rise to an Omni-Sovereign state where you co-create with others.

When that Omni-Sovereignty starts to occur; a completely different form of technology is needed. But it is fairly simple....but it takes great honesty, honor and truth.

Only you have the answers - only you have the way out.

If you have the correct technologies - you naturally rise up the Org Boards of life......that includes rising up the levels of spirituality - even to being at one with God!

Each being has created compartments of all that is. Compartments within compartments.

The fact is the client knows more about their own case than does the processor or C/S or any Guru.

People get gains from all sorts of procedures....the reason; it is on their interest line. The problem is; most often when the End Product occurs - the interest dies.

It is a vast task to undo all you have done to limit yourself. For you have used your own, infinite cleverness, infinite skills, infinite powers, infinite strengths, infinite abilities and infinite intelligence to hide, restrain and inhibit yourself from yourself.

Until you are ready to rise to the next level - you will use these infinite powers to limit yourself to the level you are at.

Living life is the ultimate process - how trapped by it or how free you live it lets you know what process you are running.

Alan

Post #85 20070314-1738 Ron's Org people

Obvious the product of the scientology cookie cutter tm in this 21st century is to continue to
make slaves out of peers!

The distorted false intended Ethics, Tech and the policy is set up to do just that.

I'm curious, are you having to deal with folks with similar issues coming out of the Ron's Orgs?

Ron's Org people span quite a spectrum.......some do great......some are so far delusive with their "last time arounds and the LRH evaluated wrong items plus the CBW evaluated on top of LRH evaluated wrong items."

Possibly the worst aspect is: so many are "conspiracy paranoids" - ranging from FBI, CIA, Markabians, etc.

And what's with this guy running around cyber space claiming to be the "ED" of the Freezone"?

I had not heard of this, maybe Terril can enlighten us?

The smart people know that while “surfing the River of Life”, everybody's “Popups” are different. :D

I love this quote!!

Alan

**Post #91 20070331-0249 Why doesn't Scientology work?**

Why doesn't Scientology Work?

Because 'They' aren't letting it!!!!!!!

That is so easy to answer.

Nothing works if it does not supply what you want or need.

As your needs and wants change, and they always do when you get them.....you get a new set of needs and wants.

Once upon a time Scio had no barriers to finding out how to help people get what they needed and wanted.

No confidential levels, no stops, it even processed you on your own goals.

So many arbitraries are put in the road that it appears to be a road to no-where.

It takes very few hours to produce a single unit being......but there is little money in it.......so let's make everything else more important.....then we can really rake in the cash.

They who are stopping it from working is us!
Thread 48: Freezone section

Post #4 20070113-0247 My groups

There are other groups that some may consider FZ but which have their own names and their own creators. Like Knowledgism- Alan Walters. He posts here.

To me there are several key factors:

1. Charge off.
2. Viewpoints, dimension points, anchor points.
3. Following the client's goals and interest line.
4. Presence-Time.....the span of presence covering past, present and future.
5. Ability to span easily all scales from 8-8008.
6. Connection and co-creation by willingness.
8. Process the positive - which in turn will usually bring to view and erases the negative

I have never built large groups.......a lot of small teams......maybe 8 to 20 people.

I've never used contracts. (Every Comm Ev found me guilty of that.)

No enforced disconnection.

No pre-conceived line up.

Only process what comes to view.

The Zones are a natural grade chart. Each area of wants has its own grade chart.

Rising Scale matching terminals is the best way to observe if the client is truly winning. (For example: Scio's OT Levels match terminal with bt's......a more optimum matching would be to match terminals with gods.)

As for competition - I am already over-booked....but need a few 1,000 independent processors and coaches.

Alan
Post #1 20070108-1737 Leaving

Back in 1977, I was at flag having my 18th major Comm Ev.

Refusing to accept the findings.

Having done my umtee-umpth O/W write-up - feeling like I was the biggest criminal on Earth - when I reversed my ideas.

I decided to write up all my criminal actions.....

I sat there pen in hand, a couple of hundred blank sheets of paper.

I sat and scanned my life.........outside of stealing money out of my mother's purse......and several speeding tickets......nothing. Duh!

I had found the SP.......it was me.......yes! me!.....true I had steadily and subtly been "created as" an SP.......over many years.......yes, I had bought the items........it was just a matter of stripping away the false programming and finding the wrong items.

I guess the biggest wrong item was "my reach and my abilities were overts."

I did one other action which was to find the correct items. I did this by writing-up my abilities, life skills and assets.

This positive action helped run out a tremendous amount of invalidation, and my power and reach came back.

That was it......I retired from Scio.

Walked away.

Basically it has been UP ever since.

Within 6 weeks of leaving.......I took over a $Billion International Corporation.

I had limo's, yachts, offices in major cities, London, NY, Joburg, Zurich, Amsterdam, LA; gold, coal and diamond mines in Africa and Namibia, 3 top class hotels.....and numerous other goodies.

The reason I was able to take the Company over so easily; was it was being investigated by the IRS, the FBI, SEC, and several other International Gov Agencies.

These were many of the things I had handled over the years being a leading public figure in Scio., so I had tremendous confidence on being able to handle these threats.

Alan
Post #9 20070108-1737  The only reason a bad condition or identity is there

There are many things in Scio you must "not be!"

Now if I was to devise a destructive process.....the main process would be:

I want you to run the following:

Assess:

Suppressive Person
Victim
PTS
Sick
Poor
Weak
Ineffective

Down stat.

Take selected item.....must be item PC or Student least wants to be.

Now run:

"I must not be a (item)!"

Resist it - stop it from going away!

Resist it - add shame, blame, regret, guilt to it!

Repeat over and over until you cringe with shame, blame, regret, and guilt?

Hold it still - stop it from going away!

Repeat over and over until very, very, solid!

Now don't look at it, don't tell anyone about it!

Now go to Ethics and they will add more shame, blame, regret, guilt to it.

Now act it out and the rest of the staff will add more shame, blame, regret, guilt to it.

Do this for a number of years - until feel you must leave....

Congratulations you are now an implanted, fully programmed: "I will never go near processing or training ex-Scio."
To undo program:
Take each item:
Suppressive Person
Victim
PTS
Sick
Poor
Weak
Ineffective
Down stat.
Run:
What part of that (item) am I willing to experience?
What part of that (item) would I rather not experience?
What part of that (item) am I willing to create?
What part of that (item) would I rather not create?
Repeat over and over to big win.
Then take the opposite of item: i.e. Victim.....which could be A god....or A causative Being.....and run:
What part of that (item) am I willing to experience?
What part of that (item) would I rather not experience?
What part of that (item) am I willing to create?
What part of that (item) would I rather not create?
Repeat over and over to big win.
Every champion in any game does the above......watch Tiger Woods.....he constantly goes through this cycle.
The simple fact is the only reason a bad condition or identity is there; is because you resisted it and were afraid to holographically duplicate it.
**Post #17 20070117-2127 Scientology is an abuse-based technology**

The Introspection R/D is a very flawed R/D.

Behind almost all self listing is an abuser or abusive incident.

Scio is an abuse based technology. Run by abusers, in an abusive unsafe environment.

Asking a question in an authoritative manner is enough to trigger introspection.

Abusers always start their abuse by blasting a negative question in a negative hateful tone at the effect point or victim.

If the C/S or processor is smart enough they will notice almost immediately the pc will do something weird with a question, the most common is to repeat the question to themselves.....then answer.

To get into the self destructive violent state you have to have goofed for a long time.

I could write a book on this....but I hate to type.:(

Alan

---

**Thread 59: OK, here's a criticism**

**Post #15 20070126-1519 The deadly change point in Scientology**

People don't realise today what it was like in the 60's. New Age everything!!

Welcome Martin.....it is good to meet a fellow traveller who knew what Scio was like prior to the introduction of ethics.

To me the deadly change point was when LRH wrote, KSSW. - he declared himself to be "the only one." (KSSW: Keeping Scientology and Scientologists Wanking!)

Alan

---

**Post #16 20070126-1525**

Per Scn, solutions to problems become the problem. Fixed ideas are used to handle prior confusions.

Behind the confusion is the Overt(s).

Great write up!

Alan
Post #18 20070129-1634 The original sec checks

Thanks Alan. It's good to meet you on this board!

I believe much of the best technology was developed by others and not LRH.

There is a schizophrenic thread through the tech:

DMSMH - the person is in no way responsible for his case

The mid-fifties definition of clear - the person creates his own aberrations

1967 OT3 - BTs are responsible for the person's case

1981 HRD - the person is responsible for his creation of case

1981 NOTs - BTs are responsible for the person's case

I'm sure there are many other contradictions, but these show how the Grade chart became a sort of flip-flop of causation, where higher levels invalidated the person's realisations, made them the effect of hidden "other" influences and caved in their cases, making them dependent again on Scn services.

My guess is that the others-are-responsible levels were developed by LRH and the self-is-responsible levels were developed by various people who ran Ron's tech division. Certainly, all through his life, Ron dramatised blaming others.

Very insightful!!

LRH ordered the original sec checks to be done to find infiltrators and Government Agents.

It was Peter Green and Jack Parkhouse down in Joburg, Sth Africa in 1959-60 who found that if you processed people on the sec checks in a safe environment they made tremendous gains.

That was how the original Sec Checks became causative processes.

They were the ones who wrote the Joburg, The Children's Sec Check....BTW it was to be done on adults......as it cleaned up their childhood.

That was the beginning of The Responsibility, O/W and Missed Withhold Tech.....

Thanks for directing me to that area lionheart!

Alan

Post #32 20070202-2243 The tech is not LRH

So, if the 'tech' is based on black magic, aliens and a deny of Christianity how in the world can any of the 'tech' could have any GOOD meaning in the end?

How can I even use a part of the 'tech' in my life knowing what I know now.
It is a matter of intention.

Hubbard stole from many sources.......earlier he admitted he took from many sources.

Jet planes take you from one place to another.

Jet planes drop bombs.

Both use much of the same Tech......

You can fly from one place to another in a jet bomber......that doesn't drop bombs.....its all a matter of intent......and whether you got bombs to drop....

One of the best things to do to sort out the confusion is to make a list of what worked for you and gave you the feelings of certainty.

The Tech is not LRH.....just as a plane is not the pilot.

Alan

**Thread 63: Who is Alan?**

**Post #6 20070113-1639 Dennis Erlich**

Thanks Dennis!

Few know Dennis, but he was the best Qual Sec, Cramming Officer I ever had the pleasure of hating. :)

Long ago I got past the point of winning in life.....so what could drive me forward?

I found my go button......MASTERY.....taking a subject or area into mastery.

Dennis helped me tremendously to raise my levels of mastery.

Back in 1973, I had the choices of many Orgs to send my newbie, wannabe auditors to be trained. Because Dennis was at the LA Org, I chose that Org. I sent over 250 people to be trained Class IV, XDN auditors.

He did a great job......

He is not just a friend....he's a true, great friend as he will kick ass if he observes it is needed.

Alan
Thread 64: My disappointment

Post #16 20070111-0622 When Ron went to the dark side

I knew Ron well!

I'm pissed that I'm pissed off with him.

I've audited him - he's audited me.

Though the session I gave him was an assist...it went well.


The last time I talked with him was in Daytona, November, 1975.

The first year on the SHSBC was all I could ever have wanted, Ron was superb.

I was lucky in many ways for he was merciless with me. He coached me directly with incredible intensity. I loved it.

I was used to tough coaching having played major league football.

Even on that first Briefing Course the "old timers" knew he was quite a BS artist.

Yet bottom line it did not worry us, we knew his education diplomas were from a diploma mill.....he in a way laughed at himself a lot in those days.

These were the days when he and Scio desperately needed credibility.

The attitude for most all of us including Hubbard was we were all nut cases and we were doing our best to find our way out of the mess.

Had he maintained that attitude - Scio would have truly become a powerhouse.

DM's interpretation and deification of Ron was in actuality the worst thing he could have done.

On my second Briefing Course I saw Ron flip.......from that time onward I never saw him happy again for more than a few fleeting seconds.

Like all of us he was a package of dichotomous identities.....it appears he went to the darkside fully in June 1964.

His writing changed, his bulletins and policies became ways to dominate and subjugate people - ways to prove Ron right.

I hope over time I will fill in many blanks for you - but there is much I cannot say as it hurts too many others who I have not got the okay to let be known.

Possibly the biggest mistake we all made - was that Ron still was a very much an unhandled case. He was full of spite, greed, envy and jealousy.
Things that should have been handled on the lower levels.....the problem was he could not find anyone he could trust to audit him.

Mary-Sue broke her heart trying to audit him.....she was so full of charge she could not give him decent sessions.

Alan

Post #21 20070112-0451 The article that changed Scientology

And tell us more about what happened in those early days! What happened in June 64 that made him snap? What was the difference that you saw in him?

I believe the changes really began to take place when this article came out.

"Have You Ever Been A Boo-Hoo?," by James Phelan.
Saturday Evening Post, March 21, 1964, pp. 81-85

http://www.xs4all.nl/~kspaink/cos/rnewman/media/satevepost

LRH previous to this was higher than a kite, he was sure he was going to get world wide recognition from the Saturday Evening Post which at the time had one of the largest circulations in the US.

Imagine the devastating disappointment he must have felt when this hit the news stands.

At the same time the Victorian Government was about to ban Scio in Victoria, Oz.

Internally on the SHSBC the Tech was not working.....Monday mornings were a disaster....90% of the students were usually home sick, some fell out of trees, there were numerous car wrecks.

This went on for several months.

For some reason I was doing very well........I appointed myself in charge of sick students........most of the major casualties were running the GPM Tech.....so I became a master at cleaning up disasters.

I used to audit in the boiler room....this was long before Ethics, Qual or an HGC existed.

There would be long lines of people waiting for me to give them a session.....some vomiting many unconscious, we would transport them in wheel-barrows to bring them in the room.....I would lay them on the floor, put the cans in their hands and do locates and indicates.....usually took about 10 mins to bring them back to life.

Ho-hum!!

As for LRH, even a dictator and control freak sometimes cannot control everything.

Alan
**Post #22 20070112-0546 Mid-1964. The end of Scientology?**

Can you imagine what was going on internally throughout Scio at that time in April, June, July 1964?

Once the Saturday Evening Post was delivered.....practically all income dried up in the US.

The Gov ban on Scio dried up the income in Oz.

Students were blowing the Briefing Course, due to pressures from family members in Oz and the US.

People did not arrive at Saint Hill......I know Saint Hill was on the edge of bankruptcy at that time.

It was at this time money became the most important thing in LRH's universe.

Alan

**Post #26 20070115-1922 How Scientology recovered**

So how did Scn recover from this?

To me this sounds like it should have been the end of it, but it recovered.

How?

He borrowed and got donations from some wealthy Scio's., to last him through the rough spots.

He then set about building the bridge, Grades, Power, CC., and OT Levels.

He put in an HGC at Saint Hill.

He introduced confidentiality, Ethics.

A few months later, by that time I was in the US.....I began to recover Scio., throughout the US.

I showed people they could make living doing Scio.

This started a steady rush to St Hill to do the SHSBC.

Over the next 18 months I sent 150 people to do the SHSBC from my Missions in Dallas and St Louis, (in those days called Franchises.)....plus about another 75 to a 100 others from people who asked me what to do.

That was before the days of FSM's.

Alan

**Post #27 20070115-2001 I started a boom**

A funny thing happened on my first 10% check sent to the Franchise Office.

It was for $530.
It was sent back; with note: You do not have to send all your weekly income, just 10%.

I sent the check back. Told them it was 10%...The next note was: What are you up to?

I guess I had exceeded the reality level.

In 1964 you could buy a fully loaded Cadillac or Lincoln for $3,000. My first 5 weeks in the US I earned $27,000. *Enough to buy 9 Cadillacs or Lincolns.*

BTW I charged $35 an hour for processing double anyone else in the world.

I visited every US Org (5) in those days.....they were in dreadful locations and practically empty. I estimate there was about 45 staff in the Orgs and maybe 500 active Scio's.

The word of mouth went all over the world......people came from everywhere to find out what I was doing.

It started a massive boom.

Alan

**Post #35 20070128-2352 Favorite countries**

Alan,

Just outta curiosity, why did you choose to stay in the U.S. instead of going back to the U.K.?
(I had heard or read that you are in Texas.)

So long as I am within an hour or so of a major airport, I feel that anywhere in the world is ok.

I spent a tremendous amount of my life traveling and living in various countries - one day I said to someone I'm going home for the weekend - I realized - up to that moment in time, 1980, I had never designated where home was - it was the US, Palm Springs to be exact.

Later as Palm Springs began to get more built up - I sought a quieter location and more space - I ended up in Texas.

When I visit another country, I am always glad to get home - there so many great things about the US that we take for granted, but when they are not there, you sure miss them.

Of all the countries I have visited, I would say that Australia would be my next favorite country, but their tax system is draconian, as it is in the UK.

I loved Thailand, but it is too politically unstable.

Alan
Thread 66: Con[c]erns about posting here

Post #51 20070120-1620 Healthy people have an insatiable desire for knowledge

The real question is, is your knowledge toxic or healthy?

Or if you were a body cell: Are you a "boil" or a glowing healthy part of the whole.

Even the body practices expulsion.....it rounds up the toxic cells in a group, pushes them together until they push up and look like red angry lumps....then the really putrid, smelly, evil cells are isolated by their own dissention....turn yellow and are expelled.

Healthy people have an insatiable desire for knowledge....the Russians and for that matter most of the former USSR cannot get enough.....they are a pain-in-the-ass.

I doubt if the FZ went into Russia....it was the Russians took the material....

Alan

Thread 70: Life Repair Auditing

Post #5 20070110-1745 How to do a real Life Repair

Wow! What a degrade of Life Repair.

Basically a Life Repair puts in all your out rudiments with life.

I.e.:

Ask PC: What areas of their life they would like to get better in?

Make list of areas:

Take each area and put in high VGI zone.

Ask PC: Is there anyone you would like to get along with better?

Make list of people.

Take each area and put in high VGI zone.

Are you financially independent?

Can you study anything anywhere?

Are you Friendly?

Do you have any addictions?

Are you living your dream?
Check what person has read or studied....then check did something get triggered or come to view? Handle what comes to view.

Again ask PC: What areas of their life they would like to get better in?

Make list of areas:

Take each area and put in high VGI zone.

Again ask PC: Is there anyone you would like to get along with better?

Make list of people.

Take each area and put in high VGI zone.

Then:

Clean the needle....until PC comes in with a Floating Tone Arm. (This is usually my first step.)

Repeat these questions over and over until floating Tone Arm on each.

EP: At cause over each area. If pc lacks skills in an area, they know where to go and what to do to get the area handled.

That will do for a start.

BTW "Clears" and "OT's" need constant PT Life Repairs.

If you set up a person properly they will be able to achieve their life's dreams.

Done well, on a fairly able person it should take less than 100 hours.

Alan

Post #10 20070111-0154 More on Life Repair

"...less than 100 hours"?

Are you describing Life Repair as done in Scientology or Life Repair as done in Knowledgism?

Looks like it is not the same thing!

Except for the Financial Independence and Study anything anywhere questions it is pretty much what I ran in my Missions - as did most of the other top Mission Holders.

Of course that's when 1,000's of people were getting trained and the AO's and ASHO's were full. The reason that occurred was people were set-up right.

The IDIOTS in-domination CMO accused the Mission Holders of ripping off the Orgs.....hah!

Now they have empty Orgs and a massive ARC broken field.......who ripped off who?
Plus their Tech sucks.

Alan

**Thread 77: Who or what is the Independent Field**

**Post #1 20070111-0234 Who or What Is the Independent Field?**

It is basically anyone or any group that runs positive life enhancing processes.

Processing has been around since the first spiritual being made the first intention or postulate.

Universes are built by a composite of processes.

Games are played by a composite of processes.

Identities are created by a composite series of processes.

There are literally millions of hours of processing being done by 100,000's of groups.

Just a few are Landmark, Avatar, Bhuddism, Science of getting Rich, etc., etc. Most Churches have processing divisions in them.

A tremendous amount of Scio Tech has been assimilated into these groups.

If you locate the earlier Techs you will find you have been on this path for a very long time.

There also many ex-scio's that only process the lower stuff.....and will not evaluate what should be run....but just process the client in front of them and handle what comes up.

After almost 50 years of processing.... the simple fact is that each case is utterly different from any other case......but the mechanics of building any universe is identical.

The only viable way to get all charge and aberration off a case is to process the spiritual being in front of you and follow its interest line.

The interest line usually is connected to the Beings own Dreams and Goals.

The past areas of interest are areas where pieces of the client are still trapped.

It is all very simple - the only problem is it is a vast area, thus it takes years if not lifetimes to handle all the Being wants handled.

Alan

**Post #4 20070119-0134**

I guess that's why I never understood COS. The whole emphasis on self or ego. The whole process of discovery that was absolutely necessary.
That somehow if you have mastery over yourself you have no obligation to the world that you originated from. It's up to everyone else.

If you read further on these message boards - one of the things you will notice that most people miss is the camaraderie of being part of a team.

As for mastery...it is not for just for self.....it's part of helping the team.....and hopefully the team helps all in many other ways.

I have played on many championship teams....teams where each player was a master of his position.....there is nothing like it.

Alan

Post #7 20070121-2114

The biggest problem was not exchanging it with the medical and scientific community, in my opinion. Perhaps encouraging the mental health field to challenge its own notions and looking into the idea of researching alternative ideas. It never hurt for science and medicine.

I think you have a lot of unreality in the area of introducing new ideas and concepts.

Two of the most recent major new ideas....the Apple Computer and the Microsoft Software......could not be given away at the beginning.

Check any new concept - they are almost universally attacked by the established powers that be.

There are very few original originators.......there are even less original duplicators of original originations.

Alan

Thread 79: A question

Post #3 20070112-0517 Ex-identities

What about all the other "ex-identities" this lifetime you have been?


But what am I now?

I am NOT a Scientologist. Haven't been one for 24 years.

I know what I am. I also know my main Prime Identities.

I know what I love to do and am doing it.

I know what I love to be and I'm being it.
I know what my dreams are and I am Living them....:D
Because of this I am having a passionate, love affair with the people I love and life.

Alan

**Thread 85: Coded Formula for Happiness and Harmony in Life**

**Post #1 20070111-1717 Coded Formula for Happiness and Harmony in Life**

**CODED FORMULA FOR HAPPINESS AND HARMONY IN LIFE**

The S is more important than the M.

The M is more important than the B.

The B is more important than the V or P.

It is best if the S M B and the V and P are in balance.

**CODED FORMULA FOR DISASTER AND DISTRESS IN LIFE**

The V or P is more important than the B.

The B is more important than the M.

The M is more important than the S.

\[
\begin{align*}
1 \\
1 \\
1 \\
1 \\
v \\
\end{align*}
\]

Keys to the Code:

S = Spirit.

M = Mind.

B = Body.

V = Vagina.

P = Penis.

Alan
Thread 86: Getting it out of your head

Post #11 20070406-0508 Getting unwanted stuff out of your head

It is very possible to get anything that is unwanted out of your head.

This can be done solo, though it is best if you co-process it.

Make sure you write everything down.

Just follow your interest line.

You can scan the questions and take up what question or area that interests you.

Just reading these questions will start undoing and unfixing your attention from charged areas.

Areas: Scientology, Ethics, Reg-ing, Processing, Training, Cramming, Post, Hat, Money, Time, Space, Energy, Things, etc.

Select area of interest or charge:

Use Prefix: Connected to (area)??

1. Were you given a wrong item?
   a. What was the wrong item?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that wrong item?

2. Was a right item not accepted?
   a. What was the right item?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that not accepted right item?
   c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   d. What were the questions?
   e. If listing question; correct list.

3. Were you given a wrong answer?
   a. What was the wrong answer?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that wrong answer?
   c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   d. What were the questions?
   e. If listing question; correct list.
4. Was a right answer not accepted?
   a. What was the right answer?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that not accepted right answer?
   c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   d. What were the questions?
   e. If listing question; correct list.
5. Were you given a wrong purpose or goal?
   a. What was the wrong purpose or goal?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that wrong purpose or goal?
   c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   d. What were the questions?
   e. If listing question; correct list.
6. Was a right purpose or goal not accepted?
   a. What was the right purpose or goal?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that not accepted right purpose or goal?
   c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   d. What were the questions?
   e. If listing question; correct list.
7. Were you given a wrong condition?
   a. What was the wrong condition?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that wrong condition?
   c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   d. What were the questions?
   e. If listing question; correct list.
8. Was a correct condition not accepted?
a. What was the correct condition?
b. What were the consequences that occurred from that not accepted correct condition?
c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
d. What were the questions?
e. If listing question; correct list.

9. Was a goal or dream of yours made nothing of, and someone else’s goals or dreams super-imposed over yours?
   a. What was the goal or dream of yours that was made nothing of?
   b. What were the consequences that occurred from that goal or dream of yours that was made nothing of?
   c. What was someone else’s goal or dream that was super-imposed over yours?
   d. What were the consequences that occurred from someone else’s goal or dream that was super-imposed over yours?
   e. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
   f. What were the questions?
   g. If listing question; correct list.

10. Was there a wrong indication?
    a. What was the wrong indication?
    b. What were the consequences that occurred from that wrong indication?
    c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
    d. What were the questions?
    e. If listing question; correct list.

11. Was a correct indication not accepted?
    a. What was the correct indication?
    b. What were the consequences that occurred from that not accepted correct indication?
    c. Because of this did you start asking yourself questions?
    d. What were the questions?
    e. If listing question; correct list.
Don't make an ordeal out of this. It is best done to a win. Take a break. Stay on one subject until your attention goes free.

Alan

**Post #19 20070407-0204 Use your knowledge and abilities**

I come from an era of Scio that did not contain any restraints. Any piece of tech could be used at any time, in any situation. Consequently all the BS about the dangers of use of the Tech are not part of my universe.

The Corrections List I wrote - I have been using much of since 1961.

Using those questions with different Prefixes has led to at least 9 Wimbledon Tennis Championships. (Connected to being the number one tennis player in the world has a......)

At least 60 millionaires. (Connected to building a fortune......) Including many ex-Mission Holders.

6 NY Times Best selling authors. (Connected to writing a best seller.....)

1 PGA Tour win. (Connected to winning........)

1 Olympic Gold Medalist. (Connected to being the fastest runner......) Helped produce the oldest person ever to win the 100 Meter Olympic Gold Medal.

Each of the above had tremendous abilities in their areas of interest, the Tech allowed them to pull the stops off them and rise to greater heights.

One of the biggest mistakes Scio's make when they leave Scio is they discard their knowledge and abilities. After all it is your knowledge and your abilities. Scio does not own it - it is yours.

Use it, use your knowledge and abilities in an understandable form with people.

Alan

**Post #28 20070409-0317 Matching terminals**

Can you define matching terminals?

A matching terminal is a person on a parity with you.

Example: World Class sprinters - each sprinter is a champion.

Or: A Billionaire tends to be on a parity with another billionaire.

Or: 7/11 clerk is on a parity with other 7/11 clerks.

If the training and processing is working, you naturally upgrade your terminals.

This was the indicators of the tech was working before the Grades and OT Levels.
Thread 90: A Gradient Descent into Hell

Post #1 20070112-0926 A Gradient Descent into Hell
As I look over the years of the Scientology Empires Rise and Fall, I saw something heavenly gradiently descend into hell.

I saw how the tiniest thing led to terrible abuses.

Take for instance the first time we had to tell a shore story to hide LRH's presence.......I knew immediately we had given the OK to lie, to keep lying until the truth is long forgotten.

Statistics.....fabulous Tech.....Lets you know where you are at....yet, how it distorted everything.....a simple thing like recruiting.......loading a poverty ridden Org with unhatted untrained staff.

Now we get into incredible financial abuses.

Manning the Org Board.....God how that destroyed people's pay.....I remember visiting the St Louis Org....they had 128 staff and one auditor......and one supervisor......Barry Kline was ED.......such insanity.

Each little distortion led to incredible horrors.

Destroying the Mission Network......guaranteed every outer Org, AO, ASHO, SO, CMO witch hunts, purges, downstats and abuses for eternity.....

The list goes on and on.....

I remember in 1973-74 buying 200 Class IV, XDN Courses from the LA Org for my staff....in 1974 I bought a 100 SHSBC Courses from ASHO LA for my staff.......in 1975 I bought 100 SHSBC courses from St Hill, England for my staff.

I bet Scio 2006 did not sell a 100 courses total between LA Org, ASHO or St Hill.

All these people were new public......

But I was an SP......must be gotten rid off.....LOL.

Where did the truth go?

Alan

Post #5 20070118-1402
Did you ever experience the legendary "Finance Police" missions? Or were you already out?

No, I was out by then.

But, once DM reneged on the reform I knew what was in the future.....DM had never built anything in his life......his, as was LRH's game was control, power and domination...
DM had to kill the "geese that laid the golden eggs." Kill anyone who knew more than he did .......which was most senior Scio's.

Scio descended to DM's level........it shrunk drastically.

Alan

**Thread 92: Getting Non-Hubbard Works out of the C of S - What Really Happened**

**Post #6 20070313-1407 Premature Power Syndrome**

Face-ripping ED's - how many I've met over the years.

The first FEBC's we named "Frantic Efforts to Be Causes."

These individuals suffered from PPS.....Premature Power Syndrome.

Few realize that it takes a long time to grow and handle power.......giving a person Premature Power causes them to pull old winning power identities from the past......most often these are enemy identities that had overwhelmed them by face-ripping behavior.

It does not take long to plunge an area into a full-on dramatization of fighting past enemies.....the whole group go SP. Tearing each other to pieces.

This is the price Scio paid for rabbiting from the incomplete GPM Tech.

Alan

**Thread 101: Short history of the evils of RTC**

**Post #7 20070729-2109 When O/W write ups began**

"LRH didn't even develop O/W writeups nor consider them workable technology.". This, if it could be verified, is ASTOUNDING! I will accept verbal data and best of ability to recall....:D

I believe O/W write ups began with Irene Dunleavy/Howey - she did it on staff at Saint Hill in 1966.

It was not meant to be an extensive write up. Just enough to undo being effect in a specific area.

Alan

**Thread 107: The Original Saint Hill**

**Post #1 20070113-1734 The Original Saint Hill**

When I arrived to do my first SHSBC there were only 8 people on staff.
LRH, MSH, Herbie Parkhouse, Course Sup, Brian Pope, Course Sup, Robin Handcock, Franchise Officer. Mary Long, Registrar - there was one other Course Sup whose name I have forgotten.

There were approx 90 students.

The curriculum was 9.00 to 12.00 morning Co- Audit, 12.00 to 1.00 lunch.....1.00 to 3.00 co-audit. 3.00 to 5.30 study, practice....5.30 to 7.00 dinner. 7.00 to 10.00 study or LRH lecture. Monday to Friday.

There were 5 levels of training and co-processing.....the highest level was the Z Unit.....it was at this level that the GPM Tech was co-audited.

It was almost the same curriculum when I did the second SHSBC.

Ethics was not a subject....F/N's were ignored - each level was taken to ability to apply. Students were processed on their OWN Goals. There was no HGC.

If you did a Gross Auditing Error you retrained the level.

It was an incredibly safe environment.

Scio was evolving gradiently, no one had to give up their life or go heavily in debt to do Scio.

Things started to go strange earlier Technically with the implant goals material. Also slowly the students were no longer being processed on their own goals but what LRH had decided was there.

The madness did not appear until late 1964 Organizationally, when Ron began to implement the Galactic Org Board Material.

Obviously LRH and Scio began to dramatize "being stuck in past incidents."

Alan

Post #5 20070121-1751

Alan,

Were you around at the time little Davey was on course?

Did you know his parents at all?

No....to first question, but I do known someone who was.

Knew his dad quite well.

Knew his wife and her family very well......they started in my Dallas, Center.

Shelley and her sister were just toddlers....used to look after them while their mom and dad were on course.

Alan
Post #10 20070224-2338 Researching with LRH

Researching with LRH

Few know or have any concept of how much of the research was carried out.

In 1962-63-64, there was a unit on the original SHSBC that did much of the basic research; it was the Z unit.

Ron would work most of the night on the many hats he wore. But in those early days most of his attention was on Tech research.

Once you were in the Z unit, which was a co-audit of mainly pure new tech.

Before the start of session you would look at the door of the chapel to see if there was something new to run on your pc - no matter what your pc was running the session before - you would run the new rundown.

Pinned to the door would be a hand written LRH bulletin; which you would copy verbatim and run on your pc.

You were expected to make the tech work, any additions, changes or suspected changes needed you had to include on your worksheets and if important you would write a note and include it in your folder as you did the R/D. (If any major discoveries those would be highlighted.)

LRH would then C/S all the sessions that night, with further additions or deletions.

It was quite a skill to read, and run a new rundown and produce results in a session.

Many of the R/D's lasted one or two days - it would depend on the casualty rate on the pc's and more importantly could the auditors handle it - as to whether the R/D would become part of standard tech.

The workable R/D's would evolve into usable procedures by these methods.

Some R/D's would blow the pc up-the-pole and some would bury the pc, some would make the pc better.

It was an exciting adventurous period.

This was long before F/N everything which only came into existence on the Original Class VIII course in Oct, 1968.

There are several vitally important tapes and bulletins from this period that have been omitted from any of the checksheets and Tech Vols.

Alan
Thread 109: Making sense of the madness you have escaped from!

Post #1 20070113-1846 Making sense of the madness you have escaped from!

One of the hardest things to do for an ex-scientologist or for that matter anyone who has escaped any cult, is to arrive and stay in present-time.

It took me 17 years to arrive stably in PT.

I am still undoing the subtle enslavements.

In many ways I was lucky as I came into Scio in an era that questioned everything.

I also compartment my thinking into three basic areas.

1. What could be proven as a fact.

   Good indicators.
   
   Life going easier.
   
   Increased life skills.
   
   Wins.
   
   More abilities.
   
   Etc.

2. What was just speculation or could not be proven as a fact.

   Past lives.
   
   Xenu. OT III incident.
   
   Implants.
   
   Trains on Venus.
   
   Etc.

3. What was unknown or there was a pretty good chance "I didn't know -I did not know!"

   In many ways these are the areas that make you co-dependent on Scio.

   Just before leaving Scio.....I made lists connected to each area.

   The most powerful list was: What skills and abilities did I have.

   Other lists I made:
What could I do well?

(Nothing was too small to put on this list: i.e. I could tie my shoelaces, I could cook an egg, I could communicate, I could get dressed, I could shave, I could read, write, do maths, etc.) Strange how rehabilitative it was to acknowledge all of these mundane abilities.

What actual criminal acts had I committed?

(This undid so many wrong items and false overts.)

What did I love to do?

What were my most valuable abilities or skills.

Where could I use or market them.

What products could I produce?

What assets did I have?

What abilities was I withholding?

What successful actions had I done?

Another question I ran:

If I became, rich, successful, well known and happy what was I afraid might happen?

The hardest areas to untangle from Scio is that LRH borrowed from so many other subjects. Subjects that you don't know exist.

So it seems Scio contains all the knowledge......far from it.

Alan

**Post #3 20070115-0556 Find and validate the positives**

Was it really madness?

Is the "Scientology experience" always negative?

Orientation as a Being, yeah, that's my success story right there.

The madness is in each of us.

Is the "Scientology experience" always negative?

That is the problem, no it is not......far from it; there are millions of positives.....it's just they collide with the millions of negatives!

For most when they leave a group or team they lose a lot of friends, lots of point "B's". Their space
and time tends to collapse. By finding and validating the positives you get back a great deal of space and time.

Spacation = Beingness.

Time = Havingness.

Kinda important stuff in the Games of life.

Alan

**Post #5 20070115-1708 How to recover from Scientology**

Without using any "tech" at all, how does one go about recovering from Scientology?

Concentrate on your career?

How do you fill the void?

Some might say "what void?" But there is a void. A deep one.

10 years ago I thought I had all the answers. I had "the tech" to handle anything. I had the answers to life itself. I was training to be an auditor. I was in the most ethical group on the planet. I had found kindred spirits. I was shouldering the responsibility of the planet. I was a "big being". I could do the impossible.

How does one get over that loss?

**Well for a start stop lying, making less and making nothing of yourself!**

You have a lot of Tech.

You have a comm cycle.......worth a fortune if used properly.

You can produce a product....evidence; this message board.......again worth another fortune if marketed properly.

You wrote: 10 years ago I thought I had all the answers. I had "the tech" to handle anything. I had the answers to life itself. I was training to be an auditor. I was in the most ethical group on the planet. I had found kindred spirits. I was shouldering the responsibility of the planet. I was a "big being". I could do the impossible.

What was the dream or goal you had behind this?

How can you achieve that dream or goal without selling your soul?

Do you like teaching people?

Are you a good coach?

What do you love to do?
Do the above lists.

Alan

**Post #6 20070115-1728 Definitions of WEALTH and RICH**

“If you cannot holographically define it, you cannot have it.” ACW

**Definitions of WEALTH and RICH**

There are two words that few have a full definition of. Those words are WEALTH and RICH.

Both words mean; the ability to have an infinity or abundance of spiritual, mental, physical and environmental someones or somethings. They can be people, places, subjects or things.

**Spiritual wealth and riches are:**

An infinity or abundance of Presence, Life Force Particles, Space, Time, Energy, Power, Intelligence, Thoughts, Creativity, Dreams, Intentions, Optimum Visions, Optimum Games, Love, Truth, Harmony, Friendliness, Knowledge, Responsibility, Control, Appreciation, Values, Honor, Compassion, Integrity and Happiness.

You are aligned and co-creating with friendly others who have the willingness, cleverness, skills, abilities, know-how and intelligence to help you achieve and maintain your greatness - as you are willing to help others reach and maintain their greatness.

**Mental wealth and riches are:**

An infinity or abundance of optimal recorded Cleverness's, Know-How's, Workable Information, Successful Ideas and Effective Workable Actions, Effective and Efficient Utilization of Space, Time, Energy and Things, Constantly Upgrading and Keeping Identities, Actions and Things in their Correct Optimum Orders of Importance.

You are aligned with, and can contribute to and help like minded friends.

**Physical wealth and riches are:**

An infinity or abundance of optimized healthy body, fitness, large possessions of space, time, energy, money, gold, silver, pearls, jewels, land, things and objects; that abundance of worldly estate which exceeds the estate of the greater part of the community; affluence; opulence.

You are aligned with, and can contribute to and help physically minded friends.

**Environmental wealth and riches are:**

An infinity or abundance of optimized safe spaces, safe countries to live in - safe, friendly places to visit, - wealthy, rich, friendly, powerful, knowledgeable friends and teammates, - multiple objects (ranches, homes, cars, boats, planes, tools, etc.)

You are aligned with, and can contribute to and help these types of friendly safe environments.

*The following definitions are taken from the Webster's 1828 Dictionary:*
WEALTH, n.

1. Prosperity; external happiness.

2. Riches; large possessions of money, goods or land; that abundance of worldly estate which exceeds the estate of the greater part of the community; affluence; opulence.

RICH, a. [L. rego, regnum, Eng. reach, region, from extending.]

1. Wealthy; opulent; possessing a large portion of land, goods or money, or a larger portion than is common to other men or to men of like rank.

A farmer may be rich with property which would not make a nobleman rich. An annual income of 500 sterling pounds would make a rich vicar, but not a rich bishop. Men more willingly acknowledge others to be richer, than to be wiser than themselves.

Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver and in gold. Genesis 13.

2. Splendid; costly; valuable; precious; sumptuous; as a rich dress; a rich border; a rich silk; rich furniture; a rich present.

3. Abundant in materials; yielding great quantities of any thing valuable; as a rich mine; rich ore.

4. Abounding in valuable ingredients or qualities.

So we say, a rich description; a discourse rich in ideas.

5. Full of valuable achievements or works.

Each minute shall be rich in some great action.

6. Fertile; fruitful; capable of producing large crops or quantities; as a rich soil; rich land; rich mold.

7. Abundant; large; as a rich crop.

8. Abundant; affording abundance; plentiful.

The gorgeous East with richest hand pours on her sons barbaric pearl and gold.

9. Full of beautiful scenery; as a rich landscape; a rich prospect.

10. Abounding with elegant colors; as a rich picture.

11. Plentifully stocked; as pastures rich in flocks.

12. Strong; vivid; perfect; as a rich color.

13. Having something precious; as a grove of rich trees.

14. Abounding with nutritious qualities; as a rich diet.

15. Highly seasoned; as rich paste; a rich dish of food.

16. Abounding with a variety of delicious food; as a rich table or entertainment.
17. Containing abundance beyond wants; as a rich treasury.

18. In music, full of sweet or harmonious sounds.

19. In Scripture, abounding; highly endowed with spiritual gifts; as rich in faith. James 2.


21. Self-righteous; abounding, in one's own opinion, with spiritual graces. Rev. 3.
Rom. 10.

The rich, used as a noun, denotes a rich man or person, or more frequently in the plural, rich men or persons.


RICH, v.t. To enrich. [Not used. See Enrich.]

Alan

**Post #7 20070115-1739 The Source Points of Getting Rich**

**THE SOURCE POINTS OF GETTING RICH**

The source points of getting rich are:

You being FULLY PRESENT with the ability to REACH without any restraint or reservation, knowing and being responsible for the full effects of the consequences of your intentions, visions, emotions and actions.

The root word, presence, emotions and actions of getting RICH stem from the ability to REACH.

From creating a full holographic conceptual understanding of REACH you will have the basic formula for the attainment of RICHES.

The root word, lack of presence, the negative emotions and the lack of actions of POVERTY all stem from the action of WITHDRAWAL.

The lack of presence, the negative emotions and the lack of actions of stemming from an area of FEAR are the source points that cause one to go into WITHDRAWAL.

The presence, emotions and actions of BRAVERY are the source points that empower one with the ability to REACH.

If you truly desire to be RICH it is vital that you get a full holographic concept of the word and subject of REACH.

Then set about restoring your abilities to REACH and enhance your BRAVERY.
To enhance your BRAVERY many deep-seated FEARS will need to be removed.

QUICK DEFINITIONS: **REACH**

- **noun:** the act of physically reaching or thrusting out
- **noun:** the limits within which something can be effective (Example: "He was beyond the reach of their fire")
- **noun:** an area in which something acts or operates or has power or control (Example: "Outside the reach of the law")
- **noun:** the limit of capability
- **verb:** to extend as far as (Example: "The sunlight reached the wall")
- **verb:** be in or establish communication with (Example: "Our advertisements reach millions")
- **verb:** move forward or upward in order to touch; also in a metaphorical sense (Example: "Government reaches out to the people")
- **verb:** reach a point in time, or a certain state or level (Example: "This car can reach a speed of 140 miles per hour")
- **verb:** reach a destination, either real or abstract (Example: "The water reached the doorstep")
- **verb:** reach a goal, e.g., "make the first team"
- **verb:** to exert much effort or energy
- **verb:** place into the hands or custody of
- **verb:** to gain with effort

Webster’s 1828 Dictionary definition of:

**REACH,** v.t. Raught, the ancient preterit, is obsolete. The verb is now regular; pp. reached. L. rego, to rule or govern, to make right or straight, that is, to strain or stretch, the radical sense.

The English sense of reach appears in L. porrigo and porricio. Greek, to reach, to stretch, the radical sense of desiring. L. fragro. But the primary sense is the same, to reach, to extend, to shoot forth, to urge.]

1. To extend; to stretch; in a general sense; sometimes followed by out and forth; as, to reach out the arm. Hence,

2. To extend to; to touch by extending either the arm alone, or with an instrument in the hand; as, to reach a book on the shelf; I cannot reach the object with my cane; the seaman reaches the bottom of the river with a pole or a line.

3. To strike from a distance. (O patron power, thy present aid afford, that I may reach the beast.)
4. To deliver with the hand by extending the arm; to hand. (He reached [to] me an orange. He reached me a full cup.)

5. To extend or stretch from a distance. (Reach hither thy finger - reach hither thy hand. John 20.)

6. To arrive at; to come to. (The ship reached her port in safety. We reached New York on Thursday. The letter reached me at seven o'clock.)

7. To attain to or arrive at, by effort, labor or study; hence, to gain or obtain. (Every artist should attempt to reach the point of excellence.)

The best accounts of the appearances of nature which human penetration can reach, come short of its reality.

8. To penetrate to. (Whatever alterations are made in the body, if they reach not the mind, there is no perception.)

9. To extend to so as to include or comprehend in fact or principle. (The law reached the intention of the promoters, and this act fixed the natural price of money.)

10. To extend to. (Thy desire leads to no excess that reaches blame.)

11. To extend; to spread abroad. (Trees reach'd too far their pampered boughs.)

12. To take with the hand.

13. To overreach; to deceive.

**REACH**, v.i.

1. To be extended. (The new world reaches quite across the torrid zone.) (And behold, a ladder set on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven. Gen. 28.)

2. To penetrate. (Ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth to heaven. 2Chron. 28.) (To reach after, to make efforts to attain to or obtain.) (He would be in a posture of mind, reaching after a positive idea of infinity.)

**REACH**, n.

1. In a general sense, extension; a stretching; extent.

2. The power of extending to, or of taking by the hand, or by any instrument managed by the hand. The book is not within my reach. The bottom of the sea is not within the reach of a line or cable.

3. Power of attainment or management, or the limit of power, physical or moral. (He used all the means within his reach. The causes of phenomena are often beyond the reach of human intellect.) (Be sure yourself and your own reach to know.)

4. Effort of the mind in contrivance or research; contrivance; scheme.

5. A fetch; an artifice to obtain an advantage. (The duke of Parma had particular reaches and ends of
his own underhand, to cross the design.)

6. Tendency to distant consequences. (Strain not my speech to grosser issues, nor to larger reach than to suspicion.)

7. Extent.

8. Among seamen, the distance between two points on the banks of a river, in which the current flows in a straight course.

Alan

**Thread 129: UMike-My Story**

**Post #6 20070117-0115 Dianetics has degraded into running Mental Image Pictures**

Dianetics has degraded into running Mental Image Pictures.

The End Phenomena is: At cause over mental image pictures.

Often that is achieved in pulling overtts or withholds.

Mental Image Pictures are just a substitute for the actual incident....an in your head video.

It is very degrading to a being to make them run MIP's as it makes the MIP's bigger than the being.

Alan

**Thread 135: Successes after leaving Scientology**

**Post #1 20070116-0502 Successes After Leaving Scientology**

One of the negative process run on people attempting to leave Scio, is that you will not survive without Scio.

Many, many people have achieved success after leaving Scio.

Possibly the most successful is now worth 5 to 8 Billion dollars. He also had 5 Ex-Presidents of major countries working for him. I believe he is the richest man in Canada.

Several of the ex-mission holders are now worth in the multi-millions. One who recently died was worth over a $Billion.

Several exes have written best sellers.

I know of two that have gone on and won several Wimbledon Tennis Championships.

All the above also have been very influential in their fields.

Perhaps some of you can add to this list.
Post #3 20070116-1719

Wimbledon Championships??? WOW!

Can you say who?

John Newcombe

He even wrote about his sessions in his book. I don't even know if he knew it was Scio......in those days we produced results on the client first.

No.1 player in world 3 times (1967,70-71); won Wimbledon 3 times and U.S. and Australian championships twice each.

John Newcombe was the last amateur to win Wimbledon in 1967 and won the tournament again as a professional in 1970 and 1971. His other grand slam tournament victories include two US titles in 1967 and 1973, two Australian titles in 1973 and 1975, and 17 doubles titles.

It was in singles, though, that Newcombe made his name. He and Rod Laver are the only players to win the men's singles at Forest Hills and Wimbledon as amateurs and pros. Newcombe was the last amateur champion at Wimbledon in 1967, and repeated in 1970 and 1971 during the open era.

I was in business at that early Scio time with Frank Sedgeman, Lew Hoad, Pancho Gonzales.......all Wimbledon winners.

Alan

Post #5 20070117-0014

The Canadian is Peter Munk......I met him and his wife Linda, in Toronto....in 1966, I stayed at his house.....He attended a Money Course I was teaching.

They had gone to Saint Hill for Grades and Power....he was very upset with how Scio had handled him and people he had sent to them...

I asked him a simple question......Were you processed against your goals?

He just fell apart....itsa-ed for about an hour on his goals.

We then spent the rest of the night planning how he could make it big....

Despite being an engineer, Munk's rise came from a career in business. He is Chairman and founder of Barrick Gold, the world's largest gold mining corporation. Munk was founder, Chairman and CEO of Trizec Corporation, now known as Trizec Properties (one of the largest U.S. REITs ? listed on the NYSE), where he remains Chairman.

I guess he followed the plan!!
Post #12 20070118-1139 Failing my way to Success

Failing my way to Success

A long time ago before Scio I had a massive fear of failure.

One day I realized that failure meant I was in the game as a player - but I had too many "unknowns" to win.

Much of this realization came as a result of playing sports.

Once I realized there were "unknowns" my fears tend to vanish. As I handled my "unknowns" I began to enjoy my failures. It meant a new area to study and master.

Most of us leave Scio feeling we were failures....I know I did.

Look at what was "unknown" to us about LRH, MSH, the GO, the CMO, the SO, the Orgs. Is it any wonder we failed?

What a destructive act it is when you observe something not correct or downright destructive and you tell it to an Exec -then they say to you go write up your O/W's.....thank God the internet came into being.

I know I and many others started a process running that began to bring to view those "unknowns".....it started during the Mission Holders meetings at Flag.....it led to more and more Organizational crimes coming to view.....it led to 35,000 people leaving Scio between 1982 and 1983......

Bill Franks asked me to recover the "old timers" - I refused unless certain reforms would be implemented.............those reforms began to get implemented......then DM reneged on them....that started the schism.

Big successes are composed of lots of little successes.

Masterpieces are composed of mastered pieces.

Enjoy you failures.....learn from them.....those sky high dreams will come back.

Tell your story.....you'll be amazed how relieved you will be. Not only that you are helping others see the truth.....

Alan

Post #18 20070206-0328 For Success, stay focused on your Prime Goal

I have spent the majority of my life helping people be more successful including myself.

To run a successful Mission it was vital that your students be successful in life.
Most people are actually afraid to be successful.

Much of that is due to the programming they receive in school and from their parents.

The important things for success are not taught in schools. Unless you want to be a job holder.

It is much worse in EU, USSR, and Commonwealth countries as the people in power want workers.

The US is much more open to success than any other country I have visited or lived in. Though it is no longer as free as it was when I arrived in 1964.

Success depends on the ability to stay focused on your Prime Goal.

The problem with most ex-Scio's is their Prime Goals has been devastated, and other goals have been super-imposed over theirs, of course so have most people in life.

Alan

Post #20 20070206-0340 "Positive word and concept" illiteracy

You are absolutely correct Romuva.

But you can change a whole nation if you put your mind and soul to it.

It isn't doing the big things, it is doing the little day to day things.

It is educating people on the true things or areas they need to be educated on.....

"Perhaps some of you would like to say what are the most important things that people should be educated on?"

In third world countries the education system is designed to control, cut reach and enslave people.

The Gov. policies are designed to control, cut reach and enslave people.

Almost all major groups on this planet use policies and processes to control, cut reach and enslave people.

Almost all people are trained and educated to control, cut reach and enslave people.

All taxation systems are designed to control, cut reach and enslave people.

These are the major negative processes being run throughout the world.

To undo this programming may take centuries.

Luckily we have the internet which is passing an immense amount of knowledge and know-how across all borders.

As the people throughout the world become more literate there will be massive evolutions.

But almost everyone on this planet is "positive word and concept" illiterate.
"If you can't define it, you can't have it." It is as simple as that.

Alan

**Post #27 20070206-1743 Dennis Erlich**

Few people know what you have been through.....fewer still could have withstood the constant attempts to destroy you utterly.

I witnessed just one attempt on you.......it was pure evil.....everything you loved and held dear was used in an attempt to drive you insane and destroy you utterly.

I remember you coming into my office and saying to me: "I'm no use to you or your people, I'm too upset....to be of any use, I need to leave!"

I remember sitting there.....feeling hopeless that I could not help.

Over the years I followed the relentless attacks on you...then came possibly the most disgusting attack of all......the raid on your house and the taking of you personal computer and your files......

That may well have been the footbullet of all time as from that point on the internet rallied on your side against Scio.....

Scio lost the most powerful tool on this planet.......it showed a fraction of its true intent.....world domination.......and its evil to destroy utterly anyone who dared challenge them.

When you won the court case it was a victory for all of us......had you collected a $100,000,000 it would never pay back the price you paid.

I too am glad you are on this board.

Alan

**Thread 152: Dianetics...Bait? Hook?**

**Post #15 20070228-2034 The “bubbles” universe**

[personal story snipped]

For what its worth:

You went beyond Scio - into an Ascension Experience State. = AE

You came in during the quickie period of Scio.......

Scio Tech, would from then on act as a degrade procedure.....

Had you had the state recognized and the abilities regained and acknowledged, you could then have continued to evolve.
I recognize the "bubbles" universe......quite a high universe. Way beyond the physical universe.......if you had time to look about you - you would have seen the physical universe looking like a golden spinning ball.

The biggest problem with an AE is they can be very disorientating.

Alan

**Thread 177: Truth about communism/documentary**

**Post #18 20070120-2025 Holocaust survivors**

Back in 1964 in England I had 28 former holocaust survivors from Dachau, Krakow, Treblinka, and other concentration camps as clients.....I so I know some of what went on.

Almost all had the same "sin" of omission that led them into the camps and torture....it was: "they saw what was happening and did very little or nothing about it." :(:

Alan

**Post #21 20070120-2237**

I can't even imagine Alan what that experience must of been like for them. If I was an auditor hypothetically. I couldn't touch that.

I would insist that I would have to leave those people at peace.

That must of been tough for the people that audited them.

I mean how do you live with an experience like that?

It was not a problem.....they sought me out.....I won with each of them......I was able to free them up so they could get on with their lives.

Alan

**Thread 178: Is this where your money went?**

**Post #3 20070120-0729 LRH's Jag**

Nice to know he was touring around in his fancy Jag whilst others where being overboarded, being imprisoned in the chain locker and being forced to live in a degraded state.

That jag cost about $3,000. It was about a 1960 model. Pic was taken around mid '63.

He had it for years.

Neither LRH or MSH were very extravagant.

Alan
Thread 180: Question for all former scientologists

Post #77 20070302-1834 Identities

First we need to find out exactly how this mechanism works and to become fully aware of our own role in it. That should make the auditor a safer terminal.

One of the reasons there are so many variables in processing has to do with:

One: The processor; what identity are they in?

Two: The client; what identity are they viewing the incident from?

An identity is a pre-programmed filter mechanism - it is created to only observe what it wants to observe and filter out anything that it deems unwanted. In other words even if what your view is exactly as it is.....the identity you are viewing from will employ selective views and selective importances.

Basically an Identity is the stable datum used to hold off an area or areas of confusion.

The way Scio and Dianetics is positioned you WILL NOT get the pure truth of what is truly there.

Thus you get dub-in and false images.

It is easy to correct on non Scio's.......but most Scio's believe they have the truth.......so they filter and select their "truths".

Which makes for the damnedest false conditions you have ever encountered.

Processes run with no agendas attached will guide you to the truth.

If you have the exact truth - you will experience an instant upgrade of your PT existence and mood level, an upgrade of your connections, an upgrade of your position in life, an upgrade in who you connect to.

It is all so simple.

Alan

Thread 188: Auditing: Truly Bogus?

Post #3 20070121-0303 Auditing is based on finding the truth

To me auditing is the easiest thing in the world to test.

It is based on finding the truth.

Truth is the exact and precise who, what, where, when, how, mood, etc,
In life, all games are based on degrees of truth. Game of Golf; the winner is the one closest to the truth....18 holes...18 shots.

Picking winners is the same at the race track.......if you say hit a pick 6 the pay off can be in the $10,000's....the odds are usually millions to one. I've picked 7 major pick 6's.

A good session....usually means you found some truth....this shows up in life - as being in the right place at the right time..

Alan

Post #7 20070121-1736 The safety factor in auditing
Possibly, what is more important is, is the environment safe?

Then:

Is the session safe?

Is the auditor safe? (Really cares, really wants you to win and get better, is not projecting theirs or the C/S's opinion onto the pc.)

Is the mood level high enough to bring the person upscale?

Is it safe to look and tell all? (is it safe to put the itsa line in?)

I find that I almost don't have to say a word.....and the person unloads, separates from what is bothering them, then handles it.

Alan

Post #18 20070122-1512 Political and behavioral-modification auditing
True auditing is a very pure subject. As is training.

It needs to be free from any agenda, whether it be from a reg, an exec, a C/S or a parent. These actions are all Cultic actions.

The RPF processing was in most cases Behavior Modification auditing.

Scio auditing and training deteriorated incredibly over the years. It went from a positive Technology in early 1963, to becoming a progressively negative Technology each subsequent year thereafter.

I doubt if anyone on this list has ever had Agenda free auditing.:mad:

Alan

Post #23 20070122-1605 Agendaless Qual and Cramming
One of the reasons I admired and respected Dennis was his ability to put together an Agendaless Qual Div. (Plus his good looks of course)
I knew if I or one of my staff needed a Qual action - it would be done without any hidden or destructive Agenda.

If had an area that needed inspection and improvement - I would get the best help possible.....as would my staff.

If I had an area that was non-optimum they would work with me until I mastered it. No matter how long it took or how many chains we would have to follow.

A class act!!

Alan

Post #39 20070130-1601 The Happiness Rundown triggered unhappiness

It was VERY common to handle the PC over scientology reges and ethics officers who violated the precepts of the booklet.

It seemed to me at the time that it was vital to allow the PC to voice any disagreements over the way Scn was run in order to let them develop their own sense of right & wrong, uninfluenced by ethics, policy or tech policies. The aim was to create truly self reliant people as regards right & wrong.

Guess why HRD auditors and C/ses became so unpopular with the CofS? I'm not sure how easy it would have been to audit & C/S the rundown under strict RTC discipline.

You may not realize this lionheart but the Mission Holders, Org Staff and SO execs being processed on the HRD is what preceded the Schism in Scio in '82.

The HRD was a great rundown, but it had massive booby-traps connected to it.

Basically it left unflat the basic violations that the being had done in life and its existences......when a being violates their Principles, Standards, Honors or Codes the being will go into a state of fury and rage.

The HRD unburdened the being enough and made it safe enough for the client to unleash their furies and rage. (You know how popular that would be to the control freaks in charge!)

One of the other liabilities was when you process the positive the negative comes to view.

Thus the Happiness Rundown triggered all the Unhappiness........Scio has never been the same since.

Alan

Post #40 20070130-1624

Did you feel at some point that perhaps the whole concept of Happiness Rundown was a real innovation or did you feel it had some marketing appeal? (keeping the EP confidential) Or did you feel the EP was important in that it was confidential?
I guess in my opinion it is what I see when I see these processes is the idea reinforced through a success story and the result of somebody having a successful session in which the actual person, not Scientology had success in looking at a problem or a realization and had worked towards solving it or a more positive state of mind.

Is the tech over marketed and taking too much credit?

Is the person having therapeutic success in their own right?

Very perceptive Romuva, great differentiation!!

The tech was over marketed.

The person is and was having therapeutic success in their own right.

The combination of the tech, the team, the C/S, the processor plus the client pursuing their dreams, goals, wants and following their interest line.....is what makes a truly powerful scene.

But all the team players need to be willing to let the client win bigger than them and must not have any other agenda than helping the client achieve their dreams, goals, wants and allowing the client to follow their own interest line.

Alan

**Thread 191: Scientology concepts that still "make sense" to you**

**Post #13 20070125-0158 Intent**

As with most things and subjects it all boils down to intent!

If the intention is based upon: "All of mankind shall be my slaves and not know why!"

Then it is evil.

But if taken away from that intent, there can be a lot of good, if each part is fully understood and the consequences of its use are recognized.

Alan

**Post #45 20070215-0123 Scientology**

Scientology is both good and original. Unfortunately the parts that are good are not original and the parts that are original are not good.

Wonderful summation.

If you take Hubbard out of the equation - and take organized Scio out.
You are left with many processes, many exercises......most from other practices.

Separating what truly works from agreements of what appears to work is not easy......as to pulling away the many labels....phew!

Alan

**Thread 204: My story**

**Post #14 20070127-0043 My secret life as a 5 year old**

I was one of millions of children who grew up somewhat abandoned, for I grew up in London during World War II.

At the age of four my father was conscripted to the Army and sent to India.....I did not see him for 7 years.

My mother immediately volunteered to work in a factory.....replacing the lost men.....who were needed to fight in the war. She was gone 14 hours a day.

Consequently I had to bring myself up.

I personally loved it......I hardly ever went to school.....yet I was not illiterate ..I read constantly ..when I did go to school my marks were always near the top of the class in all subjects. I used to go up to the West End (Piccadilly Circus, Soho, Leicester Square) and live my secret life.

I learned how to make money......pretty easy for a five year old.....all I had to do was pretend I had lost my train ticket.....people would give me a shilling or two, to buy a new ticket.....I would do this for about an hour.....earn about 20 shillings......a lot of money in those days......

I would then go to the theatre to see the latest play.

Then onto a famous restaurant like the Ritz and have a 12 course meal.......it only cost 7 shillings.

I constantly again and again visited every major Museum in London.... I loved them.

Of course during the blitz I had some scary moments, but so did we all.

I learned so much during those years.

Personally for all those guilt ridden parents who feel they have abandoned their children ...as an abandoned child I think it was much better than being programmed into the family cult.

I had great parents who loved me deeply.

Alan

**Post #96 20070322-2339 ALL C/Sing stems from "What is he/she sitting in?"**

I hate to say this, but the idea that anyone will find what is out on a case by folder error summaries
is ludicrous. IT WILL NOT BE THERE....it was missed.

What is out is right in front of you.

To undo it requires observing what is in front of you.

The most basic Case Advice question from which ALL C/Sing stems from is:

"What is he/she sitting in?"

I have taken completely screaming type III cases and cooled them down very quickly.

Sometimes they can't talk, or they are unconscious. Just put the cans in their hands and assess the case, not the being.

You will be amazed at what reads......just indicate.

I used to handle 10 to 15 people a day in this state.

That is how correction lists came into being. But what is not on a correction list is the processor's observation and connection to the pc.....

[comment snipped]

I'm sorry I do not know of any true OT Levels, just common sense basics.

[comment snipped]

It is a natural cycle to grow.....as the charge gets handled and the knowledge restores, the person's cause level increases......and the ability to make money and occupy more lucrative positions in life happen.

A good, deep life repair produces just that. As well as cleans up all the self-listing and introspection points.

But the tech long ago lost these simple basics.

Today you have back to front people misapplying back to front tech producing a back to front end product....that of: Fully certified and validated SPs.

Alan

**Thread 213: "Siberia USA"-1955 plan**

**Post #16 20070206-1831**

Hi Chris [Owen],

Thank you the fabulous work you have done over the years to uncover the false history of LRH.

You have saved a tremendous amount of people a great deal of grief (and money) with what you uncovered.
I and many others truly appreciate what you have done.

Alan

**Thread 233: Subtle Domination**

**Post #1 20070126-1431 Subtle Domination**

Over the years I have observed how destructive Cults apply subtle domination and subjugation over its members.

The target is for the Cult to insert their goals over the top of their members.

Parents do this to their children to get them under their control.....it is done by the introduction of "boogie-men."

I have made a list of Scio "boogie-men."

A "boogie-man" gains power to the degree it cannot be proven to exist - the common denominator of "boogie-men" is they are more powerful than you, consequently you need us to protect you from them.

If you are a well hatted, trained and audited Scio., in good standing.

Or if you have done the SP/PTS Pack there are very specific items that YOU MUST BE SCARED OR PARANOID ABOUT!!

1. SP's - this is the most important item.

2. CIA

3. FBI

4. R/Ser's.

5. IRS agents......this has lessened somewhat since we sold our souls to them.

6. Psychiatrists.

7. Blown staff and former Scio members.

8. Freeloaders.


10. Muslims.

11. Homosexuals.

12. All other Groups who are not Scientologists. (Mafia, EST, Christians, Republicans, Democrats, Labor, Commies, Squirrels, ARS and Ex-Scio posters, et al.)
13. All other people who are not Scientologists. (Commonly known as WOGS.)

14. Please add to this list if I have missed some of your items.

Enemy Whole Track items you must be on the look out for:

1. Xenu.

2. R6er's.

3. Marcabian Agent Provocateurs

4. Demonics.

5. Bts.

6. Christ.

7. Freud.

8. Former Psychs.


10. Anyone famous (Except Cecil Rhodes.)

11. All whole track practices.

12. All whole track philosophers.


15. Please add to this list if I have missed some of your items.

Bill Robertson's "Ron's Org Tech" .....has an impressive list of whole track as well as PT items you must be the effect of.

Please do not shoot the messenger.

If you do not agree with any of the items on these lists - or if you know of more items that should be added to these lists.....immediately run and turn yourself into the nearest ORG Ethics Officer - if you do not do this - you are jeopardizing your future and everyone else's future in the universe.

Alan
Post #7 20070127-0100

I like that analysis. Of course, "God" fits the definition perfectly and organized religions could well be thought of as cults in such a scenario.

I wonder who here will acknowledge that God is a boogie-man?

According to LRH God and Jesus were R6 Implants.

Hubbard was attempting to be God's replacement!

The absence of God in Scientology is why I do not consider myself to be a Scientologist.

Here is my understanding of God.


Alan

Thread 249: Flame tarbaby

Post #104 20070206-1645 The gang that caused most of this misery

Perhaps the Gang that caused most of this misery and unhappiness are still operating.

We have not done our jobs in correcting the mess most of us co-contributed to.

Each of us can only do so much.......sorry if it does not handle your particular "beef".....

The long view is for me.......we are winning.

It is slow, but internally as well as externally the Gang is being stripped of its power and reach.

The fact is this situation is an oft repeated situation down through time......maybe we had to make a clay model of this - so that we can undo this activity forever....

Ever optimistic,

Alan

Post #262 20070831-0007

So, in order to survive in that environment, I produced lots of WDAHs which was what was really needed and wanted at Flag.

That strategy kept me out of trouble and through to the end of the cycle.

I know how hard it was to complete an internship at Flag - I did one a few months earlier on the ship - there were students who had been stuck on internships for as much as three years.

To keep out of trouble you still had to produce the WD results.
Post #265 20070831-0048 Environmental bull-baiting

Now, there's a thought for ya - what if the dangerous environment was created in order to exaggerate the size of the win of having survived an internship there?

It was much more than that - it was a demand for excellence under pressure.

You could call it environmental bull-baiting.

In many ways it was similar to how LRH ran the Original SHSBC - he, MSH and Herbie Parkhouse were ferocious coaches.

If you noticed after you returned back how easily you handled life and your post. (I hope )

Alan

Post #269 20070831-0116 Unhandled life conditions

I was always paranoid about being hit for something. I learnt to expect to be doublecrossed and punished for trivial matters while in Scn and brought that paranoia with me into the wog world. This took a long time to "forget" and it harmed me early on in my return to wogness, especially in a work environment.

I know this may sound very glib - but quite honestly your Org staff and you needed a decent life repair....... Most people drag their unhandled life conditions along with them - it is a continuous out rud problem that finally builds up such charge and mass that you cannot go on.

Alan

Thread 261: Life Gains!

Post #1 20070128-1557 Life Gains

NO LIFE GAINS OR WHAT CUTS YOUR REACH?

One of my greatest fears was - “No life gains!”

In doing Scio I had no fear of being a "No case gainer!” For, I gained lots more case than I ever wanted.

The only true way you can measure training and processing is; by what mood level are you in and how well you and those around you are doing in life.

What usually destroys life gains is Self-Paranoia as it cuts your reach.

This data was gathered from cleaning up my own case and 1,000's of other ex-scio's.

Self-Paranoia is a form of Introspection.
It is also indicative of a “collapsed universe.”

When your or others' universes are collapsed, the following occurs: no space, no time, no energy, no interest, no havingness and no reach.

What causes Introspection are the following:

1. Unsafe environment - this includes an abusive environment. (These threats cause undelivered comms, which will self-sabotage you, as you are having to withhold what you know, observe and intend.)

2. Misrepresented items. (This can be people, places, subjects, words or things in front of you that you are altering to fit your threatened awareness level.)

I.e. Who or what does meeting the public represent to you? - Item: Being torn to pieces.

Obviously that person is going to have trouble meeting the public!!

Or:

Who or What does your boss represent to you? - Item: A psychotic idiot.

Definitely have trouble in this area!

3. Wrong items.

4. Out lists.

5. Self listing.


7. Off Purposeness.

8. False Data.


10. Lies. (These tend to act as wrong items.)

11. Failed Set-Ups. (Upsets.)

12. Failed Purposes. (PTP’s.)

13. False incidents. (These tie up attention and put you way out of present time.)


15. Loss of worthwhile game to play.

The above sets up false belief systems......which you now pass onto others. (Harmful acts.)
As you begin to dramatize the above your life becomes a vicious circle, as you now create an unsafe environment and the wrong items, false beliefs and lies get passed on, and the reach gets less and less, until the person thinks it is only them or their local area that has these problems. One day their universe collapses. (The collapsed universe can be sped up by a comm ev or two.)

Collapsing orgs, businesses and collapsing lives are caused by the above.

It is a bitch to undo.

The only way I handled the above was to clean up each of the above subjects to full VGI's on each.

Most importantly: - Find and rehab the person's Prime Dream...then help them get their Prime Dream.

Most once they got cleaned up - now had to re-build their lives.

Alan

Post #3 20070129-0559

You said nothing about being tough.

Do you care to address this item?

In what context?

I hope this answers your question.

Toughness is a gradient scale thing.

It is based on Presence, Knowledge, Know-how, Certainty, Discipline and Integrity.

For instance as I rose up the ranks of different levels of the football leagues I belonged to, the cleverness, force, impact and velocity got more focused and greater.

At each level the players ran faster, hit harder, jumped higher, kicked farther.

The same in tennis, cricket, boxing and basketball.

I found the same thing in all games I played.

Most ex-scio's come out of the game shattered.

Forget about toughness.......just love and kindness is needed.....then most will not trust you....LOL.

Alan

Post #7 20070129-1701

It took me a long, long time to get any processing.
I spent years just locating and indicating the millions of wrong items and stripping away the false data.

Under all that crap was a lot of prior successful actions.......they slowly re-emerged as I unburied myself.

At one time I had 92 former Class VIII's I was helping......or we were helping each other.......we all had to rebuild our lives.

It was a very grim period for all of us.......but most of us slowly climbed out of the muck and did quite well.

Many are now dead....mainly old age.....some died of broken hearts....from their lost dreams.

I hope that many more will tell their stories......and this message board stays safe.....telling your story helps you separate from it and it straightens out your time track.......it also helps put things in perspective.

Alan

Post #269 20070831-0116 Need for Life Repair

I know this may sound very glib - but quite honestly your Org staff and you needed a decent life repair....... Most people drag their unhandled life conditions along with them - it is a continuous out rud problem that finally builds up such charge and mass that you cannot go on.

Alan

Thread 274: Ripping off illegal PCs

Post #26 20070403-1858 Therapists and physical manifestations

Do you have an official diagnosis for any of the pains/shoulder frozen that you've described? I have something very similar (rheumatoid arthritis), have had it since I was around 20, now I'm 25. Pain, swelling, "frozen" and "pulling" feelings all come and go of their own accord without me doing anything to make it go away or come back.

I have had something very similar - mine came from smashing into bodies when I played football.

I have used Myofascial (google it) body work to undo the condition.

A lot of past incidents came to view as we worked on the area.

Any therapy (providing no drugs) works well if you train the therapist to pick up the physical manifestations as they occur.

Alan
Thread 275: Reading "Messiah or Madman"

Post #21 20070204-0808 LRH finances

Bent and Mary [Corydon] were great people......both excellent processors.......superb comm. cycles.

They actually went way beyond the Technology of Scio.....

As for the Penthouse article of Nibs.......it was and is mostly BS.

I know exactly where and from whom LRH got his money from to continue through the years.

As for the later years he definitely went odd...as in strange.

But, during the early 50's and 60's he and MSH lived very frugally. He worked 18 hours a day, 7 days a week.

He bought Saint Hill for about $75 to $80,000.

Scio and LRH was living on the edge of bankruptcy for almost all of the first 20 years.

Alan

Post #38 20081124-2306

Why was he sleeping on the beach? I thought that he was running a successful Mission at that time... at least until the infamous "Mission Holders Conference".

Both the Corydons and Kemps had been kicked out of Scientology and lost their properties about 2 years earlier.

The infamous "Mission Holders Conference" got their properties returned to them.

Alan

Thread 309: Where are they now?

Post #15 20070313-0440 Liz Sabine

I knew her well - we were on staff in the Melb Org in 1962.

Saw her several times over the years.

Last talked to her about 8 years ago. She was living in Bev Hills, doing very well as a voice coach......she had some top celebs as her clients.

She was a great lady.

Alan
Thread 314: Bits and pieces from Melbourne

Post #6 20070930-1921 Melbourne Org

Bet they wished they had 480 people a night on their co-audits and 320 people full time in their Academy on HPA training.

As it was in my day – 1962

Thread 317: Project to put Miscavige behind bars!

Post #76 20070814-1721 DM – abuse case

I gave my viewpoint on the matter recently under the "Who are the current management?" thread, but to answer your question here, his money and power all come from Scientology, so he is not going to give up being in charge at any cost as long as there is even a slight hope of improvement. Currently he is making about 60 million per event through donos and event sales "for Scientology" plus 2-3 million per week through the orgs. He is in control of all of the money flows and can freely determine what they are used for.

He is in no way addicted to the Church. He hates especially upper management and the people in it and would rather find some other way of expanding Scientology, such as broad public dissemination through celebrity contacts.

It is his Scientology. He has no other life. To that degree he is trapped. I don't think he would have (besides his reputation) any trouble being in charge of a major wog corporation, so to that degree he isn't. It is a free choice for him and for some reason or other he has decided to follow this route.

Here's where it enters an unknown territory for me: Whether he believes in LRH tech or not. He certainly acts like he does and almost everything he does is based on LRH policy (I'm not talking about his freeform application of "ethics" here), usually surprisingly closely. It used to be a great wonder to us at the Int base to find LRH policies on things we were rather certain were DMs own bright ideas. I think any doubting soul would be quite surprised to find out how closely he does follow LRH policy. But, on the subject of the gray area: I don't know if he does it because he believes it is true and workable (quite possible) or if he is doing so because it is a good PR move to appear to be the most on-source person on the planet (also quite possible).

I've never been able to figure him out.

I figured DM out years ago.

You may or not know I had dozens of run-ins with him and CMO Int. during the Mission Holders meetings.

I liked him - very bright - very cunning - extremely serv facy (But so was most management and exec types. The product of quickie grades.)
My assessment of DM and CMO Int execs were that most were failed study cases and almost ALL heavy abuse cases. (That is they came out of very abusive environments and families, as did Hubbard.)

There are 3 ways to study:

1. Other determined.
2. Study to make self right.
3. Study to grow, usually means; study makes you wrong - but in being willing to be wrong, you can expand you knowledge and wisdom. To study in this manner you usually study for the greatest good.

DM and most CMO Int execs were in the category 2 state. Except Norman Starkey who could not study very well.

As for DM he was very much in desperate need for an identity - most abuse cases have no identity of their own.

Any identity they do choose is used as a weapon. This kind of identity has a tremendous fear of anyone else being powerful as they live constantly in a state of fear and threat. Further they are "perfectionists" having long ago worked out the only way not to be abused is; to be perfect - they also know that they can dominate anyone by pointing out their imperfections.

My assessment of DM was he studied to make self right.

As an exec and leader he was stuck at the beginning of learning to lead.

Having been in that state just before Scio - I was an ugly piece of work - I blamed everyone for my condition - I trusted no-one - in staff meetings I ferociously pointed out wrongnesses. Naturally I built tremendous resentment. But have no power and little cash reserves I had to modify my behavior.

DM has never needed to really modify his behavior except of course with celebrities, at public events and on TV.

LRH in his early days had to modify his behavior - he too never handled his hatred of others with power. The TV interview of Hubbard was Hubbard at his best trying to be charming and at the same time seething with hatred.

This is very dichotomous behavior - charming, charismatic, warm and friendly - especially if they want something from you. - The stabbing you in the back, hyper-critical, underhanded, malicious and cold.

I made a very simple decision when dealing with DM and the CMO Int. - "To never allow that bunch of crazies to have control over my life!"

Alan

**Post #78 20070814-1746 DM and LRH – megalomaniacs**

I've met him more than 50 times myself. The most obvious thing about him is obsession
with power.

The main question I have not been able to answer to my own satisfaction is whether he believes what LRH says and thinks Scientology really is mankind's only salvation or pretends to do so because it gives him power. This may not be the best way to word my question, since I am sure he knows the good and the bad about LRH, yet is still -- at least apparently -- his greatest supporter and best friend.

Well, by "being true" to LRH was what he got his power from - his imaginary meetings with LRH - was where he got his position from - he can then use that power and position to control - by using LRH as a weapon of control, compliance, positioning and domination.

His feigned loyalty to LRH is his best weapon of domination.

Thus he "believes" in LRH!

But his actions point out he does not believe in LRH - the Policy, Tech or the courses.

Google the symptoms of megalomania - it defines both LRH and DM.

Alan

Post #83 20071212-1130

Here's the thing: this sounds like an effort which could result in a games condition between the Church and Freezoners. Granted, they have made serious efforts to defame or destroy many Freezoners.

[snip]

I think the jews in Germany attempted to do this back in the '30's.

You truly believe that DM does not want world domination for Scio - which in turn makes him the absolute dictator!

The reason you can audit and train in relative peace is because of people like Dennis, Arnie, Sten, RolandRB, Bent Corydon, Tillman, Karen Spanik(Sp), Zinj, Sarge Gerbode, Jon Atack, Gerry Armstrong and the hundreds of others who have fought for the elimination of this domination.

Thread 324: What is Idenics?

Post #10 20070210-1049 Address the being not the case

Further, Dianetic processes were limited in that they could not be applied more than a few hundred hours without the reactive mind assuming a very high command level over the analytical mind due to the fact that the reactive mind was being validated continually in the process, whereas the better process was to validate the analytical mind.

Good find.

The same can be said of all processing "processes were limited in that they could not be applied more than a few hundred hours without the case assuming a very high command level over the
Can you imagine what being the effect of having to run bt's for 20 years could do to you!

At all times once the pc has had an Ascension Experience you must keep the being as the senior area to address and process.

That takes a whole different approach to this type of technology.

Alan

**Post #78 20070608-2343 Marketing an original thought**

> Per LRH: A datum can only be understood and is meaningful, when it is compared to other data of comparable magnitude.

> When a datum is "incomparable" what happens to it? I mean what happens to it in the mind?

A datum that is "incomparable" is called an origination or original thought.

What happens in the mind is it starts a new thread or chain.

An "incomparable" origination or original thought is now subject to - depending how bright your associates are - to an evaluation.

It can be evaluated as great or stupid. Usually the later as the person has nothing to compare it to.

It is the ability to market an original thought that makes great leaders and very rich people.

Alan

**Post #119 20070721-0426 Life wins**

Prior to the examiner line coming into existence in Oct 1968 - and thus began the era of a lot of fake wins - it was standard to check in life that the pc had actually produced those wins in life.

If that was not the case the pc would be taken back in until the result was gotten in life.

Session wins are okay - but they should produce life wins.

Example: PC had trouble in selling and holding a position.

PC had session win: I ran out a lot of confusions and upsets in relation to selling.

A few days later:

**Life Success Story:**

My recent work has come to fruition - in that yesterday there was $197,000+ for my pay in one day!

My trips down to the ranch really helps me to play a bigger game, holding my position, and be more confident. I'm looking forward to doing more work down there at the ranch.
Love,
Amy

Post #312 20080412-0213 Identities

[comment snipped]

Do you know how an identity is created?

If you do then you understand - if you don't it would take too long to educate you.

Regarding your question, if you know how many millions, Alan, then please tell us.

Regarding your last statement, that is a speculation.

True it is speculation - it is more likely billions.

But, having continuously processed the area intensely almost every day for almost 50 years the
guestimate of the amount stands.

Further in 1963 I realized that running identities was a limited subject - there was much more
important areas - that identities were a sub-part of a whole and that was much more important to
run!

Alan

Post #323 20080412-1835

I am lucky in that I have clients and friends that have travelled this road with me together for almost
45 years - consequently the evolutions, growth and continuity of clients and friends - have been
gradual - yet steady.

Sometimes we hit into brick walls and spent many years attempting to find the answers - but mostly
we have done well.

None of what I've done has been solo - most has been done co-audit - some of the knowledge came
about during training - the only solo action is when I write it up.

In 1963 I started my first practice in Perth, WA., I made 7 phone calls, set up 7 free sessions, signed
up each person for a 100 hours for a total of 700 hours at twice the going rate in Australia.

I delivered those session in 7 weeks - auditing 5 hours in the morning, 5 hours in the afternoon, and
5 hours in the evening, 7 days a week - I also sold another 100 hours - so my actual time was 7 1/2
weeks of full time processing.

I ran Incident Handling, Problems Intensives, CCH's, Ser Facs and basic Sec Checks - the
difference being I added in what sort of identity were you being at that time - this handled the more
basic cause point. (This was many years before the Grades came into existence.)

The results were spectacular:
One person won first prize in the State Lottery.

3 Clients had their own businesses (a Chinese Restaurant, a Garage, a butcher shop) - each expanded their businesses into multiple businesses and made fortunes.

4 went into business for themselves - each did very well.

2 moved up to becoming CEOs of their Corporations.

1 I lost track off.

6 later went on and did the SHSBC - I became Class VIII.

It should be also noted that their relationships with their children and family life became much happier.

What fascinated me at the time was that though most keyed out what was chronically bothering them at the time - those things that were bothering them came back later.

I was only in Perth for a short time as I wanted to go back to do my 2nd SHSBC.

I turned my practice over to a 17 year old kid - Kingsley Wimbush.

That started me on searching to find the causes of "why" those identities and the resultant problems came back - took a long long time to find those answers.

As to creating an identity in the blink of an eye - I've not found that to be true - more like a blink of a few thousand years!

If this were true then I would be a world renowned concert pianist, plus Masters Champion, plus Stock Market Billionaire, etc., and of course egoless as well!

Alan

Post #921 20080614-0108

Why a person who has spent a large sum of money on Scientology services may be so tardy in spending any money on Idenics service even when one wants it?

It is simple - they are not wanted!

You are deliberately excluding them.

It's usually mutual agreements to not reach - and behind and part of that identities and Games that don't include others.

You will find that there are a tremendous amount of Games and identies you play and wear that do not want people in your space.

Scio and dianetics are aimed at a specific games playing level of public.

The old "birds of a feather, flock together" mutual reality grouper concept fits always in connection
to public reach and inclusion.

Alan

**Thread 327: Be in the Zone**

**Post #1 20070204-1638 Be in the Zone**

Long before I ran across Scio.....I knew about being in the Zone.

I had as an athlete "been in the Zone" many times.

In business, when I went into "the Zone" my income would soar.

In relationships when we went "in the Zone" there was laughter, joy, passion and fun.

In the zone: *Informal* In a state of focused attention or energy so that one's performance is enhanced: *a goalie who was in the zone throughout the playoffs.* *(American Heritage online dictionary.)*

**ZONES DEFINITION**

Definition: ZONE, noun.

1. An area or a region distinguished from adjacent parts by a distinctive feature or characteristic.

In the zone: *Informal* In a state of focused attention or energy so that one's performance is enhanced: *a goalie who was in the zone throughout the playoffs.*

*Zone out:* *Informal* To lose concentration or become inattentive.
*(American Heritage.)*

**USE OF THE ZONES**

ZONES: The zones are gradients of presence, creation, love, truth, harmony, knowledge, responsibility, control, value and integrity over a specific area, within the Games of Life.

They are also gradients of honor, appreciation, demonstrations of competence, mastery and how to be a champion.

The Zones span the complete holographic spectrum of all positive or negative moods, positive or negative levels of Game Playing, positive or negative intentions, positive or negative visions, positive or negative plans, positive or negative types of identities, positive or negative actions and positive or negative outcomes or results..

The Zones also include the gradient steps necessary to go towards an optimum. The higher up the Zones an area is - the closer to optimum.

The greatest use of the Zones is to find where you are at in a specific area or subject and what are your chances of success.
The Zones are a predictive tool if applied accurately. Once you know what Zone you or a person is in, you can predict what your or those connected to you potential futures are - as to whether they will succeed or fail in a specific area - what to do in order to move up the Zones and succeed to full mastery in your chosen areas.

DEFINITION OF THE FOUR BASIC ZONES

**RED ZONE:** Being in the wrong place at the wrong time, connected to the wrong whos, whats, wheres, whens, hows, and whys, doing the wrong actions, and using the wrong intentions and moods.

When you or others are in the Red Zone they will demonstrate the following:

- Poor or destructive people handling skills and communication skills.
- Distrust of self and people are prevalent.
- Wrong data, fixed ideas, prejudices, and the use of knowledge as a weapon abound.
- Compulsively works against people, places, things and subjects.
- All life-force particles have become negative, being trapped in past, unwanted experiences.
- Causes conflicts of purpose, turmoil, upsets and negative diversions by compulsively fighting and dispersing positive intentions and positive flows of life-force

There is no happiness, no money, no space, no time, but lots of failures. Levels of Existence are Hostile and below. Major portion of life urges are in Red Zone.

**YELLOW ZONE:** This is the "daily grind" or "rut" where one doesn't take risks but only works for security.

- Good subject skills but poor people handling and communication skills are the norm.
- Operates on presupposed beliefs in the conservative comfort zone and is often bored.
- Tends to generalize the who, what, where, when, hows, whys of life, and inaccurately manifests true moods.
- Has very few positive life-force particles available.

- Operates mostly on automatic; this is caused by automatically directing the flows of life-force particles with past pre-conceived or pre-supposed fixed thought patterns, fixed ideas, fixed precepts or fixed habits.

Levels of Existence are Dis-established to Production. Some life urges in Green Zone, some in Red Zone.
GREEN ZONE: Being in the right place at the right time, making things go right.

Is doing what they love to do and living his or her dream, connected to and working with the right who, what, where, when, how, why, subject, patterns, intentions and has high mood levels, correct orders of importance, accurate estimations and appreciations of value.

Is knowledgeable and achieved mastery about many subjects and things.

Has high people, communications and life skills.

Operates with knowledge and truth with honor.

Has an extreme level of honesty.

Has many positive force particles available.

Positively guides and directs the flows of force resulting in being happy, healthy, wealthy, and successful.

Levels of Existence are Success Breakout and upward to Mastery. Majority of life urges are in Green Zone.

GOLD ZONE: Exists outside of time and space.

It is the Zone where you the Spiritual Being are being fully yourself.

Being fully yourself you have your infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills to Observe, Find, Cause and Bring into Being the most optimum needs or wants and to receive optimum exchanges for having produced those optimum needs or wants.

It is a state where you can operate effortlessly outside of and yet maintain cause, connection, control and creativity over the amounts of life-force particles you invest in time, space, objects, people, places, events, subjects, motions, who, what, where, when, how and moods whilst being willing and capable of maintaining full responsibility and ownership.

This state operates above the laws of the physical universe, is fully telepathic, can be in or out of, or can expand or contract to or from any location, time, viewpoint, object, body, space, people, places, events, subjects, motions, who, what, where, when, how and moods with full responsibility and ownership for all parts of your chosen game.

Levels of Existence are Omni-Mastery and upward to Full Presence. Majority of life urges are in the High Green and Gold Zone.

Optimally one should have all the main areas of your life in the High Green or Gold Zone states.

Alan

Post #2 20070204-1706 Ascension Experiences of other subjects

“IN THE ZONE” OR ASCENSION EXPERIENCES OF OTHER SUBJECTS
In the Zone Experience
Out of body Experience
Near Death Experience
Extraordinary Human Experience
Satori Experience
High Experience
Exteriorization Experience
Enlightenment Experience
Nirvana Experience
Peak Performance Experience
In the Flow Experience
In the moment Experience
Epiphany Experience
Samadhi Experience
AHA! Experience
Born Again Experience
Cognitive Experience

What do all these experiences have in common?

They are Ascension Experiences. All are phenomena that occur outside of the physical universes time and space, when the spirit awakens and becomes more enlightened.

ALAN

**Post #6 20070205-2301 Articulating an Ascension Experience**

The same observation applies to Ron Hubbard's OT-3 level. Nobody in his right mind is going to believe Xenu and the BT's actually exist. But I know from my own experience that if one suspends the disbelief and pretends it's true just to get the idea, it does actually work - it brings into view certain case phenomena that would otherwise have remained unhandled. So the old man was on to something, he just couldn't state what it was without mocking up a science-fiction story.

That cost him a lot of votes ;(
Great observation spbill.

I've done a tremendous amount of work and research into the Ascension Experience Phenomena. It has uncovered a tremendous amount of missing case situations.

A major AE is the end of a game or something - *often a lot of games or somethings* - and the new beginning of a game or something.

The problem is the AE has returned a lot of power back to the being......but has not improved their knowledge.

One of the biggest problems with handling an AE....is the articulation of what happened.

Most often the new game that gets started is an old game that is pulled from the past.....what happens is the being creates a holographic matrix that includes all the oppositions and problems from the past.

The new game starts from a high powerful point but as the opposition appears the game quickly goes down hill.

You see this a lot with people who fall in love.

But once the old programs kick in the couple process each other down scale. :mad:

Alan

**Post #7 20070205-2305**

BTW the above high AE state is a prelude to the crash and burn phenomena.

**Post #10 20070206-1310 An ascension experience is a two-edged sword**

TRANSCENDENTAL MEDITATION calls people stuck in "Bliss" - "Bliss Ninnies."

I do not know of the book, but sounds good.

An ascension experience causes the individual who experiences it to feel huge.

His awareness expands tremendously.

Often, he realizes he is just playing games and wearing disguises. He realizes he is not his body; that his body is just a tool used to maintain his disguises.

Frequently, one experiences the recovery of god-like abilities and perceptions.

The ascension experience has allowed one to unlock the immense powers hidden within.

But an ascension experience is a two-edged sword.
At the same time that positive powers are unleashed, so also are negative, destructive powers. Often, to suppress and restrain the negative, destructive powers, the individual inhibits the positive ones. Now he is back where he started.

One of the greatest fears anyone has is that of being out of control. Having control of your powers is vital to feeling in control of your universe.

I have coached and processed a vast number of people over the last forty-five years. I have lost count of the number I have handled who experienced areas of life going out of control, having sexual promiscuity, drugs, alcohol, work, and financial problems. All stemmed from having had a big ascension experience that unleashed all sorts of powers prior to the problem or obsession.

The basic problem is that an ascension experience without knowledge and role education is somewhat like a runaway train: it may or may not arrive at its destination, but it is almost sure to cause some kind of destruction on its way.

Any uncontrolled ascension experience, without knowledge and role education (hatting), and with unknown, misdirected imagery (negative holographic visions that create a negative future or what you don’t want), is hazardous to your future success, prosperity, and happiness.

A controlled ascension experience empowered with knowledge, role education, and known projected positive imagery (positive holographic visions that create and bring into being positive futures and wants), is essential to your causing and having future success, prosperity, and happiness.

Alan

Post #13 20070206-1356 How Scientology captured you

When an AE takes place you discreate or unmock ALL past intentions, goals, and creations that you have been dramatizing up to the moment you have the AE.

It can be a great shock.

You are at that point incredibly vulnerable to being taken over. For at this moment in time and space you have no intentions, goals, games or creations.

It is at this moment that the Cult or Dominator super-imposes and substitutes their intentions, goals, games and creations over the emptiness of your lack of intentions, goals, games or creations. (BTW games condition lovers often do the same to each other.)

This is how Scio captured you and owned you body, mind and soul.

This methodology of capturing people started in the mid '63 period.

It was at that time that Scio ceased to address the person's OWN intentions, goals, games or creations.

The Tech was slowly altered even prior to that to eliminate OWN holographic visions or creations.

But the Grades and the OT levels cemented in being processed towards Scio's intentions, goals, games or creations.
Ethics re-inforced the implant.

Reges heavily enforced the implant.

By not processing the client's OWN intentions, goals, games or creations, the client was left with a void and mis-direction.

By not restoring the client's OWN holographic visions for the future, the client's mind was then vulnerable for easy manipulation.

It is the holographic vision that provides the software for the mind. No vision = no mind control.

Putting in 2D or sexual behavior rules cause the being to not be able to own their OWN body.

The body is owned by the rule maker.

Alan

---

**Post #15 20070207-1650 Opposing your own goals**

Can you say more about the dichotomous aspect?

The most obvious is: We [Were] Once in Scientology = A Scientologist.

Now most on this board are opposed to being in Scientology. = Ex-Scientologist.

For many; the goals they had for being in Scio - they now oppose.

No fun opposing your own goals.

Alan

---

**Post #23 20070209-2056 GPM Tech is flawed**

First of all the GPM Tech was flawed from the start.

It missed the complete picture.......consequently the more you run it the more By-Passed-Charge you get.

You can get away with some identity tech and get great key-outs.....but if you run that too deep or too long.....you end up in a complete disaster.

The problem basically is almost ALL Winning Valences have major SP traits.

As you climb the Matching Terminals of the Games Matrix you run into bigger, more devious, more powerful destructive "fixed" identities.

These powerful destructive "fixed" identities have the obsessive/compulsive tractor beamed matrix built in to pull in their polar opposites and lay out a full operating Games Condition Matrix that
ended in disasters.

There is also the positive high Green or Gold Zone opposite to this that causes positive life enhancing results to manifest.

It has taken me nearly 50 years to work out the patterns of the individual identity Matrices.

It was this missing piece that has held me back from releasing this material.

It is a vast technology.......it is also not an "in-your-head process" technology......it is a living life process technology.

Alan

**Post #27 20070225-1441 Re-owning one's ideals**

I have mourned the loss of Scientology for years. I mourn the loss of what should have been, what could have been, the friendships, the lofty goals, the common purpose, the team, the ideals etc. Believe it or not, I also miss hearing "This is the session" because for a long time I believed those words would ultimately lead to my salvation.

There is nothing to replace Scientology, except maybe another cult. This is why it is so hard to give up.

Back in 1970 I had lost my 10 centers - I was out of the game.

I was very sad, depressed and miserable.

One day I wrote a list of what was it I missed so much.

There were many, many things such as the friendships, people with same mutual rudiments etc, but what I missed most of all was:

The adventure and charisma of the Mission Network.

Then it hit me: "I was the creator of that adventure and charisma that endowed the Mission Network."

I took back my creation, re-owned it – voilà .......I haven't been sad, depressed or miserable since.

Alan

**Post #31 20070418-1020 210 processors co-processing**

I think what I miss most is the simple co-existence of beings mutually working out their own "salvation". I experienced a lot of granting of beingness. The Church was the indulgent "mother".

I have been part of continuous co-process teams since May 1961.

At present I have roughly 210 processors co-processing world-wide.
My top processors have more than 500 years experience between them.

There are 6 of us who have been processing and co-processing for more than 40 years each.

Obviously we have long gone way past anything Scio has done as most of my experienced processors are SHSBC Grads, Class VIIIIs and FEBC Grads from back in the 60's and 70's, and had done everything up to NOTs.

One of the saddest aspects of Scio was the creation of bureaucratic Organizations upon bureaucratic Organizations.

After all the purpose of an Organization was to see that training and processing took place.

With today's communication devices it is very easy to do away with big organizations.

This allows lots of low cost co-processing to take place.

Alan

**Post #33 20070419-1830 What the co-processors are co-auditing**

How is this done? What are they co-auditing?

The first step is to "uncollapse" the collapsed universes that the person is trapped in.

The most common causes of collapsed universes are wrong items, wrong ethics conditions, wrong programs, false case, overruns, self listing, unflat processes, etc.

Recover Ascension States, this includes picking up what was triggered but stopped from running. Often this is the basic that was missed that started everything going wrong.

Usually as these get corrected the persons Prime Dreams begin to re-emerge.

Each person is very different from the other so the steps needed are different.

Basically the immediate target is a Present Time Positive Life Repair. This means being able to operate in present time, exterior in a continuous high action and high mood level.

In a lot of cases people need to get their lives back under control and restore their abilities to operate in abundance.

This can take quite some time, depending on how much neglect that has been allowed to take place.

During this repair of PT life - keeping the positive ruds in seems to work best.

As the person gets more charge off and their life goes more right - more of the wrong items, wrong ethics conditions, wrong programs, false case, overruns, self listing, unflat processes, etc., will come to view and be taken to EP.

Using this method there is no need to go out of PT - as the out case conditions, confusions, blackness, masses, etc., will be wrapped around the being in PT.
One of the plus aspects is the person will begin to study much more and almost daily more things will straighten out.

Forgive me for not writing specific processes as that would cover too many pages of material. After all I personally fully completed the Scio Bridge back in 1968. (Actually it was much earlier than that....?)

Alan

**Post #36 20070425-2343 What is a collapsed universe?**

If the senior stable datum is collapsed universes then it is correct for me to beg for better understanding of collapsed universes.

Simply put, "a universe" is the expanded presence of you in your own created "box or sphere" you consider is your own space, own time, own energy, own things and own action level that create your existence when things are going well.

A "collapsed universe" is the compressed absence of you, and an inability to own your own space, own time, own energy, own things and own actions thus your level of existence is very negative and things or actions do not go well.

You dramatize in present time, no space, no time, no energy (money,) no life.

Alan

**Post #36 20070425-2343 Exteriorization**

I do think that the view of being "exterior" in scientology is very limited and doesn't reflect the true nature of the being.

Exterior is so simple - it means you are bigger than your head!

When you meditate and complete your meditation; ask the following questions:

Where am I now?

How big am I?

It is easy to maintain continuous PT exteriorization - just do the following:

The processes are: (You write down in your daily journal the following

1. Your Prime Dream or goal? (Usually I keep this very simple; i.e.: To learn more.)

2. What did I willingly give to others today?

3. What 10 things do I value and am I grateful for now?

4. Who do I value and am I grateful for right now?
5. What am I happy about right now?

6. What have I done well, increased in value or got better at doing today?

7. If I wanted to be happier what would I be happy about?

These processes will almost instantly put you in the high Green or Gold Zone and thus put you in position to direct your life to whatever ends you may desire.

“Fix your attention on the best is to surround yourself with the best, and to become the best.

The Creative Power within us makes us into the image of that to which we give our attention.

We are Thinking Substance, and thinking substance always takes the form of that which it thinks about.” – Wallace D. Wattles

Gratitude is a form of reach and a way to create space - it helps you reach towards and holigraphically duplicate what is great or positive about yourself, other people, places, things and subjects.

Alan

Post #72 20080202-1358 The two-edged sword effect of regained abilities

One of the liabilities of an AE is that you turn back on major abilities - plus the reason you turned off the major ability.

I remember back in 1963 on the SHSBC, the first time I turned on the ability to remote view - very exciting - but the next day I was violently ill and had a massive headache.

I was getting processed that morning - I could not think I was in such pain - I was encased in mass - I threw up three times.

To make a long story short - the first thing I did with my new remote viewing ability was to use it to watch a very beautiful student take a shower - what was worse - during the shower she became aware of me - I shut the ability down. I had to pull in my whole case to do this.

Any this unravelled in the session - the headache disappeared - and I had to run out all the times I had used this ability to cause harm - the ability turned back on.

From that time on I was aware of the two-edge sword effect of regained abilities.

Thinking about it with your points it does make sense that I could get benefit from it because those cases probably represented things I needed to experience myself. I loved being audited, it was like going to the movies with multi sensory input. I did also love auditing others, it was very cool.

It has taken me almost 50 years to work out how to handle and process the two-edge sword effect of regained abilities.
That is what the Games Matrix material is all about.

Alan

**Post #93 20080209-2248 850 bulletins in Games Matrix series**

Alan, are there more issues in this [Games Matrix] series?

Yes, around 850 bulletins - 200 tapes, 4 books.

At the moment I am running 14 people on this - have been co-processing on it for 15 months.

Seems to span all levels of case.

Scios are the most difficult as their games and identity package cases badly pulled out of sequence.

Alan

**Post #99 20080210-0332 Intent to co-process and co-train via internet**

Perhaps you are not paying them enough.

I'm not paying them anywhere near enough - needs to be $50,000 to $75,000 a year.

The cost to do all (complete everything, training and processing) should be around $25,000 to $35,000 spread over 10 to 20 years.

My intent is to market and co-process and co-train via internet.

No need for centralized control........let everyone be their own Org.

I know how to do it - did it in early 60s........before Scio got Organized. Built huge teams at a cost of $20 per week per person.

Made 1,000s of auditors........

How much money could I make as a practicing Knowledgist?

Depends on your skills level, reach and ability to have.

Can be anywhere from $10,000 to $400,000 a year. Or you can do it for nothing......but most people have to eat and sleep and pay bills.

Most do ok......but need to handle their own stuff......so it goes slow.....but there is no reason to unmock a person's life or goals.......these are just tools for better living.

Living the life you want is more important.....than the tools.....combined it usually works great.....it did for me and it has for a few 1,000 others who followed this principle.
No need for any more cults.

Alan

**Thread 332: Dwindling Spiral?**

**Post #3 20070209-0835 Major Trends In The World**

Major Trends In The World

Back in 1989 I did a graph of all the major Paradigm Shifts starting from 6,000 bc.


It was very empowering as it showed a series of very powerful steady upward trends.

You may note the trends basically topped in 1989......that was when the trend hit a world-wide high, that was also date co-incident with the Berlin Wall coming down.

This was the beginning up a temporary drop prior to the continuation of the uptrends.

BTW I saved a lot of people a great deal of money by predicting the housing market crash at that time and the top of the Japanese Stock Market.

2 years later I invested in land that was selling at the depressed price of $250 to $350 an acre......that land now sells for $3,500 to $5,000 an acre.

Alan

**Thread 338: Mate’s Story**

**Post #11 20070210-1633 Memories, memories**

Hi Mate,

The posting of your story brought back many memories for me.

I did my first professional session in the Sydney Org., back in Jan 1962.

I was reviewing that session and I realized that it was my first auditing harmful act.

The pc was John Story, strangely it was his success story that got me into Scio.

I was working out in a Gym in Melb.......when a bunch of weightlifters were ridiculing Scio.....they mentioned past lives.......it was like a bolt from the blue.......all of a sudden lives began to flash before my eyes.

I realized I was not my body.....etc...etc...

It appeared the key person who was ridiculing Scio was this John Story's brother-in-law......but he
also said that John had done tremendous in business.

That perked up my interest even higher......

Back to my first session.....what I should have run was Ascension Experience Tech on him and got back his old state.....

Of course it took me until 1993 to find that tech.

That period of time was my worst time in my life......I was out the bottom....nothing would go right.

There was a period of time I lived on bananas for a month.......you could buy a huge bunch for 25 cents. :(  

BTW Peter Graham visited me last year.

I was his first auditor back when he was 14 years old. (1963)

Alan

Post #14 20070211-0659 Melbourne Org 1960-64

The Melb Org was the biggest Org in the world during the 1960 to 1964 period. It had a staff of around 175 people.

I can remember being on a co-audit course that had 420 people a night on it.....roughly 650 people enrolled.

The Sydney Org was located in an old whore house just a few hundred yards from the center of Kings Cross.

The Sydney Org had a staff of 4 or 5 people then. It was very degraded.

Revisiting that time and space makes me realize how far I have come since those times.

I was roller-coastering continuously during that period......very unstable.

Nothing would go right for me.......the problem was I had attained some very high Ascension States.......they had been missed completely so I continuously crashed and burned.

The Melb enquiry and subsequent banning was caused by two former students - who I now realize had also attained several high AE states and had crashed and burned.

A quick definition of Ascension Experience can be found at:

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=327

The interesting fact was during that time I was in business with Frank Sedgeman, Ken Rosewell, Lew Hoad and Pancho Gonzales the world's top tennis players at that time.....I also had an up and comer John Newcombe that I was helping. (He went on to win 3 Wimbledon Titles)

Talk about highs and lows.....yuk! :(  

Post #70 20070306-1604

I have it from a fairly reliable source that there was a call in for class VIIIs in the 80s or 90s and the list was about 120.

In 1993 there were 133 former Class VIIIs on my lines getting cleaned up.

Most cleaned up very well, but they all had almost the same major problem: they needed to repair their lives.

Many were near retirement age - yet had never paid social security. (For those outside the US, that means no retirement benefits.)

The plus point was they were able to continue repairing their lives.....and clean up what came up as it came up.

Many had burnt their bridges with their families and relatives......we were able to clean most of that up and restored many broken families and friendships.

Alan

Post #72 20070307-0558

Got a pretty OK memory. You once posted that around 60 per cent, or thereabouts of all class 8s came through your missions. Don't recall a time period.

It was closer to 70%, spanning from 1968 to 1977.

There was an approximate 380 Class VIII's made by 1977.

What was the maximum no of active class 8s ever?

In 1976 - there were around 180 to 220 active Class VIII's.

As the prices rose more and more dropped out......there was a steady exodus that really accelerated after the FBI raid.

I left Scio in early 1977, a few months before the FBI raid.

Alan

Post #75 20070307-1544 Nightmare

What a nightmare of back to front, upside down, reverse processing and C/Sing.

Instead of an FPRD - you should run a TPRD.......the FP's get their power from those.

In English: a TPRD is: True Purpose Rundown.

You don't need your folders FESed.
Just deliver your undelivered comms.....about your case handlings, your idiot sec checks, your incorrect ethics handlings, the millions of day to day wrong items, the added in inapplicable procedures and jobs, the false evaluations of the BT (OT) levels.....etc., etc.

Basically Scio and LRH did a very incomplete job of finding, locating or even indicating what is needed to fully restore anyone.

There is huge amount of missing tech.

Those missing pieces are what is being dramatized by Scio., and anyone who has been subject to the evaluations and invalidations of Organized Scio.

It is not often one gets to be part of the rise and fall of an empire.....let alone be able to find its causes.

Yet each of you now have the mass of that failure......

Now undo those masses and you will be amazed at what is possible.

Alan

Post #77 20070307-2215 Why you should process the positive
The false or evil purp is a lock on the true purpose.

The confusion comes after the fact of the intention and the actions.

You end up leaving the basic behind.....this acts as a missed withhold.

The end product of any purpose or intention running would be a giant with massive presence whose intention manifests.

When you process the positive the charge on the positive and the negative erases.

When you process only the negative you by-pass the charge on the positive and over time the negative re-mocks itself up. You haven't got basic on the chain.

It's very easy to observe in life as running only negatives you end up being in very mediocre positions. :(

Alan

Post #87 20070311-1825 Weird happenings

The AOLA UC consisted of Donna Reeve Class VI and an old time scientologist, Don Breeding who was in scientology since the very early days and was involved in the development of the first E-meter, Dianne Henderson who was one of the first new OT VIIIs, and myself.

The mention of Donna Reeves, Don Breeding and Diane Henderson brought back memories of some violent, disgusting and weird incidents.

Alan
In September of 1963, whilst on the SHSBC, I was asked to process Donna Fisk AKA Reeves as her husband William Fisk had just been murdered.

Seattle resident Russell Johnson, who had a complaint against “the practices of a Dr. William Fisk who operates as the Church of Scientology.” He claimed that Fisk, who was Scientology's Executive Director in Seattle, was trying to seduce his wife.

On September 10, 1963, he entered the Seattle church and shot and killed Fisk.

The murder was witnessed by a roomful of Scientologists.

The sessions went well.

In November of 1964 I came to Dallas, Texas and took over the Dallas Center.

The first thing I encountered was Don Breeding.....he had just been arrested for child molestation.

A few weeks earlier another Scio, Bobby Sutton had just murdered someone who he caught in bed with his wife....in Texas this was considered okay.

My second course night one of the students went out to his car and came in with a rifle and threatened to kill all of us.

I told him to sit down, give me the gun and behave himself......he did......I don't know who was more surprised, me or the students.

I had 12 students, two were multi-murderers (never caught), one was a Jehovas Witness Minister who liked to have sex with chickens, only two had jobs.

The former Franchise Holder was an alcoholic and apparently it was while attending AA meeting that he brought these people into the center.

The center was located in a dilapidated house, in a black area, considered to be one of the most dangerous parts of North Dallas. Right under the main runway of Love Field, Dallas major airport.

I got rid of 10 of those people.

Later Don Breeding was exonerated.

The income for the center the year before was $4,595.

The future looked bleak.

But immediately 32 people showed up for the first event.

Every one of those students went on and became, Class VI's and many Class VIII's. Betty Filisky started that night.

My income averaged $5,250 per week for the first 5 weeks.......an unheard of income in those times......the best Orgs in the world were only doing $2,000 a week.

You would have thought everyone in Scio would have been excited for me.....but alas it caused
great jealousy.

It took me 3 months to find and move to a decent location.

Dianne Henderson was the only person out of 100,000's of people who came through my centers over the years - that ran the OT III incident in her early dianetic sessions....she had no way of knowing the material beforehand.

Alan

Post #89 20070311-2011 On that “OT III” session

Was this before or after RJ67 and/or the general release of the level? Can you say exactly how she described it, Alan? How are you certain she could not have got whatever story she reported from someone else instead of her "own" track, either through normal verbal communication or some form of telepathy?

This was in 1973.

Dianne lived in the Lake Tahoe area.

She had never heard of Scio, until one of her daughters came to my center in Sacramento, Cal.

The daughter was in a bad scene......I called her....she came to the center....it was her 1st contact.....she broke down and cried over her inability to handle her children.....I had one of my processors take her in and give her a couple of sessions......it was during those sessions that the OT III area came up.

It was a fairly accurate description........enough that it freaked the processor out......who was a Class VIII, Dolores Stokes. Dolores was not known for freaking out.

We questioned her on had she read anything or talked to anyone about Scio before......she stated she hadn't......I believed her.

No reason not to.

She lived a very isolated life at the time. I don't think she even had TV as the area she lived in was to remote.

We decided not make a big deal about it........dunno what happened when she got onto the OT III material.

Alan

Post #107 20070314-1803 Filbert / The L's

[long quote from Filbert's book]

The above is surprisingly near the mark - some vital areas are left out.

Possibly the biggest omitted is that these level are life action levels. They have to be lived and each
life action taken to holographic Good Indicators.

Filbert dead agented himself with me when he falsified his position at Saint Hill. He was the chaplain.....and a joke.

The chances of him and LRH doing anything together was nil.

I knew Filbert in 1962, he was a client of mine. Thus I followed his career.

The L's are physical universe doingness targeted processes. I found them to be quite deadly as they by-passed the PT identities and packages and missed the early universe Games Packages.

Consequently I dramatized heavily several nasty identities and then became practically immobile within a few weeks after I did them.

It took me years to undo the mess they made. :(  

Alan

---

**Post #111 20070315-0242 Lower grades**

I fully agree with the point you have made. This is where the Lower Grades of scientology have failed. In basketball you can teach a player how to dribble a ball, how to pass a ball, how to shoot a ball, but it takes practice and practice and more practice for him to become a competent basketball player, and even then they continue to practice and practice. Yet on the Lower Grades there is no practice! So how on earth could someone attest to, say, the "Ability to communicate freely with anyone on any subject" without going outside the Org and trying it out, let alone practicing it. Isn't it "Be Do Have". I wonder how many really gained this ability and how many have retained this ability. (Please note that TRs are purely auditor skills, for instance, in general conversation you would never keep repeating a question, you would instead, rephrase it.) A similar observation can be made about each of the Lower Grades. But don't get me wrong, I do consider the Lower Grades to be valid but not complete. It is this incompleteness which makes scientology an ineffective self development program.

Regards, David.

The lower grades and many of the now dropped out processes are marvellous steps to restoring abilities.....but very limited. I use all I learned, when needed.

Today I have some great athletes and leaders on my lines.....they are all life action people .....consequently they win big.

Your stories of your journey through Scio has been very illustrative and educational.....allowing me to fill in a lot of missing pieces and gaps.

Thank you David!

Alan
Post #118 20070316-0631 Indicators

Few realize how the Good and Bad Indictators came about.

I used to draw indicator pictures on my work sheets as I noted the different stages the pc went through as they ran a process.

Very much like the "smilies" :) good ind....:mad: bad ind.....etc.

LRH asked me what they were.....I told him:

"They were indicators of how the pc was doing.”

The best indicator was PGI's which not only included a huge jump in power and tone but also regained abilities. Realize in those days we did not run processes to F/N but to "at cause over the subject being addressed" if possible.

LRH lit up as I explained this.

He then began to incorporate Good and Bad Indicators....on the original bulletins he acknowledged all the contributors......except me...:(

These indicators stemmed from my days as an athlete and as a stock market investor - the key to winning big in those areas was I needed to be in the exact right place at the exact right time - which was truth in position and motion in the physical universe.

A Floating Tone Arm with high mood levels usually indicates "truth in motion" which is the exactness of time, place, who what, where, when, how, and mood (position and energy in motion.)

BTW you are correct, I rarely use a meter.

I have often considered the e-meter a distraction for both the auditor and the PC, even in assessments, as a PC's face and comments, tells all.

I have found that the use of e-meters cause far more problems than direct perception.

Scio started to run very shallow when observing the meter was made more important than observing the pc in front of you.

When F/N everything came into being and you would be comm eved if you missed an F/N - the tech almost stopped working completely.

I pity all those people that came in after Oct 1968, and F/N everything became the most important subject as they have 1,000's of unflat processes.

If anyone is interested I have a complete scale I could post of types of F/Ns and their effects on case and life.

Alan
**Post #134 20070321-1147 Boston, St. Louis and Dallas**

Boston was my third Center that I built from nothing.

My first ED was 15 years old. David Stokes.

I had clay demo'ed in England how I was going to process America.

The first targeted place was to be in Dallas, as it was where the latest major loss had recently occurred. (Death of Kennedy.)

My second target was St. Louis, which was where I had been very successful in a previous life, thus had many former teammates, my third target was Boston.....the beginning of the US comm lines.

These three locations were up and running successfully within 2 years of arriving in America, in Nov 1964.

Amazing to observe the evolutions and the ebbs and flows over the years.

Alan

**Post #157 20070329-1221 Sports and processes**

Sports is the activity that I aligned my application of study, coaching and processing to.

The Zones are directly taken from my experiences in sport.

I converted all of my sporting activities into "in life" objective processes.

It took me from a minor league player to the pros. I even played in the 1st nationally televised Aussie Rules Game on the Melbourne Cricket Ground in April, 1962.

David Ziff and I even played tennis, picking up every non-duplicated action as a physical manifestation and handling it. Our tennis games improved tremendously.

Ian Tampion and I played semi-pro football in Melb whilst on staff at the Melb Org., we did the same thing there.

It was not long before we were running PT psychic abilities as we played our games.

Psychic abilities includes the use of massive presence, telepathically projected tractor beams, pressor beams, in order to create and bring into being telepathically projected holographic intentions, visions, worthwhile games, high Green or Gold Zone levels of powerfully positioned be - do - haves - or ownership of your own objects, spaces, time, energy for yourself and others in order to cause greatness, goodness, honor, high moods and produce worthwhile wants, outcomes and results to happen.

These abilities easily transfered to life games. This was all done in 1961-62, prior to going to England to do the SHSBC.

One of the omitted aspects of the Tech is the continuation of the process into life.

The GPM Tech is in actuality a life action technology.
All the rules of processing apply to life processes.

Alan

**Post #185 20070819-1323 Psychic childhood**

[snip story re psychic childhood]

I turned on a lot of that stuff when I was 14 - when I lived in the outback. I worked on a huge cattle station (ranch) that was several 10,000's of acres.

I had a horse and a couple of dogs and would often go alone for days looking for cattle......I would feel as if I was the only person on the planet....at night I felt I could touch the stars.

I must admit I had little idea of what was going on....just that I felt huge and at peace.

You must have lived a very different childhood than most?

My family was as psychic as a brick. But, they loved me as much as they could.

Alan

**Thread 412: Lessons**

**Post #1 20070225-1514 Lessons**

A few months ago I realized that in order to be successful, prosperous and happy in life required very little.

Yet it was a very big - very little.

It was a simple formula.

It was the same formula for everyone - yet it was completely different for everyone.

The formula is:

Find your Prime Dream(s) and live them without reservation.

If you want to you can help others find their Prime Dreams and help them (if needed) live them without reservation.

The simple basic formula to living a successful, prosperous, happy life is:

1. Do what you love to DO! (Live your Prime Dream(s).)

2. Be what you love to BE! (This should not be difficult as you should always fully and completely love yourself.)

If you do this - then you will OWN and HAVE what you love.
Your dreams will guide you - that way you can have the greatest love affair possible - the love affair of living the life you love, with the people you love, doing what you love to do.

Alan

**Post #4 20070225-1601**

The danger is that you are limited by your dreams.

Once upon a time my dreams consisted of becoming the greatest footballer ever.

Then one day I wondered what is a grown man doing spending so much time chasing a bag of wind in his underwear......worse what were millions of people doing watching me chase a bag of wind in my underwear....kinda ruined the dream.

Alan

**Post #19 20070307-2247 How to Find Your Prime Dream(s)**

Hi Alan,

Any advice for someone who is having trouble finding their Prime Dream(s)?

If you are an ex-Scio - find what it was that you believed Scio was going to help you achieve?

It may well have helped you move towards your dream(s) early on - but you ran into a stop.

If you know what the stop is:

Run to a win:

What part of that stop are you willing to confront?

What part of that stop would you rather not confront?

Then go a little earlier and find what you were intending.

There maybe several sub-intentions, just do the above on each and the dream(s) will unsubmerge and pop to view.

YOU WILL KNOW WHEN THIS OCCURS AS YOU WILL BE HUGE.

Stabilize yourself with:

What part of that dream are you willing to confront?

What part of that dream would you rather not confront?

Done to a win:

Then:
How big am I?
Where am I?
What is my next step in life?
Do it. :)
Alan

**Post #22 20070309-0452 More on finding prime dreams**

Should I write my answers down? Just think them?

It is best to write your answers down. As it pulls your thoughts and imagery out of your head and puts your think into the physical universe.

Are the processes run repetitively and are the confront questions alternated?

Yes.

I prefer to run the processes alternately, but sometime you can experience an avalanche of answers.

For example:

What are you willing to confront about being promised training and processing and never getting it?

Answer:

Nothing

My hate

My rage

What would you rather not confront about being promised training and processing and never getting it?

Answer:

My weakness

My hopelessness

The betrayal

My fear of standing up and demanding they deliver what they promised.

Repeat.....

(Those answers should trigger a few rages and furies!)
Thread 423: Has anyone had a "verifiable" past life?

Post #50 20070304-1933 My first past life recalls
I was at a gym, working out, getting prepared for the football season, when a bunch of weightlifters began to ridicule past lives......up to that moment I had never heard of that concept.

I sat there amazed as incident after incident flashed by, I soared into space.....it scared the crap out of me......I though I was going nuts.......well 50 years later I guess I was.

Alan

Post #53 20070304-2018 Give new people short sessions and simple wins

[Personal story snipped]

The simple fact is: you were pushed too hard.

The best way to help people is to give them short sessions and simple wins.

I never attempt to even worry about even getting F/Ns on new people, just wins.

As the client's confidence in themselves comes up they naturally look deeper.

Usually within 5 or 6 sessions they start to get big wins in session and big wins in life.

There have been so many arbitraries added that it makes the tech almost unworkable.

Basically a new person has very little attention available......it easily ties up......if you push too hard you will cause a "trance state" to occur......this makes everything feel unreal.

Bad sessions stick people in "trance states" - it is hell to get out of them.

There is a lot for a new person to handle in those early sessions.....good common sense goes a long way.

Short sessions, small wins - releases and returns a tremendous amount of attention.

Alan

Post #68 20070307-2259

Is it just a myth, or has there been verifyable instances where through regressive hyponotherapy a person has begun speaking in a language previously unknown in this life?

In 1961, on ABC in Melb, I watched a show where a hypnotherapist put a girl in a trance and had her return to the 17th century.
She was a housemaid in the Flemish area of France.....she spoke in the language of that time......a very guttural french type accent.

Alan

Post #102 20070310-0353

What about FPRD? And the purif? That stuff wasn't around in 64...

What do think Tiger Drilling goals lists did......but that was a far more effective procedure than FPRD - as you found the Prime Goals.....that the false and evil purps get their power from.

Boiling bodies has been around for centuries.

Alan

Post #113 20070311-1950 Processing postulates

Simply put, anytime you process any type of Dream, goal, purpose (false or otherwise), intentions you are dealing with postulates.

That is at Tone 30 on the tone scale. Any postulate, dream, goal, purpose (false or otherwise), intentions (good or evil) has at its basis a first postulate.

Thus it is vital that the process is taken to basic.

I have spent nearly 50 years undoing this area.

The omitted tech in this area is quite vast as it leads into several types of (good and evil) destructive identities and games packages.

It is this area that keeps people in low conditions....it is also the area the Hubbard blew from.

I have had to clean up too many people who have had the FPRD and the mess their lives have gotten into from running that incomplete technology.

Alan

Post #120 20070312-0235 Scio has been frozen since 1964

Each change further away from the truth.

I guess I'm talking to "boxes". Outside of those "boxes" lay the answers.

Just because the questions are changed does not mean that the basics changed.

I repeat; Scio has been frozen since 1964.

I hardly consider "the purif" to be even remotely safe. I doubt if the damage done by that rundown can ever be estimated.

The purif was originated by LRH.....a person that was terrified of doctors.
There over 250 tapes omitted off the courses.....all to do with Goals material.

LRH had no intention to produce what he promised in those early days.

He was a mess case wise.....he passed that mess onward.

Look at the End Products......slave camps across the planet.

A bridge that leads to the BT levels......then what?

Where is the freedom?

Alan

**Thread 440: MIP's and false memories**

**Post #1 20070302-0241 MIP's and false memories**

A MIP is the acronym for a Mental Image Picture.

A Mental Image Picture is a substitute for what is actual there.

A series of MIP's are a series of substitutes for the actual event or what was there.

A person who is at the effect of Mental Image Pictures is in fact smaller or less than the Mental Image Pictures.

The majority of people do not observe directly at what is there - they project a substitute imagery over what is there.

In other words they live in a false environment - thus you often get false memories of what is actually there or happened.

To be at cause over Mental Image Pictures one has to practice direct observation of the environment in front of them. Plus be willing to observe the most horrible, embarrassing MIP's.......for most that occurs when they first get wholly honest in session.

This puts you at cause over Mental Image Pictures.

At that point it is actually degrading to run further Mental Image Pictures as this now puts you back at effect of MIP's.

There is a much higher form of incident running - that of three dimensional holographic incident running.

In that 3D format you run the viewpoints of several people and objects - though there is no guarantee that what you run is true.

About the only way to verify the truth of a session is that in Present Time your level of truth increases. Basically you are consistently in the right place at the right time.
I'm not so sure that "what's there" is always there in full detail. Any suggestions on how we might establish that if a person is in a coma, say, everything is still being recorded even though the Being isn't particularly aware of it at the time?

Cells definitely record - but only from their specific view point.

To create the holographic reality of Present Time there needs to be at least three lenses.

Lens 1: The Vision supplied by the Identity.

Lens 2. The Vision supplied by the mind.

Lens 3. The visions supplied by the cells.

The spiritual being breathes life through those lenses - thus you get the PT reality.

A spiritual being who is fully aware and is being itself will create a vision that acts as the software for the identity and mind and consequently it can affect the body.

The body runs on a different time track from the identity and mind - but if all three units are in harmony some quite miraculous things can occur.

Processing the body is very different from processing the mind.

Processing the mind is very different from processing the spirit or mind or identity.

Processing the spirit will easily process the mind and erase unwanted identities.

Scio does not process the spirit.......it quit doing that in 1963.

Alan

Why did so many of my pc's claim to be the same person (many claimed to be Marilyn Monroe, Jesus, Quentin, etc etc etc).

MIP's again.

Realize a mental image picture is a substitute for the actuality.

Most people have no true beingness of their own - so they copy others.

Consequently any famous identity that impacted them - cause an involuntary replication.

Alan

RPFer's have a desperate need for identity. Almost every RPFer I have handled had lots of "famous
Post #9 20070303-1453 How to contact old friends who have died

Hi Alan,

Thinking about taking things holographically and your lenses idea, would this work for some cases? Would it give the pc a safer space, one with better duplication?

Having one pc audited by 2 auditors simultaneously.

LRH said: auditor + pc > pc's bank.

Ergo: auditor + auditor + pc >> pc's bank.

Hopefully you should have a team working with the pc.

The C/S, the Qual Sec, the ED and the rest of the team, plus the processor plus the pc - versus - the unwanted condition or wanted ability being duplicated and permeated.

You can go up line from that - unless of course you have become individuated.

If you wish to contact old friends who have died - a simple O/W on spiritual beings will blow the charge stopping the connection.

For instance it is possible to include all those giants from the past who can help you and be part of the spiritual team. This makes for a massive team of wisdom, knowledge and know-how.

Few realize there is a spiritual co-process and co-training organization in existence. It is a huge organization.

Alan

Post #12 20070307-2055 Entities Definitions

ENTITIES DEFINITIONS

SPIRITUAL ENTITY: that which is perceived or known or inferred to have its own distinct existence (living in a body or outside of a body.)

SPIRITUAL TEAMMATE is a Spiritual Entity that is connected to you by its own choice. It can be in a body, or outside a body. It can be a leader or a follower. It is capable of having exactly the same characteristics and abilities as you do, or it can have more or less characteristics and abilities than you.

A SPIRITUAL TEAM is composed of separate Spiritual Entities each performing different tasks that are working together with a common goal. Often each member of the team has been together by its own choice over a long period of time and share many common incidents, events and achievements.
One of the main reasons I have focused so intently on this area is I have always been aware that I am part of a team.

That I had Spiritual Teammates.

These Spiritual Teammates co-train and co-process each other.

Consequently all my studies, training and processing has been as much for the team as it has been for me, thus my team is as well trained and processed as I am.

This is one of the reasons I studied, trained and processed so diligently.

These windows of opportunity come along so rarely down through time.

I made a tape several years ago the describes what happens if you mess up in this area.

http://www.knowledgism.com/audio/free-audio-lectures.asp#miracles

Scan down to MIRACLES and MAGIC

Alan

Post #16 20070427-1603

I think false memories are being misunderstood here, at least with regard to therapies like Dianetics and other hypno-therapies.

[snip]

Thank you Alonzo for those URL's.

I still go back to the basics:

Do not evaluate.

Do not invalidate.

There is a vast difference in recovered power and energy when you run and erase your own actual case material - versus - running someone else's suggested case material.

There is a vast difference in certainty when the client recovers their own certainty of what is and what isn't their own case material.

It demonstrates almost instantaneously in life and relationships going much better. Magic starts happening! :D

Alan

Post #18 20070427-0725

How does one determine when one has finally arrived at what is "really" there (MIPs) and there is no more "dub-in"?
I don't regard VGIs and a cog as sufficient proof.

As for your not finding VGIs and a cog as sufficient proof is an indicator you have either never had VGIs with major regained ability cogs, or you did and they were invalidated, suppressed or unacknowledged, or you have many botched sessions and wrong lists, items, reg cycles, wrong ethics conditions and etc., etc., all the above - of course outside of that all is normal.

As anyone who is no longer in Scio.....something caused us loses......what those loses are could be a multitude of things.

Since 1965 - the tech has been run shallower and shallower - very little charge has been taken off most cases - as a matter of fact more charge has been added.

It's pretty nigh impossible to get someone who has no certainty of self to experience certainty of self.

Anyone who has consistently been in the Zone in any game has problems understanding what it is like to never have experienced that state.

Alan

Post #22 20070428-0737

Alan -

I think your answer here is similar to one Ron may have given to the same question. You are being asked what objective indicators can be used to distinguish a false memory from a real one.

And your answer seems to be certainty of experience and results.

That's what Ron said, too.

Eeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeek!

Would you say running false memories is less important than the results it obtains for the client?

What about the problem which occurs when, after running a false memory, the person then begins to incorporate those false memories into their self-identity?

Like, "I was a Space Captain who blew up a planet. And now I can make up for that colossal overt by signing a billion year slave labor contract to rehabilitate all the thetans in the universe."

Quite a common cognition: Usually stemming from someone who can barely tie their shoe laces. :( I always check: Is this an implant?

Or, "I've known my husband before in a past life. He threw our baby into the fire. He's an SP
all along my time track. I must disconnect from him now."

These are all very dangerous incidents to believe and incorporate into your own self-identity if they are false. Believing them can have catastrophic effects in your life.

What do you have to say about that?

Do you have any more justifications or rationalisations for your destructive behavior? Or, You must have been audited in Scientology? (Not really.) ;)

Fact is if you process the positive - this type of stuff never comes up.

But sometimes you get a dyed-in the-wool believer still stuck in past auditing:

These can often be undone by:

What false or artificial case, game, identity or memory have you created in order to get even with someone or make them wrong?

What false or artificial case, game, identity or memory have you created in order to explain your failures?

What false or artificial case, game, identity or memory have you created that is total effect in order to make someone guilty of having abilities or power?

Alan

Post #39 20070429-1725 Scientology creates a false present time

Perhaps the most deadly aspect of Scio is that it generates a false present time.

It is a PT full of boogie-men, monsters and Markabians, R6ers, Psychiatrists, and enemies everywhere......

Pretty bad when today is a continuous false memory.

Alan

Post #46 20080111-1832

I am just not sure that I buy the answer. Things aren't accidents or happy coincidences most of the time.

Oh! there is a lot more to it than just that - mainly it is the undoing of mutual incidents, mutual identities and Games Matrix Packages.

Also it is an omni-sovereign winning Game!

Post #49 20080111-2007

Cool. So you mean I can take the team of guys I had that had been keeping a humongous collapse out of sight at whatever blah-di-blah years ago and, instead of just allowing them to let go of that, I can audit them further.
It is better than that - most time there is no need to audit them - they love to co-process, co-study and co-train! After all they co-studied, co-trained and co-processed with you!

Also the cost is infinitesimal!

Excellent. Man they were/are a loyal crew. Humbling in fact.

Yes - very humbling!

Alan

**Thread 446: Extroversion equating to "Success"**

**Post #2 20070303-1702**

I don't know where I heard it so this is an SP act but from what I understood about Scientology in the early days it was about getting a person's mind out from being stuck in their Bank and inward looking so they could be freed up to go out and do things. Going from an introverted person to an extroverted person being a measure of success.

Did I get that wrong? True, I have no references.

And when you look at the supposed "Success Stories" from people doing the OT levels then does it not strike you that they have become introverted? And if my idea is correct then this introversion would seem to be the exact opposite of the goals of Scientology.

You are quite correct Roland.

Extroversion is spacation.....spacation allows for size of beingness or identity.

I have a simple process that stabilizes people who are exterior or extroverts.

Usually when a person has a big win they extrovert.

Simply ask:

How big are you?

Where are you?

This validates and stabilizes the PT existence.

This is a very key part of handling an Ascension Experience.

Most new public people coming in the door are exterior.

Scio has to introspect them to use their tech on them.

Scio quits when the client gets extroverted.....quite honestly that is the best time to process as the client easily spots any outnesses.
Very rarely do you have to go earlier similar on the present day public, as they stay easily in PT....anything from the past that is interfering with the present just floats to view.

Thus you get the client gradiently expanding in PT.

No need for all the evaluative BS....what is great about this is you can easily follow the client's interest and goals lines, over time the client becomes very powerful and spans more and more future with greater certainty of hitting their future goals and targets.

Alan

Thread 454: Melbournites

Post #19 20070430-1542 Melbourne Org

Hell, we were even told that Melbourne had a special 3rd dynamic engram!

It was when LRH bonked the ED of the Melb Org's wife - later that night gave the lecture on Individuation - then later still the lecture on Weakness!

Melbournians also have a later secondary when the Vic Gov shut Scio down.

I started in Melb Org in May 1961.

The comm course usually had 80 to 100 students attendees nightly, the co-audits 420 to 500 attendees nightly, the Academy approx 100 attendees daily and 220 attendees nightly.

Alan

Thread 459: Real or Imagined?

Post #1 20070306-0443 Real or Imagined?

Is it real or imagined?

Is it true or false?

Is God real or imagined?

Are past lives real or imagined?

Is Xenu real or imagined?

Are bts real or imagined?

Are engrams real or imagined?

Are SPs real or imagined?
Are Markabians real or imagined?

Is life real or imagined?

Is my trust in L. Ron Hubbard real or imagined?

Are my dreams real or imagined?

Are my enemies real or imagined?

Are the dead people I'm talking to real or imagined?

Is who I believe who I am real or imagined?

Are you real or imagined?

These are but few of the questions most clients ask themselves at sometime or another.

The simple answer is; if it is real to the person or client it is real.

The fact is only present time is real - providing the client or person is directly perceiving and duplicating exactly what is here.

Thus anything from the past does not exist exactly as it is right now.

There are two basics of processing:

1. Do not evaluate for the pc. (Don't tell the pc what to think.)

2. Do not invalidate the pc's data.

Thus when you process anyone - what is real to them comes to view, is communicated and gets handled to the client's satisfaction......(hopefully.)

What the processor believes or disbelieves should have nothing to do with the session.

All clients lie to their processor - almost 95% of any session is a lie - the lie is: What is real - the client this is real, that is real, that could be real....yadda! yadda!

Suddenly the client goes "Oh! My God, what do you know. blah! blah! blah!" their attention frees from it and it never comes up again.

What erases reality?

Truth.

Truth has no substance, no motion, no wavelength, no form, no limitation, nor is it located in space or in time or in energy or in things.

Truth is.

Real or imagined when taken to truth - is.
No need to believe or disbelieve.

Processing should never have gotten into forcing realities on people.

I have been processing and Case Advising for almost 50 years - 99% has been undoing what realities have been enforced on pc's.

I have processed and Case Advised 100,000's of people.

In all those years the true cause of a bad case condition was always hidden from view.

Usually I could get to the cause of a bad case condition in a few minutes.

But I knew I had no idea what that cause was.

I let the client find the cause of his or her bad case condition, it was usually something very simple.....it only look terrible because 1,000's of hours had been done and many years had gone by trying to fix it.

All the bad things done to a client do not exist in present time - unless the client super-imposes it into present time.

Just process the client in present time and all those real or imagined conditions will resolve.

As the client expands its reach and presence more questionable realities and imaginations will come to view - just let the client sort things out - and they will.

The client will operate in present time with full presence and certainty at great velocity.......it is easy to observe.....because they are in a high mood level and they love themselves and others as well as they love life.

Alan

Post #4 20070306-1502

Oooh ~ I like the "love" part ~ the elusive & missing "love" word ~ thank you for putting it there again Alan,

Love was one of the key subjects that LRH deliberately omitted......his justification......it was too restimulative........

I just edited that last phrase, it is now:

"The client will operate in present time with full presence and certainty at great velocity.......it is easy to observe.....because they are in a high mood level and they love themselves and others as well as they love life."

Alan
Post #5 20070306-1517

I thought of you last night when watching a programme on the BBC called "The Retreat" a sufí muslim teacher takes 6 different people on a retreat. He talked about being Present and drilled them on Presence. He also used the phrase you use TABULA RASA or clean slate. I think you would enjoy the programme if you can get Beeb programmes in Texas. That sufí could have been a scientologist (a good one!).

Thanks for expressing so well the real/imagined debates that have gone on recently.

Thank you!

The Sufí religion has a lot of wisdom and knowledge in it - as it has most of the games and O/W Tech in it.

They even attempt to undo the present time GPM with the use of a nine point Enneagram.

Alan

**Thread 475: Between-Lives Implants?**

Post #4 20070319-1542 How to handle a client's delusion

So how do you handle this: You know it is not true, but the client believes it is true.

I will answer my own question!

Client read about "between life implants."

Client mocks-up that it happened to them.

As a processor you cannot evaluate or invalidate.

Ask client to tell you about this.

Client does so.

Ask:

When was that?

Where was that?

Allow client to describe.

Often the attention will unfix at that moment. If not ask:

By having this concept in present time what don't you have to look at?

Or, By having this concept in present time what present time problem does that solve?

Usually the whole thing will blow; if not ask is there anything else in PT that you are flinching from
or unwilling to look at?

Do problem/solution handling.

This simple handling will erase almost all weird ideas and fixed conditions caused by delusive technologies or practices.

Alan

Post #6 20070319-2059

Alan,

How do you know it is NOT true?

Not that I necessarily know or not know, but how would you KNOW it isn't?

It really has nothing to do with me, what I know to be true - it is what the client believes is true.

There are some things that are fairly accurate facts.

Of course I don't know if it is true or not. (If it is not happening right now....then it tends to be pulled from the past.) And the past is over and done with. *Yet, there are several people who have great certainty and believe they know what is and what isn't on most newsgroups.*

But, if it persists, then you can run it as an "implant incident." :) Until you get the truth.:D

There have been quite a few studies, for example, where a group of people all are part of a "crime in progress" (made up of course, but portrayed like it is real). Then, when the different participants are interviewed, hardly anyone could agree on what occurred - all saw different things, gave a different account as to what happened, did not agree on the physical appearance of the perp, etc. I've found such studies fascinating. I'm sure you've heard/read about them. What is your opinion about that?

Shows you how inaccurately most of us perceive!

But the fact is there are phenomenas of truth, that are easily observed.

Alan

Post #9 20070320-1131 Truth phenomena

The most obvious Truth Phenomena is the pc's explosion into life in present time.

The pc gets huge, the pc becomes ALIVE, the mood levels soar, the pc gets into action in life, their indicators flood in.

They spend several days cogniting and realigning their life.

There are massive increases in abilities.

Magic happens in PT.
They are continuously in the right place, at the right time.

If these Truth Phenomenas are not present then the session at best is poor.

There are many more, but ALL processing and training should routinely produce this. :D

Alan

Post #12 20070320-1627

This reminds me of what happened occasionally in session or on course. Certainly it was a rarity and not consistant. But I guess most of us only needed a taste of it to stay hooked to the hope that it might happen again.

That this type of effective processing is possible is a totally foreign idea to me. Not saying at all that you can't produce it. It's just not something I ever experienced in Scn.

The Truth Phenomena cannot be produced anymore in Scio, it has progressively got harder and harder to produce since 1964.

To bring into being the Truth Phenomena requires a two or more pole universe.

Scio is a single pole situation, that operates in a collapsed universe. The reason for this is - the Prime Terminal DM is a dominator.....as LRH became in 1964.

The Mission Network acted as a two-pole terminal for Scio, once it was collapsed, Scio lost all hopes of getting big......it was just a matter of time for the Orgs to empty out as their feeder networks had been collapsed inward.

There are two types of leaders.....an "innie" or an "outie". "Innies" are in their head, consequently they have no be-do-have as they have no spacation.

"Outies" are exterior, they have immense spacation, thus their be-do-have is immense, you cannot help but go exterior around them.

When Reagan, Thatcher and Gorbachev were in power the world was being led by three "outies", this caused a massive shift in beingness on the planet, thus cases run totally different today.

Should you have a big blow "outie" in Scio, you will become instant ethics bait - as you will be a threat and activate the "innie" collapsed universe.

Scio has smashed anyone who reaches consistent power stats as you cannot help but go big.

There are many other reasons why Scio cannot produce those Truth Phenomenons.

Alan

Post #23 20070326-1749 Self-implanting

Self-listing is bad enough!
But being convinced you were and are going to be again implanted between lives by Markabians and then to proceed to take that belief and self-implant yourself is even worse. :(

**Post #25 20070326-2116 The only power of case is what you give it**

Life stats tend to let you know where you are truly at, of course if you are in delusion, your interpretation of those stats would be deluded.

I can remember one time in early November, 1962 whilst being a pc vomiting and going unconscious just before lunch, (sessions ended at lunch time, no such things as red tags,) I spent the lunch hour in a state of unconsciousness.

Come 1.00 pm it was my turn to be the auditor. Herbie Parkhouse and my pc carried me over to the auditing table, sat me in the chair, my pc sat on the other side picked up the cans and Herbie held me upright and told me to say "start of session," which I did.

The most amazing thing occurred, as soon as I uttered those words all the unconsciousness and sickness disappeared. I gave a great session.

I was rarely ever the effect of my case from that time on.

It became self-evident to me that the only power my case had over me was what I gave it.

Alan

**Post #28 20070327-1557**

A good "cognition" but a slightly better one would have been to cognite that it was you who put the case there in the first place and gave it the power to affect you by believing the bullshit of a third-rate sci-fi hack conman.

I've never thought otherwise!

I put far more there than Hubbard ever did.

Using Hubbard as an excuse for nuttiness kinda robs one of assigning power to you!

**Post #62 20070612-1555 Lower levels not run to full end product**

I was wondering if the reason between lives implants are not generally contacted in lower level auditing, whereas past lives often are contacted, could be because our culture includes quite detailed info of history and science fiction whereas our culture does not include info about post-death states.

SPBill posted on here, a while ago, the theory that incidents could perhaps be filtered by one's education/culture. In other words whatever the actuality of past incidents, the PC views them through their filter of education.

In the west, we don't really have any education on what happens after death, so per this theory the PC would not generally run post-death MIPs.

Hubbard includes some data/theory in 1950's books and Theosophy/Rosicrucians/western
mysticism details post-life states, but generally the Dn and Scn PC has not been exposed to such data and Hubbard's 1950's books are sort of relegated to old theory/processing despite the tech Degrades PL.

So I wonder if on lower levels, the PC has no data to relate to in order to "see" between lives incidents.

Once on the upper levels the PC is evaluated for by Hubbard as to what "happens" between lives and so therefore the PC runs them.

One of the problems is the lower level processes are not run to full End Product.

Back in 1962 I ran ARC Straightwire for roughly 120 hours........it was awesome....it completely opened up my track........much between life material came to view.

ARC Straightwire is a very positive process - consequently a tremendous amount of Out-of-ARC upset areas come to view.

I was lucky enough I could mentally assess lies, wrong items, m/w/h's, m/u's, etc. what had caused those massive upsets - and continued doing the process.

As I did the process I was always amazed at how I would cycle up and down the track - cycling very deep then cycling back to PT.

It was while doing the ARC Straightwire that I first formed the F/N PHASES and PROCESS BASICS and the Concentric Circle Concept of Processing.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=520

I've been a not too secret squirrel ever since!

Alan

Post #70 20070612-2312

I was trained to take the CHARGE off the case. The PC tended to dive towards significance, the auditor/C/S were interested in getting charge off by getting the PC to face force.

For some reason from day one - I was only interested in going after the mass and force.

I think it was my athletic training - no pain = no gain - never been much of a feel good type person.

Alan, at the time you ran S/W on whole track and between lives, was the atmosphere, at the time, in Scn geared towards that sort of material?

I'm not invalidating your experience, or the validity of it, just postulating that what gets run might be influenced by culture.

For example, I wonder if you took someone who had no historical education, no spiritual/religious culture, someone who had no concepts of what happens after death, would they run anything other than this life?
I never ran S/W for that long, but loved receiving it and giving it.

This was over almost a 2 year span of doing ARC S/Wire and Objectives, it actually began in May '61.

My mistake - the "between life" stuff was just standard past deaths, old age and dying - time between looking for next body - stealing next body. Lot of psychic fights to get control of body.

Not implant stuff.

Never much went for the woo-woo stuff - kinda always embarrassed me. Just wanted to get better - have a better life - be a better person.

Alan

**Thread 477: River of Life**

**Post #1 20070310-0341 River of Life**

What you think or view in your head - is it real or imagined.

Each moment of life begins now.

The past is gone, thus any attention or pictures are at best imaginary replications of what was once.

That they persist in any form - indicates you are creating them for some reason.

I wrote this many years ago.....I hope it makes sense.

Alan

"All things, going upwards or downwards, are in perpetual flux."

*Heraclitus (540-475 B.C.)*

CHAPTER THREE

**THE RIVER OF LIFE**

Approximately 2500 years ago, the great Greek philosopher Heraclitus made his famous observation, "You cannot step in the same river twice." The reason for this is that the river is the water that flows between the banks, and that water is constantly being replaced by new water as it rushes toward its destination.

The water of the river that you stepped into is no longer there; it has been replaced with new water or some other particle or form such as a tree trunk, fish, or silt.

This analogy illustrates the recursive nature of Paradigm Matrices and holds true for all Paradigm Matrices of life.
A corporation is like a river; its people and particles are forever changing. People get hired and promoted. Others change companies. Others get replaced, or they retire and still others take their positions. Particles such as information, customers, money, raw materials, inventory, etc., flow in, are served or serviced, and sent on their way to be replaced by new particles. There is a constant flow of people, subjects, locations, and things that change forever the nature of the internal flow of the company.

This hit home to me when I contacted the Tenneco Corporation of Houston. In 1965 I trained eighty-five of their top executives, managers and salesmen. Not one of the people I trained is still active with Tenneco. Some had died. The rest had retired or left the company; most are now unknown in the company. The Tenneco of 1992 is not the Tenneco of 1965. The river of life continued to flow through the company and had renewed itself with newer people, places, subjects, and things.

If you follow a football team, or any sporting team, for a long period of time, then lose contact for a period of five or more years, in looking at the current team you will find that you know hardly any of the players. The "river effect" has taken place; the flow of life has replaced the old with the new.

Your body acts in much the same manner. If you could see your body exactly as it is, you would see the "river effect" at work. Blink your eyes and the body has changed. Twelve months ago, ninety-eight percent of the atoms in your body were not there. The river of atoms and cells flowing in and out, constantly renewing themselves, causes a complete replacement of the body so that over a period of seven years, the body has replaced itself with new atoms and cells.

Different parts of the body take different lengths of time to replace themselves. The skin is new every month; a new liver takes six weeks. The stomach lining is renewed every four days, and the stomach's surface cells, those that contact the food, are renewed every five minutes. Even your skeleton replaces itself over a period of three months.

A river, a company, a nation, a planet, and your success, health, wealth, and happiness all are totally dependent upon the rivers of life. Should the wrong atoms or the wrong cells be introduced into the body it could easily become sick and cease to function. The same applies to a country, a company, a river, or the planet.

Analysis of a river finds it is part of a sequence of events that keep the flow constantly happening. Minute particles of water form vapor and become clouds. The temperature drops and the vapor condenses and becomes droplets. The droplets are heavier than the air and so fall to earth as rain or, if frozen, as snow or hail. These in turn splash over the earth, run together and form rivulets, which in turn run together to become rivers. The rivers run together to form lakes and seas. These get heated and the surface droplets return to their vapor state and rise in the air to begin the cycle again. This happens over and over again unless something interrupts the cycle.

Three elements, heat, cold, and electricity, have a great deal of effect on life. Give too much or too little of any one of the three to any life form and you alter that life form's ability to survive; it will become sick and die.

The key to health, prosperity, and happiness for any life form depends on the correct balance of heat, cold, electricity, and particles that flow along its river of life.

We've long known that what you eat, drink, the quality of air, and the amount of heat or cold have an immense effect on all aspects of life. Too much heat, and you have drought, famines, and fevers. Too much cold, and you have blizzards, famines, and frostbite. Acid rain causes trees, grass, and
fish to die and a million other bad effects to occur. Foods devoid of the correct nutrients cause debilitating illness. Soil that lacks the correct nutrients becomes barren, which leads to erosion.

Until recently, very little has been understood or researched about the effects of electricity on our environment and our bodies. We do know that too much electricity put into anything will destroy it. Too little, and it will not work properly; if left too long, it will cause death.

Electricity is a specific type of particle moving from a negative zone to a positive zone, or vice versa. Energy is a form of electricity, or better still, electricity is a form of energy.

Life forces contain a certain amount of electricity. The brain functions by the passage of millivolts of electrical charge. So do the nerve channels along which electricity travels, bringing with it electronically-coded messages and commands. Even a river has within it minute electrical particles.

Let us analyze the cycle of the river. A river flows between two banks. It arrives at a lake or sea which is contained by land that is higher than it is and which is capable of exerting more pressure against the water than the water can exert against it. When the water is heated and vaporizes, it transcends in a column of heat that is surrounded by a column or amount of cooler air. As the cloud forms, it also is surrounded by areas of cooler or higher-density air. One can observe the automatic, machine-like activity taking place.

Each of the outside pressures pushing against the inside particles and forces acts as a matrix or mold that shapes the form and direction the life force or water particles travel. This paradigm matrix cycle is a natural law.

Understanding paradigm matrix cycles and laws can pay off with greater success in life. For example, I used my knowledge of what keeps a glider in the air when I flew my own plane, a single-engine, turbo-charged Bonanza.

One extremely hot day, I flew non-stop from Columbus, Ohio, to Van Nuys, California. The temperature was 102, which meant, because the air was thin, it would take much longer to reach altitude.

I was flying east to west, so I could expect to run into normal head winds of 20-30 mph. Luckily, I overheard a pilot who had just flown east from Salt Lake City say that he had encountered 50-60 mph head winds between 14,000 and 16,000 feet. Since I was flying west, I could fly at 15,500 feet and benefit from the 50-60 mph tail wind.

The problem was, in that heat and with my aircraft fully-laden, I'd be lucky to climb 200 to 300 feet per minute until, at 6,000 feet, I could fully engage my turbo-charger. Even then I would be lucky to climb 400 feet a minute; it would take nearly an hour to climb to my target altitude, and I'd use a tremendous amount of fuel, approximately 230 gallons, in the process. At that rate, I would have to refuel the plane after 900 miles. At $2 a gallon, I would use about $460 worth of fuel.

As I took off from Columbus, I spied and headed toward a white cloud approximately ten miles to the northwest. There, I put the plane into the thermal current that rose between the earth and the cloud. I set the plane so that I could do the tightest-possible 360° turns. When I looked at my altitude indicator, it showed me rising between 2,500 and 3,500 feet per minute. I was at an altitude of 14,500 within four minutes, and three minutes later I was at 15,500. I had a 50 mph tail wind as I headed west, and my ground speed increased to 230 mph.

5 1/2 hours later, with plenty of fuel to spare from one fill up, I landed at Van Nuys airport. A flight
that normally would have taken eleven hours and cost $460 for fuel, took only half that time and cost.

I estimate that I have saved myself hundreds of hours and thousands of dollars by understanding and working with the natural laws connected to air current forces, and so being more efficient.

I've applied the same understanding to life and business. The secret is in recognizing that there is a flow of force, the direction of that flow of force, where the flow of force emanates, where the flow of force arrives, what the paradigm matrices are that hold and channel the flow of force, and what transceivers relay or alter the force in a new form or direction.

A transceiver is defined in the American Heritage Dictionary as a module consisting of a radio receiver and transmitter (TRANSMITTER + RECEIVER). I have expanded upon this definition to include any person, place, object, or subject that can receive and transmit.

A transceiver occupies a fixed position and contains mass that allows particles to flow into, through, and out of itself. Quite often the transceiver alters the form of particles taken in. When they pass through the module, they may take on different forms, shapes, or directions.

For example, a body ingests food, water, and air. Air is pumped into the lungs and used to oxygenate and aerate the body. Food is broken down into minute particles of chemical substances and used throughout the body to replace the old and dead cells and waste products. Water is used to replace lost water and to flush the waste, dead cells, and excess chemicals out of the body.

Air that's exhaled comes out carbon dioxide-rich; water that's eliminated is called urine, and unusable or indigestible food is eliminated as feces. The rest of the air, food, and water is used to give the body energy, heat, coolness, and rebuilding materials.

Each part of a paradigm is a transceiver.

A complete paradigm matrix is a transceiver.

A computer is a paradigm transceiver; input data, the output is data.

A river is a paradigm transceiver; both input and output are water.

A factory is a paradigm transceiver; input is raw materials, the output is products.

All identities are paradigm transceivers. For example, a salesman's output is data and products, future business and cash are his input. Visions and directions are a leader's output; products, achievements, and profit are the input. An executive's output is what's needed and the accomplished result is the input. Communication particles are a secretary's input. She rearranges their form to output letters or products.

A team is a series of paradigm transceivers that interact to produce a specific outcome.

A corporation is a series of paradigm transceivers that interrelate and interact to produce products that can be exchanged for something of equivalent value.

A nation is a series of paradigm transceivers that interrelate and interact to produce products that can be exchanged for something of equivalent value.
A family consists of paradigm transceivers that interrelate and interact to produce products that can be exchanged for something of equivalent value.

THE TRANSCEIVER IS THE MATRIX that molds and sculpts the input of life-force particles and transforms them to output products or outcomes that can be exchanged for something of equivalent value.

**Thread 510: The Sole Source Myth**

**Post #8 20070320-1639**

Here's an interesting collection of processes of which L. Ron Hubbard was aware.

Derived from ancient sources, and re-written by Aleister Crowley.

http://www.hermetic.com/crowley/libers/lib536.html

The Bhuddists have a similar process that is more than 2000 years old, it is called Muhamudra - basically they are spacement processes.

Which I ran even as a small boy.......I only found this out yesterday.

Alan

**Post #36 20071008-1507 No viewpoints of one's own**

This whole thread is a very important thread.

For much of most people's case conditions come from past failures in earlier 'ism's, 'ologies and earlier than this incarnation of Scio attempts.

The recognition of multiple sources is vital to unlock the different dynamics - as a being regains their own viewpoints (Sovereignty) - they progress up to recognizing other viewpoints - then granting beingness and value to those viewpoints (Omni-Sovereignty) - then being able to co-create with others without diminishing each other.

The killer of Scio is the crushing and making nothing of a staff member's or follower's viewpoints and super-imposing LRH or DM or whomever's viewpoint over the top of yours.

The reason people are stuck in Scio and places like the SP Hall is they have no viewpoints left of their own.

Even if you were to go in and save them - they would not want your help as they cannot align their conditioned viewpoints to yours.

The path out is fairly simple - it is the recovery of your own viewpoints - then helping others recover their own viewpoints.

Thus there can never be a dominant viewpoint - at best at the highest levels it can be a co-create - and let's face it the greatest love affairs are co-creations.

Alan
ALL BEINGS are ALL THEY WANT TO BE all the time.

Some Beings concentrate on positive empowerment and mastery of self and the positive empowerment and mastery for others to play huge winning games.

Some Beings concentrate on the negative and the use of their deterrent powers to restrain themselves and the use of deterrent powers to restrain others in order to play small, losing, destructive games.

There is only one location that a Being can be FULLY ITSELF and that is right here right now.

Even though a whole Being's here and now extends well into the future and past.

Each being is capable of infinite power, infinite strength, infinite intelligence, infinite cleverness, infinite skill and infinite ability.

It takes an equal amount of these infinities of power, strength, intelligence, cleverness, skill and ability to restrain self as it does to empower self and create a successful, prosperous and happy life or to use those powers negatively and create a degrading disguise, a failed, poverty soaked, unhappy life.

When you are in a universe you are in a playing field. You are playing a game or games either knowingly or unknowingly. The best and most fun way to play a game is to play it optimally and knowingly, willing to be both fully cause and effect.

Games are composed of composites of processes. Every part or piece of a game is a sequence of processes in motion.

Definition:

Process: noun.
Pronunciation: 'pr?-"ses, 'pro-, -ses
[Middle English proces, from Middle French, from Latin processus, from procedere]
Date: 14th century
1a. progress, advance (in the process of time), b. something going on proceeding
2 a (1) a natural phenomenon marked by gradual changes that lead toward a particular result (the process of growth) (2) a natural continuing activity or function (such life processes as breathing).
b. a series of actions or operations conducing to an end; especially a continuous operation or treatment especially in manufacture.

PROCESS PHENOMENA
There are many different phenomena attached to most processes.

It is vital that the processor and client are fully aware of these phenomena.

Definition:

Phenomenon: noun
Pronunciation: fi-ˈn?-me-ˈn?n, -n&n
[Late Latin phaenomenon, from Greek phainomenon, from neuter of phainomenos, present participle of phainesthai to appear, middle voice of phainein to show -- more at FANCY] Date: 1605

1 plural phenomena. an observable fact or event, 2 plural phenomena: a. an object or aspect known through the senses rather than by thought or intuition b. a temporal or spatiotemporal object of sensory experience as distinguished from a noumenon, c. a fact or event of scientific interest susceptible of scientific description and explanation, 3 a. a rare or significant fact or event, b. plural phenomenons : an exceptional, unusual, or abnormal person, thing, or occurrence

It requires an aware processor who is possessed of extreme high integrity to produce the full range of phenomena that most mainline processes are capable of producing.

Processing addresses several major cycles:

1. The client has a want or not want that they need to get help with and/or handled.

2. The processor has a repertoire of tools that can help and/or handle the client in achieving their wants.

3. The client and processor commit to getting the want helped and/or handled.

4. An agreement is formulated to utilize the processor to do the action. The method, time, effort and exchange are committed to.

5. The session microcosm.

6. The client has the ability to expand the microcosm of the session into an effective handling for achieving their wants in life.

7. The actual in-life application of what was discovered and formulated in session is implemented into the client's life.

8. The review and upgrade of how the client is doing in life to forward and increase the effectiveness so the client can continue to achieve their wants.

9. If there are new wants or not wants, bugs or problems, return to cycle 1.

As you can obviously observe:

THE CLIENT INFORMS THE PROCESSOR WHAT AREA NEEDS TO BE ADDRESSED, HELPED AND/OR HANDLED.

THE PROCESSOR WORKS FOR AND WITH THE CLIENT BY AN EFFECTIVELY
UTILIZING THE PROCESSOR’S REPERTOIRE OF TOOLS.

It is vital to keep this exact sequence intact. If you do, you will have winning clients and upgraded communication lines.

If you reverse this sequence with the processor telling the client what they want, you are actually guilty of abuse or worse by implanting the client with incorrect solutions to their wants handling.

THE PROCESS AND FREE NEEDLE PHASES

A process usually goes through several phases as it reaches its optimum capacity of effectiveness.

Each of these phases can produce a free needle when they are accomplished.

A Floating Tone Arm or Green Zone Truth Phenomena comes about when there are a multitude of these phases interacting in presence-time.

Presence-Time encompasses the PRESENT TIME and the FUTURE where-in the Being inspects, monitors and maintains the INTEGRITY and HONOR of their continuously created present time three dimensional holographic imagery and the effects and consequences the three dimensional holographic imagery will have on their present time and future lines and terminals.

Phase 1. The introduction phase.

Phase 2. The definition phase.

Phase 3. The beginning of running the process phase.

Phase 4. The sorting out phase.

Phase 5. The significance to self phase.

Phase 6. The significance to self mocked-up others phase.

Phase 7. The collision into force, charge and mass contained in the client's mock-ups of self, others and environment phase.

Phase 8. The three-dimensional holographic phase.

Phase 9. The actual contact by telepathic projection with present time self, others and environment phase.

Phase 10. The handling and permeating of the force, charge and masses contacted that are contained or attached to the present time self, others and environment phase.

Phase 11. The expanded present time phase.

Phase 12. The webbing phase. This is the creating of three-dimensional holographic future images and telepathic projection of those images to cause fusion with others' images who want to create similar optimum scenarios.
Phase 13. The continuation of the process as a three-dimensional holographic action in a real three-dimensional holographic expanded presence-time phase.

Phase 14. The upscaling of lines, terminals and games of life phase.

Phase 15. The continuous attainments of optimum wants phase.

Phase 16. The living of your life with a continuous floating tone arm and full Green Zone Truth Phenomena phase.

Phase 17. The You and your Spiritual Teammates co-process and co-create.

**Phase 1. The selected process introduction phase:**

This phase is possibly the most crucial of all the phases as it sets the client up to be willing to run the chosen process.

The processor states: What we are going to run is...(chosen process or subject to be addressed).

The processor should be very aware of the client's indicators at that moment.

Often if it is the exact right process, the client will immediately go in session and start running the process and what your statement triggered. If this happens, put in the communication cycle and handle what got triggered.

Usually clients are intensely curious as to why you chose that particular process or set of processes to run on them.

A vital part of processing is maintaining two-way communication with the client.

Intense curiosity means there is a high level of attention available for communicating.

I find it very advantageous to have a small pack of bulletins to give to the client to study that outlines the chosen process. The reason for this is it orients, familiarizes and gives the client many more viewpoints from which to view the area or subject and process chosen.

The most basic reason people have trouble in an area or subject is that they are “subject illiterate” in the area or subject. This “subject illiteracy” prevents the client from being able to occupy a positive position or create stable viewpoints from which to view the area or subject. Further, it prevents the client from being role educated in the area or subject. This sequence causes the client to be a walking, talking, in destructive action, disaster, chaos producing, unknowing saboteur in the area or subject.

For example:

The processor states: “The area and processes we are going to inspect and run in this session have to do with help!”

Immediately the client plunges down scale.
The introduction has triggered the client instantly into an area of charge.

At that moment you had better handle what got accessed.

A simple: “What did you think of when I mentioned help?”

The client: “Christ, talk about help! I had to fire my long time bookkeeper, she had been embezzling funds from my company for 15 years. She was one of my most trusted employees”.

Client pauses; “then there is my goddamn girlfriend, I loaned her my car yesterday and she wrecked it.” Another pause; “ and my kids who I have given everything to are just a bunch of drugged out zombies.”

“So then there was this other group I was in, they really screwed me up with their weird processes and ideas, cost me $150,000 and 15 years of my life.”

This client is into BLAME. Help has so much charge and by-passed-charge on it you need to handle the upsets, problems, harmful acts and failed solutions connected to the subject.

If done correctly, the client will be fascinated as well as excited to find out all they can about the chosen process and its subject.

As you discharge the red zone areas on the subject of help you can introduce the next phase.

Just because you attained several F/Ns on the introduction step on the subject of help, you are far from a client who is willing to be cause or effect of help or who can mock-up and get into action and perform ways to effectively help at will.

**Phase 2. The definition of the subject to be processed phase.**

You simply ask the client:

“What is your definition of the subject help?”

Or:

“What does the word help mean to you?”

You might be surprised at the client's answers.

Client:

“Help means do what I tell you to do!”

“Help means I pay you, I own you!”

“Help means I'm in control!”

“Help means get it done now!”
"Help means make it go right!"

Or you may get computations:

"You can't get help these days!"

"If someone helps you, be careful they are definitely no good!"

"If you ask for help you ask for trouble!"

You repeat the question:

"What does the word help mean to you?"

The client: "Trouble." smiling.

At this point you pull out the dictionary or bulletin that has the definition of help.

Help: verb.
Pronunciation: 'help; Southern often 'hep also 'he&p
[Middle English, from Old English helpan; akin to Old High German helfan to help.]
Date: before 12th century
transitive senses
1. to give assistance or support to (help a child with homework),
2a. to make more pleasant or bearable: IMPROVE, RELIEVE (bright curtains will help the room),
(took an aspirin to help her headache), b. archaic: RESCUE, SAVE,
3a. to be of use to, BENEFIT, b. to further the advancement of, PROMOTE,
4a. to change for the better, b. to refrain from, AVOID, c. to keep from occurring, PREVENT (they
couldn't help the accident,) d. to restrain (oneself) from doing something, (knew they shouldn't go
but couldn't help themselves).
1. give assistance or support -- often used with out, 2 . to be of use or benefit.
Synonym see IMPROVE

As the client reads the above definition he will go through many mood shifts, often chuckling to
himself and shaking his head.

As you can observe, there are many positive words and subjects connected to help.

On a process as important as help, I would Clean Slate each of the positive words and finally Clean
Slate HELP.

The end product of Clean Slating the power words and HELP is a full three-dimensional
holographic concept of HELP. This will produce a floating T/A and floating needle on the three-
dimensional holographic concept only.

**Phase 3. The beginning of running the process phase.**

You state the first process command:

"What does the command: 'How could someone or something help you'" Slight pause; "mean?"
Client: “It means how could a person or thing aid, assist or make me better able to get what I want to achieve out of life or out of my dreams.”

You do the same on all commands.

The client will maintain high interest as the process runs. Often lots of F/Ns will be observed, yet the client has their attention still on the subject.

**Phase 4. The sorting out phase.**

You ask the first command:

The client often goes through a period of confusion as he selects his whos, things and on what he would like to get help.

As he sorts out the flows and chooses the whos, things and what he would like to get help on and with he moves to the next phase of the process.

This phase often produces several floating needles.

**Phase 5. The significance to self phase.**

Most clients are only interested in themselves and what others can do for them at this phase.

Again this phase can produce a floating needle.

Others are not really real to them.

Slowly they move into the next phase.

**Phase 6. The significance to self mocked-up others phase.**

This is a stripping of false ideas and mock-ups of and about others help phase.

The client is in their own universe running their false ideas and mock-ups of help on who they have labeled and placed their ideas and mock-ups on. It appears as if they are running actual people and things but in actuality, they are in a self fulfilling box of incorrect apparencies.

The client has never really communicated to anyone. They communicated to their false ideas and labeled mock-ups they thought others were.

As these strip away many floating needles will be observed.

As the people and things begin to get truer, the client collides with the next phase.

This is a very good point to go back and review the key words connected to the process. By doing this the client will have greater certainty on their position in regards the subject or area.
Phase 7. The collision into force, charge and mass contained in the client's mock-ups of self, others and environment phase.

As the client runs the process, they begin to connect to the true persons or things. This triggers the old charge, upsets, force, pain, and mass that caused them to put substitute ideas, mock-ups and labels on people, places, subjects and things.

Usually the tone arm begins to move quite heavily at this phase. Lots of heavy incidents and conflicts with others and things blow to view and erase.

Often the client begins to realize how he failed to help others and how others were prevented from helping him.

Lots of floating tone arms and floating needle phenomena on people, places, subjects and things.

An Ascension Experience has occurred.

In most cases most processes are ended at this point. But this is the most dangerous point to end a process as you have only achieved A STATE OF DETACHMENT.

The STATE OF DETACHMENT is in actuality a state of spiritual death.

A common by-product at this point is a massive high followed by heavy depression, leaving the client stuck in depression. This is end of game phenomena. But the game was not truly ended. This also sticks the client with considerable amount of unfinished games.

What has occurred is the client has erased their substitution of a false actuality with the solid present time actuality. They have arrived in true present time.

The client up to this time has mostly been running the past which was over and done with long ago. Thus the client at best is running recordings of what was. These are not in any way actual.

If a client is stopped in their processing at this point, too often the client will experience enforced separation from the composite that is their present time operating mock-up.

A similar thing occurs when people take psychedelic drugs.

The client will have tremendous difficulty in being able to get in and play the games of life.

You end up with a kind of brilliant philosopher who has the answer for everything yet their present time is an operating disaster. Constant chronic financial and relationship difficulties repeatedly re-occur.

In the old days the processes were run much deeper.

Which would put us in this next phase.

Phase 8. The three-dimensional holographic phase.

As the Being makes connection to the presence-time true actual other Beings, people, places, subjects and things, the Being begins to connect and three-dimensional holographic creations begin
to appear and a Spiritual interaction takes place.

Wide floating resistance values.

A feeling of being able to move in or out of any position and a willingness to occupy any position at will.

**Phase 9. The actual contact by telepathic projection with present time self, others and environment phase.**

As the process is continued the client will become very big (exterior) and go into excellent telepathic interaction and permeation with their chosen people, places, subjects and things. The client will begin to telepathically help and be helped by their real time, actual chosen people, places, subjects and things.

**Phase 10. The handling and permeating of the force, charge and masses contacted that are contained or attached to the presence-time self, others, people, places, subjects and things and environment phase.**

As the Being occupies his presence-time environment and includes and takes willing ownership and responsibility for all the people, places, subjects, things and environment the charge, force and mass that is on the subject of help towards people, places, subjects, things and environment in presence-time these unknown areas begins to be permeated, discharged and erased.

The Being's holographically envisioned imagery creation begins to be telepathically projected to fuse with others who have similarly holographically envisioned imagery creations and these, due to the fusion, the imagery becomes solidly agreed-upon. Thus a better more true reality begins to be created.

Big floating T/A state.

**Phase 11. The expanded present time phase.**

At this level the client is very much in an expanded present time state which includes long time futures.

The Being can be both above and outside as well as inside the complete creation and all its parts.

The Being has no difficulties being in or out of the creations or in or out of the connections to people, places, subjects and things. The game and help is now fun and exciting.

**Phase 12. The webbing phase. This is the creating of three-dimensional holographic future images and telepathic projection of those images to cause fusion with others' images that want to create similar optimum scenarios. Also included are the lines, terminals and relay points.**

As more and more charge, force, and mass is permeated, more and more beings join in and play and contribute help In the Spiritual Universe, the lines, terminals and relay points appear as a vast silvery similar to a spiders web of thin telepathic lines crisscrossing vast distances.
This could be called spiritual networking.

**Phase 13. The continuation of the process as a three-dimensional holographic action in a real three-dimensional holographically expanded presence-time phase.**

This process of permeation and telepathic projected fusion of imagery connects more and more players. The game becomes bigger and the help is more effective.

**Phase 14. The upscaling of success, prosperity, happiness, lines, terminals and games of life phase.**

As the charge, force and mass is erased on all members of the team the mood levels rise as does the communication lines and quality of life of the people connected to you, as does the quality of the places, subjects, things and environments.

The phenomena of the upscaling of success, prosperity, happiness, lines, terminals and games of life is vital to observe, for if you find a downscaling to failure, poverty, unhappiness, degradation of lines, terminals and games of life, then something is very wrong.

**Phase 15. The continuous attainments of optimum wants phase.**

As the client progresses in life, they will find that they will continuously attain their wants.

They are operating in a continuous Truth in Action phase that can be observed by high mood levels in life and if on a meter they would have a continuous floating T/A.

**Phase 16. The living of your life with a continuous floating T/A and full Green Zone Truth Phenomena phase.**

The end product of this extended full running of processes is the ability to live in an expanded present time state of full presence and a continuous high Green Zone state.

At this phase the process has now become a natural part of your operating beingness.

You realize that if you run the process fully to this stage you will have developed or restored your ability to remote view and remote influence your environment. And if you are smart enough to insist that all those connected to you are fully run on all processes you will be part of a very powerful team.

Life will become fun and enjoyable.

**Phase 17. The You and your Spiritual Teammates co-process phase.**

As you progress through your phases the composite spiritual you - you and your spiritual teammates - will be getting educated also. They will, if you grant them the right to be potentially as big or bigger than you, begin to come alive.
They will elect leaders and create a spiritual teammate co-processing.

You will find that you will need very little entity handling if you allow this to take place.

Your spiritual teammates will grow as you grow.

**REVISIT ANY PROCESS THAT WAS NOT RUN FULLY**

It is vital that you revisit any of the old process you have been processed on and they should be picked up and reviewed as to what phase you were left in. You will find a tremendous amount of by-passed charge connected to the failure to fully run these processes.

**Processes that lend themselves to the 17 phases.**

The help process.

(This process is still running on me on selected terminals after 47 years.)

Any love, truth, agreements, reality, communication, connectedness and understanding processes. (These are possibly some of the most important lower level processes as they very much span the spectrums and they area positive processes that runs out the negative.) Run fully, these processes rehabilitate almost ALL e-motions and moods.

(These processes are unlimited. I started running these types of processes 46 years ago.)

The objectives.

The Communication processes, Problems and Solutions processes, Harmful Acts and Withholds processes, Change processes, Rightness processes. Each section and each process needs to be run fully.

By Dec. 1964, I had received approximately 5,000 hours of processing. I ran 120 hours affinity, reality, communication, understanding processes; 3-400 hours of objectives; 125 hours (handling each self determined change) of problems process; 175 hours of rightness processes (100's of rightness mechanisms); 100's of hours of harmful act processing; 1,000's of hours of goals, problems, mass processing; 100's of hours of communication processing; and 1 or 2 hours of mind picture processing.

Power Processing.

Discharge buttons on subjects and areas.

Clean Slate.

Stability Rundown.

Cult De-Oppression and De-Programming Procedure.

The Paradigm Matrix Processes.
We have many more de-bugging tools today, and they should be used as needed.

If you process these processes against the Green Zone Truth Phenomena you should be able to complete them.

COULD THIS BE WHAT WENT WRONG WITH THE TECHNOLOGY?

I believe this to be a major part of what has caused many people's cases to be messed up and stalled. Without a doubt, failing to run processes to their full completion would lead to considerable unusual solutions.

ALAN C. WALTER

28 October 1998
Revised 17 March 2007

Copyright ©1998, 2007
Alan C. Walter
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Post #3 20070318-1153

Sorry, Alan, I'm not buying it.

It's not for sale.

It's for doing, for living, for keeping your word to yourself, for honoring your own goals, for delivering what you promise, for turning mediocrity into mastery.

If you have ever been part of a championship team - you would have experienced almost every one of these phases.

Great musicians experience this, as do great artists, great writers, great athletes, etc., etc.

This scale has little to do with Scientology.......it long ago sold its soul for narcissm.

It has to do with completing the life processes you started.

It has to do with personal integrity.

It has to do with being true to yourself.

And dare I say it - it has to do with reaching out towards being at one with God.
I came in to Scio when there were no barriers to discovery.

Also I have an enormous advantage over most people in that I have first hand knowledge of the deliberate sabotage and deliberate omissions of the upper level cause Tech by LRH.

I have run everything that has come out in depth, plus done much of the research on many of the abandon subjects, add to that I kept myself free to participate in life and have seen what consistently works or does not work about the Tech in life.

As well as building 12 Orgs and 40 Missions, I also built many multi-million dollar businesses over the years, as well as coached and trained several Fortune 500 Companies.

One does learn from these actions!

I don't know whether you have read John Bertrand's Born to Win, or not. In it Bertrand talks about approaching perfection and actually achieving it in the final race. To me your program appears to stress the importance of seeking perfection. BTW, His forward was written by Richard Bach of Jonathon Livingstone Seagull fame, where he talks about reaching for perfection.

I had not realized that I was seeking perfection....I thought it was perfect holographic duplication.... :D

Back in 1974-75, I knew Richard Bach, we used to fly the same type of aeroplanes and our planes were tied down almost alongside of each other, at Van Nuys airport, in North LA.

We met a few times at the coffee shop whilst we waited for the overcast to burn off, prior to flying somewhere.

Nice, intense guy.

Alan

The above pic you posted is almost identical to what I saw in the 2nd session I ever had in Scio.

Phase 12. The webbing phase. This is the creating of three-dimensional holographic future images and telepathic projection of those images to cause fusion with others? images who want to create similar optimum scenarios.

Each point of light was an omni-sovereign power friend.

Each line was a spiritual exchange and knowledge line to and from those friends.

As I view this web state now in present time - I realized from that moment I reconnected to those
omni-sovereign power friends.

That one of my prime goals since that session is to find and restore full connections to those friends.

Also from that time I always considered one of those most valuable attributes and assets in the universe was a true friend.

It was in that 2nd session I also realized I had used my infinite powers and intelligence to disguise myself and restrain my awareness and power.

There were a few thousand other realizations at that time, but those prime realizations have been driving me forward ever since.

Alan

**Post #21 20070514-1753 Huna and entities**

BH you may be interested in the following?

http://www.sevenraystoday.com/ethericweb.htm

Huna is where the early Scios found the data on entities.

Alan

**Post #40 20070921-2225 Early processes not tedious**

Alan, yes, from what I know about the early Tech it was run tediously, sometimes for months if need be.

I never found that to so. Usually most processing was interspersed with objectives......they were usually done to a win.....then onto the next.

It is true - processes like ARC Straightwire could get long.....but the EP was a tremendous ability to produce or have ARC

The most tedious processing usually occurred when both processor and pc went into trance states. Which is often the case in a poorly trained Org.

Of course if you ran an inappropriate process (not proper or adequate for a specific purpose) then anything done would be tedious.

Alan

**Post #46 20080220-1640**

"The Field" is very easy to access - you need to know the language of the spirit,

Most of you know language of the spirit - it is when you can visualize holographic concepts.

Occurs consistently at Phase 9.
Phase 9. The actual contact by telepathic projection with present time self, others and environment phase.

As the process is continued the client will become very big (exterior) and go into excellent telepathic interaction and permeation with their chosen people, places, subjects and things. The client will begin to telepathically help and be helped by their real time, actual chosen people, places, subjects and things.

Phase 10. The handling and permeating of the force, charge and masses contacted that are contained or attached to the presence-time self, others, people, places, subjects and things and environment phase.

As the Being occupies his presence-time environment and includes and takes willing ownership and responsibility for all the people, places, subjects, things and environment the charge, force and mass that is on the subject of help towards people, places, subjects, things and environment in presence-time these unknown areas begins to be permeated, discharged and erased.

The Being’s holographically envisioned imagery creation begins to be telepathically projected to fuse with others who have similarly holographically envisioned imagery creations and these, due to the fusion, the imagery becomes solidly agreed-upon. Thus a better more true reality begins to be created.

Big floating T/A state.

Phase 11. The expanded present time phase.

At this level the client is very much in an expanded present time state which includes long time futures.

The Being can be both above and outside as well as inside the complete creation and all its parts.

The Being has no difficulties being in or out of the creations or in or out of the connections to people, places, subjects and things. The game and help is now fun and exciting.

Phase 12. The webbing phase. This is the creating of three-dimensional holographic future images and telepathic projection of those images to cause fusion with others’ images that want to create similar optimum scenarios. Also included are the lines, terminals and relay points.

As more and more charge, force, and mass is permeated, more and more beings join in and play and contribute help in the Spiritual Universe, the lines, terminals and relay points appear as a vast silvery similar to a spiders web of thin telepathic lines crisscrossing vast distances.

This could be called spiritual networking.

Phase 13. The continuation of the process as a three-dimensional holographic action in a real three-dimensional holographically expanded presence-time phase.
This process of permeation and telepathic projected fusion of imagery connects more and more players. The game becomes bigger and the help is more effective.

It should be noted this begins the RECONNECTION phase!

**Thread 524: Project Gutenberg**

**Post #3 20070318-1642**

Thanks for posting the Project Gutenberg URL Paul.

http://www.gutenberg.org/browse/scores/top

What a treasure, how far we have come......I can remember haunting estate sales to buy left over books with my meagre pennies and carrying them on horseback for twenty miles when I lived in the outback of Oz., in 1949.

Now 10,000 books at the click of a button!

Alan

**Thread 526: Proselytizing/Defending the Tech**

**Post #20 20070322-2304 Ethics**

Ethics constitute the consensus of individual ethos with regard to a shared communal existence.

Much too complex for me.

Ethics is: When, where and how you are going to apply your knowledge.

To help or harm?

Usually it pre-conceptualizes your direction of reach, dreams and visions.

Alan

**Thread 532: Spheres of Influence and the Concentric Circle Phenomenon**

**Post #1 20070319-1516 Spheres of Influence**

SPHERES OF INFLUENCE and the CONCENTRIC CIRCLE PHENOMENON

As a student of life becomes more spiritually subject literate about self and the games of life - you can expect the student's spheres of influence to increase and the concentric circle phenomenon to take place.

By literacy I am describing the ability to get three dimensional holographic concepts and the ability
to apply what you are studying.

As the student's literacy expands so does the student's ability to be more present, more inclusive, more loving, more caring, more responsible, more knowledgeable, more in control, more effective, more active, more masterful about their life. This expansion grows in an ever increasing series of concentric circles.

The 17 Steps of Floating Needles and Process Basics demonstrate the concentric circle phenomenon.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=520

With each expansion of spiritual literacy of self and others - the student is more willing to take a position of leadership and increase their spheres of influence.

As far back as 571 BC, the noted philosopher and scholar Confucius was aware of the above taking place.

Confucius could be said to be the Father of study. For he is believed to be the first professional adult education teacher and lived 571 BC.

The first course Confucius taught was "The Study of Study".

A modern scholar of Confucianism, Tu Mei Wing, describes Confucian spirituality as an attempt to live the Mandate of Heaven in each moment of daily, ordinary life, and to thereby become co-creators of the world -- more specifically a utopian world of harmony and peace.

Tu illustrates the Confucius taught relationships between Heaven and Earth as a series of concentric circles.

**CONCENTRIC CIRCLES**

At the center is humanity -- individual selves whose task is to continually grow in their ability to live the Mandate of Heaven, or the Way, the Tao.

This involves self-discipline and learning. The self is always evolving, or growing: the self is transformation.

The circle of the self is embedded within the circle of the community -- the web of relations which are the context for human living and the vehicle for self-transformation.

The community is embedded within the physical world -- nature -- which is both our home and the stuff we are made of.

Finally, nature is embedded within the realm of heaven, and the way of heaven - the Mandate of Heaven -- is the ultimate source of human movement toward heaven.

**Like a magnet pulling gently, the Mandate of Heaven is what sparks our growth and action.**

Confucius' project was to teach people, or to remind them of the nature of their relatedness
to heaven, and so to all others, and to the earth. Although Confucianism is widely regarded as a “non-religious” philosophy, Confucius understood himself to be carrying out a divinely-ordained task. Through his teaching, he hoped to bring heaven to earth, which meant to establish the way of heaven as the way of human living -- a way of harmony and peace.

(Jill K. McAllister)

As you can easily observe, the great scholars, teachers and philosophers down through time have been aware and taught these basic concepts.

If you study history these great scholars, teachers and philosophers did not have an easy time of it, for they lived in times that life was cheap, that your reputation or you could be killed on a whim.

Seeking and getting knowledge has often been a very dangerous occupation. Less than a few hundred years ago if a woman showed any literacy she ran the risk of being called a witch or a heretic and burned at the stake. Several million women died in this manner over the years. Even today in many countries knowledge is controlled and only “acceptable” knowledges are tolerated.

It takes a lot of fortitude and courage to pursue knowledge past the acceptable norm. Most which do have to weather a storm of criticism and ridicule from their “friends” and co-workers to break out of their mutually agreed-upon realities stemming from their subject illiterate created boxes and identities.

Alan

Post #5 20070321-1328 A couple of thousand years ago. . .

Don't forget; a couple of thousand years ago there was this weird R6 implanted squirrel hippie character running around Israel, chanting "the kingdom of heaven is within."

The guy musta been out of his head with delusions....

Some people just cannot face up to reality.......

Thread 558: Benefiting from the Scn. experience

Post #5 20070324-2304

Arnie Lerma once made a statement about Scn to me by e-mail:

"I feel strongly that everything that appeared good in scientology is available elsewhere, in an unadulterated form."

Mick Wenlock also gave a great quote:

It took me a long time to come to some sort of conclusion about Scientology and I paraphrase some famous writer in order to do it.

"Scientology is both good and original. Unfortunately the parts that are good are not original and the parts that are original are not good."
Once I could get past any dependency on Hubbard I could separate what worked and what did not.

I always remember when Keeping Scientology Working came out and he stated: "We have the correct Technology." I thought "my god" you got to be kidding!

Nothing was further from the truth.

After the "schism" in 1982, there was a concerted effort to trace where much of the Tech had truly originated from, or earlier discoverers of the same or similar concepts.

It was eye opening.

For me it allowed me to include more and more belief systems and sources.

Today there are very few religions or philosophies I cannot include. So much so that I have as my personal clients, 2 Bishops (both very close to the top of their Christian Orders), 1 Monk (Head of one of the largest Buddhist monasteries in the world), 3 NYT best selling authors.

Quite an eclectic group, I learn much from each of them - as they do from me.

The fact is the basics work for almost all sections of life if they are not applied with a secret agenda.

Each of the above clients routinely get the 17 manifestations of F/N.

Alan

**Thread 603: Mission Network Pre 1982**

**Post #8 20070401-1906**

The original Mission Holder Meetings occurred in 1981.

Once the CMO and DM had reneged on their agreements to reform Scio., it was a forgone obviousness that DM's and the CMO's psychotic behaviour would continue.

Dec 1981 was the beginning of the end......

Alan

**Post #11 20070401-2103**

The schism was slow in starting; it started earlier beginning around 1975 the big Mission Holders began to exit Scio.

The reason for this was the feeling that there was some kind of criminality going on and the price increases.

The FBI raid in 1977 verified our worse suspicions.

In Nov 1981 Bill Franks was made ED INT.

He contacted me and asked if I would help recover the lost Mission Holders.
I refused.

He asked; "Why?"

I told him none of us would come back unless there were numerous reforms.

Those reforms were:

1. Abolishment of the RPF.

2. Medical and dental coverage for all SO, Org and GO staff members.

3. Lowering of prices.

4. Open books.....that is no secret criminal SO missions or GO missions.

5. Cutting out the hostile behavior and degradation towards homosexuals.

6. Allow each of us to inspect our GO files.

7. That the SO, GO, Orgs and Missions get clean with each other.

8. That ALL stolen property be returned to their rightful owners.

He agreed to work with us to achieve ALL of the above.

I made 4 phone calls and brought in 90 people to flag.

Almost all Class VIII's and Class VI's with long Scio histories.

It was more than 25 years ago, Nov 10, 1981.

The meeting was spectacular.

Attending was DM, Starkey, Mayo, and all CMO Execs.

We got agreements on all points.

Ray Kemp and Bent Corydon got back their properties.

The pricing was lowered.

All secret files in the GO were opened.

Friendliness was restored to all people.

Medical and dental work was done on many.

We even had agreements with those suing Scio to settle for a fraction of the eventual costs.

GO, SO, Org and Mission Holders personnel began to come clean with each other.
We set up another meeting for Dec 16, 1981.....298 people came to that.

It was the 28th January 1982 that the Great Schism occurred the CMO headed by DM reneged on all agreements. Removed and declared Bill Franks, declared both Franks and myself SP.....that day approximately 7500 long term staff and students simultaneously walked out of the CofS world-wide......over the next 12 months a further 35,000 people left the CofS.

The battle continued into 1983 with numerous protest marches. The biggest being 450 people marching down LRH Way in LA.

DM and the CMO began to purge Scio ..and many internal bloodbaths ensued .the nastiest was in Oct '82, "the San Francisco massacre" of the then most powerful Mission Holders, who had their Missions taken over and they were declared suppressive. (Possibly the stupidest thing ever done by DM - in a long line of stupidity.)

The battles have continued ever since.

A.

BTW Dennis was at some of those meetings.

Post #16 20070401-2307

The most common way that appears as if "you are doing an area in" is to cut its reach. Usually it is a solution to get away from the "pain of losing" or the "threat of loss" - ie: "Someone could take my position away from me!" Solution: "Get rid of them!"

Baby goes out with bathwater.

Alan

Post #21 20070402-0041

Which raises the question of who was the 'Who' in '75?

The "who" was us.

The "what" was the Scio system.

Scio was rotten (as in treason to each other and the public) through and through at the core.

There were years of betrayal of each other, turning a blind eye, flinching from what was in front of us, worse as each year progressed the abuses and betrayals became more widespread.

Stats became more important than the people.

Political behaviour became rampant.

More and more domination was taking place.

More and more lying was going on.
Those that could confront present time could observe the decline.

The Mission Holders that began to move out of the game in late 1975-76 were Ellen and Mark Jones, Jerry Hedin, Louis Jordan, Peter and Doran Greene, Howey Rorer, Bruce and Joan Bishop.....they did it quietly often putting a manager in place. There were others not so well known but their names escape me at this time.

A lot of the top auditors were also leaving.

It was fast becoming a no-win game.

After the FBI raids the exodus became greater.

Most Scio's were in denial about its inner-core criminality.

Alan

**Post #27 20070402-1611 Martin Samuels**

One of Martin's trips to Flag was a PR disaster for him.

As an upstat, he was awarded free, Method 1 processing.

He took over 780 hours. LRH was furious, as were most of the Snr Execs and Tech staff who felt that Martin had "ripped LRH and the SO off." (Method 1 usually took 25-50 hours.)

I warned Martin about the upset, suggested he paid for the extra processing, which in those days was about $200 an hour......about $150,000. Martin did not want to know.

It was a bad PR blunder not only for Martin but the whole Mission Network.

Even in those early years Scio was on the edge of bankruptcy.

Flag had a very limited income source, only a very few public people were allowed Flag services.

Alan

From that time on COSMOD and Martin were bad news on the ship.

**Post #35 20070403-0029**

COSMOD was an incredible undertaking and success.

But there are games within games.

As a Mission Holder I had other viewpoints, but at that time I was also still an SO Officer.

Also good execs do not let personal bias interfere with interfacing.

Organizationally both COSMOD and Arden Way staff's acted with great integrity towards each other.
We honored each other's publics.

That was what I was writing about.

Alan

**Thread 607: Cult Leaders**

**Post #7 20070402-0351 Why power causes trouble - Power amplifies**

There is not much mystery in why power causes trouble.

Power amplifies!

If you only talk to 5 or 6 people a year - your personality problems do not show up. But, if you see 20 or 30 people a day your personality problems get amplified.

A 2 bit dictator of a small group badly affects a few, but if the group suddenly grows huge - the problems of the bad effects become huge.

Alan

**Thread 608: Successful actions for promotion**

**Post #2 20070401-2029**

   Back then it seems from what data I have that leaving college do study scientology was sort of acceptable.

We made it acceptable!

Martin and Diane Samuels spent countless hours with me in 1968-69 getting themselves positioned and trained to succeed. At that time I had 10 successful Missions.

Martin was a great planner and leader. He chose his target public and location well.

He had the public credentials as well as the Scio credentials.

He and his team spent years building his Missions.

They built by delivering a great product and results. They cared for and looked after each other.

One of the incredible things was that his Mission of Davis or my Mission of Sacramento which were less than 30 miles from each other would vie for 1st or 2nd place world-wide.

It was not the location, it was the professionalism.

We were fierce competitors.
Another factor was in all the years we were close to each other, we never had a major upset. A few conflicts that were quickly and easily resolved.

How times have changed!

Courtesy of DM.

In destroying the Mission Network he also destroyed Scio's long term reach into the public and destroyed the future job predictability and PR.

Alan

**Thread 630: Tech: Circa 2007**

**Post #1 20070403-1821 Tech circa 2007**

"If you want to know the past, to know what has caused you, look at yourself in the PRESENT, for that is the past's effect.

If you want to know your future, then look at yourself in the PRESENT, for that is the cause of the future." - Majjhima Nikaya

As some of you know I have been coaching, training and processing for almost 50 years.

This was not an occasional activity. It has been my whole life.

It has been a 18 hour, 7 day a week activity.

Back in 1961 I was able to convert almost every life action I was engaged into a series of individual processes.

This is much easier to do than most people think.

PROCESS: A series of actions, changes or functions that bring about an end or result.

By early 1962 I had achieved every humanoid goal that I wanted.

Prior to Scio, I was a student of the "positive think and attitude" philosophies of life.

The problem with concentrating on the positive was the negative would get accessed.

Scio was very helpful as it mostly was focused on the negative.....thus I got the best of both worlds.

Back in 1986 I began to convert all of my Tech knowledge to focusing and processing the positive.

Also processing from the Present.

Very seldom needing to go into the past as I found the past was ALWAYS super-imposed in Present Time.

If something from the past was interfering with my life in the Present it usually it meant it had
floated there because it was some kind of "force - counter force" that was holding it in suspension.

By processing the positive I was directing my attention and my clients' attention to what was more TRUE, thus the degradation and wrong answers from the past were easily isolated.

Further there are natural laws that processing from the top down brings into play.

For instance you are processing from a very aware exterior position, consequently the ability to spot lies and unknowns becomes very easy, this causes the sessions and erasures to run very fast.

The immediate result is that the client's PT existence begins to go more and more true.

The client very quickly starts being in the right place at the right time.

The worst tangles to undo are those who have been continuously evaluated and invalidated with weird past "incidents or events."

Today's public for the most part are naturally exterior - also they have had several Ascension Experiences - thus they are very easy to process.

Alan

**Post #2 20070403-2014 Tech circa 1951**

The goal of the auditor with his preclear is not the release of a psychosomatic, not the improvement of appearance, not greater efficiency or better interpersonal relations. These are incidental.

The goal of the auditor with the preclear is the rehabilitation of the preclear's self-determinism.

The auditor and preclear are a group.

To function well a group must be cleared.

The clearing of a group is not difficult. It requires but little time.

The relationship of the auditor and preclear is not parity.

The auditor lends himself to the group as the control center of the group until the preclear's sub-control center is established under his own control center's command. The role of the auditor ceases at that moment.

The auditor necessarily owns the preclear.

He owns the preclear on a lessening basis until the preclear owns himself.

If the auditor wishes to successfully own, to the end of NOT owning the preclear, he must not use the preclear to the service of the auditor for this establishes and confirms the ownership and inhibits the preclear from owning himself.

Something went very wrong from then to now!
Billion year contacts.

Only LRH can know.

You must be C/Sed.

We own all your dynamics.

You don't and can't know anything.

THE FIRST ACT of the auditor concerns himself.

1. He assesses the task rather than the preclear and assesses the matter within himself.

2. He establishes whether or not he desires the preclear to become established under the preclear's own center of control.

3. To do this the auditor may find it necessary to straight-wire himself for the removal of any reason why he does not want this preclear to be owned by the preclear.

4. He then postulates to himself what he wants to happen with this preclear and postulates as well that he can do this task with this preclear.

5. He must feel these postulates solidly.

6. If he cannot he must discover why he cannot.

7. Thus the first session's first minutes with the preclear are concerned with the auditor himself.

8. He should take time out from the preclear until he himself is established in his task and then readdress the preclear.

This is an excerpt taken from Advance Procedures and Axioms.

Thread 631: A short one of many

Post #4 20070404-0431 Co-processors

Do you know how easy it is to sup people who are co-processing?

It is such a beautiful gradient step.

As the sessions are real life actions - that causes the theory and the practice to become real.

I never did an LRH trained course that did not contain co-processing.

All ACCs, the SHSBC, the Original Class VIII were all co-processed.

Alan
**Thread 636: The Wins**

**Post #31 20070405-2215 Psychic abilities**

Mmmmmm! What does it matter if someone believes you have psychic abilities or not?

If you have psychic abilities just use them to make your life easier.

Need a couple of hundred thousand dollars? Lots of ways to use your PS.

Need your own plane.....your local casino will provide the funds.

Need to build a fortune.....just pick the right real estate and invest there.

Need a beautiful, aware partner.......well.........

The non-believers can happily non-believe, and the doers can happily do. Everyone wins.

Alan

**Post #49 20070501-1329 Spirita**

THE SOURCE POINT OF LIFE IS PURE SPIRITA

Spirita is spiritual essence in its purest state:

Spirita before it is formed into a Lifeforce Presence, that in turn forms universes, minds, ego's, etc., which are formed containers of Spirita.

Spirita or the pure spiritual essence has the infinite potentiality of every thing as yet it is in a state of formless and unsubstantial substance that is neither a mental thing nor a physical thing.

Alan

**Thread 651: SRA's**

**Post #10 20070405-2239 SRA [severe reality adjustment]**

First time I heard of SRA was in 1981, I believe it originated at Hemet.....a couple of the CMO Execs used it.

**Thread 652: How David Miscavige does "Cramming"**

**Post #16 20070406-0212 Floating needles**

So then the tech film was redone on instant reads and what an F/N was. (Gotta be three swings, even pace or it ain't one).
What a load of crap!

What an F/N denotes is a "no-thing." No mass, no location, no space, etc.

An F/N further denotes either a separation from something or the erasure of something.

(When most of us separated from Scio, most of us experience the following.)

An F/N accompanied with VGI's will be part of literally millions of simultaneous events taking place.

Cognitions.

Body part releases.

Repositioning of multiple viewpoints and dimension points.

Repositioning of the spiritual being.

Repositioning of case conditions.

Surges of adrenaline and dopamine coursing into and through the body.

Changes of heart beat and breathing.

If a major F/N - the sudden unsubmerging of the being, leading to the being getting huge.

Re-orientation of the being in present time.

Etc.

These are just a few of the phenomena that are occurring.

These changes can occur in a nano-second and will definitely affect the needle.

Alan

---

Post #21 20070406-0344 Rock slams

Wasn't a rock-slam also redefined after someone reported rock-slams in Hubbard's PC folders? Or was this just a rumour?

Otto Roos reported several R/S's when he FESed LRH's folders.

R/S was somewhat redefined on the original Class VIII course when a particular OT phenomena occurred.......you would get an R/S that dissolved to a Rocket Read that became an F/N.

Alan
Post #22 20070406-0354 Instant pariah

R/S was somewhat re-defined on the original Class VIII course when a particular OT phenomena occurred........you would get an R/S that dissolved to a Rocket Read that became an F/N.

This meter phenomena occurred to me as the pc at the examiner. LRH ridiculed me in that evening's lecture.

(Ever turned into a pariah overnight? No one wanted to know me! Quite something when you become an instant hated boogie-man.)

Next day in the next LRH lecture he apologized as the same phenomena had occurred on him.

So I went from boogie-man SP to GREAT OT in an instant!!!! Ta! Dah!

Alan

Post #29 20070406-1501 Gordon Bell

It was Gordon Bell that discovered by-passed-charge and how it came about.

He told me about over lunch, that afternoon I began originating the Correction List Tech. L1 and L4.

Which I began running for several weeks on caved in SHSBC students before LRH took notice.

Gordon is also the person who put together the Grade Processes.

A brilliant guy!

As a shameless plug for Gordon, he wrote a book called The Golden Troubador which I thought was one of the real sleepers in the world of Scn generated art.....

I loved the book.

Alan

Thread 669: Working with LRH on OT III

Post #15 20070407-2158 In the Sea Org

I was part of the crew, I came on board the Avon River in Oct 1967, during its re-fit in Las Palmas.

Hana Eltringham was already on staff and was an SO officer.

I also was part of the *"crack" crew that flew from Gibraltar to London with LRH and took the Royal Scotsman on its maiden voyage.

We escaped from the evil clutches of the British Government by stealing out of Southampton harbor at 2.30 am. We sailed from there to Cagliari, fleeing for our lives - chased by phantom warships.
*crack = you gotta be kidding. My sea experience was as a passenger on luxury liners.

I was the first person on OT III when it was first issued.

I became a Lt in mid Jan 1968.

Alan

**Thread 676: Excellent TV Show**

**Post #1 20070407-1612 Excellent TV Show**

Great video of LRH and history of Dianetics and Scio.

[EDITOR Note: Original video link is broken. This link is from later in the thread. It is “Scientology – Secret Lives – L. Ron Hubbard”]

http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=QCWRbgIkFJ8

**Post #6 20070407-2255**

The show was incredibly accurate. If anything much more damaging material was left out.

Hanna who I expected to be bitter gave an amazing factual report. Her description of the throwing overboard of Julia Salmon during the original Class VIII course was exactly as I witnessed.

Ray and Pam Kemp were loyal to LRH - even though LRH betrayed them again and again.

Virginia Downsborough held back much of what she knew - as she was LRH's nurse in Las Palmas. I had to clean her up after that, but she was shattered by what she witnessed.

Jerry Armstrong was the biggest surprise for me - he looked truly great - what he has gone through has had a positive effect on him.....he was such a wimp on the ship.

You must realize each person that appeared on that show lived under the fear of retribution and lawsuit, consequently they only reported what could be verified.

The data about LRH the film producer was even toned down....I have had to clean up several people who were on the photo shoots........LRH was screaming at those people almost all the time.

I would just like to know your views on this subject, do you think he had so much bad auditing that he was driven around the bend?

This leads back to the GPMs, and maybe he never figured out how to run that correctly.

The tapes of him auditing Mary Sue on GPMs sound really nutty. Mike

There were years of no auditing.

Then he could not trust his auditors......most could not confront him committing overts.....if he got
them off the auditor would go victim to him.

Even when he got auditing he would not go to those earlier times in his life.

He would mis-direct the auditor away from the hot areas.

Yes, he failed miserably at undoing the GPMs.

GPM auditing requires an utterly safe environment as it activates the oppositions in life and until found and discharged - your life and PT will go under attack.

Too many unflat GPM packages would make one very paranoid, as you are activating your opponents.

That is what happened to him in June 1964.

Alan

**Post #16 20070408-0532 On Boredom**

Sure Roland!

You went into session once, went exterior, saw too much, shit your pants and have been running and ridiculing ever since.

Boring! Oh! My!

The New Lexicon Webster's Dictionary defines boredom as: The state or quality of being wearied or irritated by dullness; the condition of having one's interest extinguished.

*My words:*

The truth of the matter is that boredom is a masking emotion.

It is the sensation one experiences after one has masked something unwanted by using mental techniques such as: ridicule, forgetting, suppression, stupefying, oppression, avoidance, making nothing of, making less of, pretending, denial, lying, obscuring, and not wanting to know.

A physical form of masking is the use of drugs or alcohol. This causes masking by the introduction of suppressants, stimulants, or other types of physical distractions.

When one experiences boredom what one is really experiencing is the pressures contained in the self-suppression of past pain, fears, anguish, agony, heartbreak, failure, abuse, and a whole litany of Red Zone experiences.

The pressure of the suppressed fear, anguish, agony and pain is threatening to come to view and overwhelm him.

Any area of boredom on a case is a red flag that denotes huge area of past fear, pain, anguish, agony and turmoil.

Processors and supervisors should be very, very alert to boredom, and students or clients saying the
training or processing is boring.

What the client or student is really saying is:

"Danger! Danger! You are approaching an area of extreme turmoil, anguish, agony and pain. Let me out of here; you are approaching one of my life-time's painful areas of existence and I have decided I don't want to know anything about this ever again."

When a person is bored with life, what he's really saying is: "I'm in deep, deep agony, pain and anguish, but I can't confront it and I must run away."

Boredom is a form and indicator of psychic dishonesty.

Boredom is in actuality the emotion connected to a continuous PROBLEM caused by colliding with a counter-effort to what you are doing.

BOREDOM is most often caused by the conflict of your applying the conscious effort of increasing your awareness, knowledge and getting better by positively following your purpose line, which includes studying, learning, coaching, training or processing

---> colliding with <---

an unconscious past hidden agenda counter-effort to be unaware, hide or forget or avoid areas of extreme turmoil, anguish, agony and pain.

Post #21 20070408-1853

Romuva, your observations are quite valid.

Most of the "old timers" knew what we were in for.....as most of us knew we were nutty as fruit cakes....... The early days allowed for evolution - crazy behavior - sane behavior.....most people are fighting themselves......fighting their own evil identities......fighting their own areas of hatred.

As these areas became unsubmerged - you could then inspect them.....with "honesty" you could often erase them, or at least get a handle on them.

It took a safe environment.....to allow this to happen........it also took a lot of toughness, not to take it personally.

It took teamwork, often it was your friends that helped you through some of these "horror unsubmergings",......that is how it was up until June, 1964.....that was when the Saturday Evening Post came out with the article "You can Be a Boo Hoo", the Victorian Gov began to ban Scio and the Berners started to discover the study tech....LRH took it personally.

Gone was the safe space, gone were the co-discoveries, gone was a friendly LRH, gone were the self-determined processors. It took a long time to shut it all down.

But, as far as I'm concerned it was too late - there were too many of us who would continue the evolution.
Those who stuck around actually were getting a fabulous education in "evil" (evil; is live spelled in reverse, or anti-live = become enslaved) and how not to do things.

No matter what has gone on the evolution will continue.

Just as aircraft have evolved from certain, unviable deathtraps to todays jumbo viable jet liners - so too will education, training and how to run the processes of life.

Does processing work? Does breathing work? Breathing is a process.

Alan

Post #25 20070409-0231 LRH stole Study Tech from the Berners

Originally Posted by tarbaby

"Are you now or have been connected to CHARLES BERNER!? That was the question Otto screamed at us in the late 60's on the first SO mission to LA. He stood us in 2 lines against the walls in the basement, flung the dagger into the ceiling, flashed a .45 in a holster inside his jacket and declared "You are now under Sea Org control!!" I should have realized I was in with some pretty wacked out people right then.

So Alan, tell us who the Berners are and what they did to make them the target of "Elrong's Rath." Heh.

Dennis

In June 1964, the Berner's came to England to share the discoveries they had made to do with study.

The night before they did their presentation to LRH several of us and the Berner's had dinner together at the Forrest Row Hotel.

During the dinner Chuck and Ava told us about the Misunderstood Word Tech, the indicators of study, such as skipped gradients, absence of mass, lack of familiarity, etc., they had discovered and developed and the successes they had had with it.

They were both school teachers in Orange County - Chuck may have been a Professor.

Anyway they have their meeting with LRH and they were on a high.

That evening LRH does a GPM lecture, at the beginning he introduces Ava and Chuck as returning SHSBC graduates.....halfway through he suddenly switches to talking about how he discovered the study tech.....he goes on and on about his discoveries.....the lecture ends.....he never mentions anything about what Ava or Chuck had done.

They were devastated.

They were then asked to leave Saint Hill.

Feeling utterly betrayed - they returned to California - before long they began to be harrassed - they then start their own subject.....Abilitism.
ENEMIES: He could be ferocious. July '68 saw a very special Mission, personally and at length briefed by LRH. Myself I/C and Jerry McDonald (very tough ex US Marine) assistant.

To go find and weed out Maffia Connections in Sen LA and to gather together and collectively cave in the Charles Berner group by completely playing out OT 3. (We hired a Hollywood Studio, set the whole thing up, got the people in and ran the whole OT 3 story.)

"Running the OT 3 story" means that we had the whole scene set up like Las Palmas, with mountains, the sound of storms, thunder and the ocean, darkness, flashes of lightning, large Sea org signs and emblems to key people in, etc.

For the necessary equipment we had to hire a theatre.

Jerry and I were dressed in Sea Org Officer Uniforms (which were new and apparently very frightening in those early days of the S.O.) with our peak caps, standing centre stage in the light. I then, with "thunderous voice", had to throw lines from the Clearing Course materials into the public in order to cave them in.

The above is what we were sent out to do and which is what we did.

There was no other orders, nor were there any other actions connected to the above.

Jerry and I left LA immediately after completion of the above to return to the Flag ship in Melilla, North Africa.

SPECIAL ORDERS

LA staff helped in setting up the Studio, etc. There was no order to commit burglary ("third-rate" or otherwise), there was no burglary planned, no staff hired for such purpose, no burglary committed, no E/Meters stolen, or a rest thrashed, at least not to my knowledge. If Jerry stated this, either he had special orders separate from mine, or a misunderstood, or yet another reason to have thought and said thls.

Even if Jerry had separate orders to the above effect, they were not carried out during this particular Mission, nor have I ever heard them to have been carried out at any other time.

Did LRH ask me and Jerry McDonald to murder someone in LA? He certainly did not ask me. If he ever asked Jerry, I knew nothing about it. I may add that I would not have believed it if somebody had told me. In answer to the question if I would be willing to commit such a deed, I can only say, no, under no condition!
Did I persuade LRH not to order the murder? No, as he never ordered it.

Did I recruit students to break in? No, the only thing LA helpers did was to help set up the Theatre.

**Thread 687: The Second Coming of LRH**

**Post #27 20070411-0430 After OT 8 do you get to run your own stuff?**

After OT 8 do you get to run your own stuff?

Personally all OT 8 is going to do is by-pass the pc own creations as does most of the Scio processing.

Alan

Here is an excerpt from HCOB 29 JUNE 1964.

"Those preclears who are insufficiently Cause in their daily lives cannot as-is the bank. You could throw them in to GPMs but nothing would happen to the GPMs?only to the pc.

We have a true tiger by the tail. Take Man X off Times Square, pitch him into GPMs and he wouldn?t go OT, he?d go rheumatic. Why? He can?t as-is the significances and masses.

This will be found exclamatorily true of some 99 percent of the pcs.

Auditors are different. They can confront more. But nine out of twenty-five auditors break a leg over commas in GPMs when they are pc-ing. One sneeze and the meter locks up. One error in sequence and it?s a ten auditing hour battle to find and get the charge off that error.

In carefully studying this I found there were pcs Type A and Type B. Type A runs easily even across errors. Type B packs up the meter on a cough.

**NINETY-NINE PERCENT OF YOUR PRECLEARS ARE OR WERE ORIGINALLY TYPE B.**

There are special differences in these two types.

Type A: Has few personal problems. Even when they occur isn?t upset by them. Handles life easily. Is energetic generally and able to work efficiently at things. Takes setbacks optimistically. Feels good most of the time.

Type B: Is deluged with personal problems. Can?t see any way out. Gets upset easily or is just in plain apathy and is never upset because things aren?t real anyway (like a boulder wouldn?t get upset). Has a hard time in life. Is generally tired and can?t work very long at anything. Takes setbacks emotionally or just collapses. Feels ill most of the time.

Those are two types of people. There are of course shades of grey in between.
If you were to take a Type B and throw him or her to the GPMs you’d not get anything as-ised.

**Post #33 20070411-1831 The crash and burn syndrome**

All highs come with a price!

The price is increased awareness and duplication - a two-edged sword.

On the plus side you are bigger and more powerful.

The down side is you open up more areas of pain and charge. More areas of harm that you caused and had locked away - so that you do not do that again.

The crash and burn syndrome.

As Scio won't go near Goals, Games and Identities - these get involuntarily activated and pull in their oppositions, often making the person lose their gains and feel as if they are under attack.

The bigger the high the more destructive is the identity the person goes into.

If you have never handled your identity and Game creations, you are prone to grab or go into the heaviest winning identity you have run into this lifetime.....this is nearly always the most abusive or dominant identity you have been connected to....one you detest or hate the most, thus you end up fighting your own "winning" (which is not really you) identity.

Alan

**Post #37 20070411-2046 There is no cookie-cutter way out**

From previous threads, it seems to me that this guy was an adventurer and explorer in his own imagination, telling his tales to others to the admiration of all listening. And the people listening knew to take it with a big pinch of salt. A "Walter Mitty" in present time, if you like. But I think his "Clearing" and "OT abilities" were covered by the same thing. In his own mind he was achieving scientific success and rolling back the frontiers of science and saving all Mankind through his scientific research and and he was a scientific adventurer and explorer telling the same sort of tale -- but in this case his followers were taking it literally instead of figuratively.

There is a lot of truth in what you say.

I know the hardest thing in my early days was to be realistic.

One of the biggest problems with auditing is its power to amp up your "legend in your own mind" weirdness.

It was so deadly, as you believed you could do anything. Also it was incredibly costly as you would invest in the most insane things.

It took me committing several disastrous events to realize I was deluding myself.
The biggest problem were the short key-outs where momentarily "magic" would occur. But, very quickly the "magic" would disappear.

Over time I developed simple reality checks.

Examples:

Picking winning stocks, or winning at blackjack consistently.

Huge income increases.

Success in business.

Upgraded terminals and comm. lines, etc.

In the beginning I crashed and burned consistently, but slowly I was able to do this at will, providing I kept my focus. There were many reasons why this occurred mainly the increase in knowledge and know-how due to the increased learning gained by applying myself over and over until I gained a degree of mastery in the area.

I found the Clearing Course and the OT Levels were disasters as they were way out of present time and for the most part false, consequently these levels put me way out of PT, though I could get gains from running them as mock-up processes and fixing and unfixing of attention.

Also I never took what LRH wrote as the way it was for me, but could get an approximation of something similar that could be true.

Further ANYTHING from the past was suspect.....as it was obviously over and done with........the fact my attention was on it almost guaranteed it to contain an unknown or a lie.

To me the most heroic thing LRH did was to codify and write up his experiences.....his actual story is vastly superior to his fake story. But he mitigated most of this by not validating where he gleaned most of his material from. (But that would ruin his Walter Mitty identity.) :D

Let's face it he was 'stark raving nuts' a lot of the time, as were most of us, the only problem came was when we believed ourselves to be sane!!!

The end product though is a disaster, not just what Scio has become, but that so much of what is supposed to be upper level stuff is wrong or very incomplete.

The pathway out has been terribly perverted.

It still boils down to each person following their own interest and goals lines and undoing what games, goals identities and compulsive oppositions that traps their life force and attention on and getting the correct answers to that.

There is no cookie-cutter way out.

Alan
Post #42 20070412-0326 Reality checks

All valid stuff. But it may not be where a person's goals are at.

Not mine for sure.

BB you scare me!

You are so literal.

Each person would have their own PT reality checks.

Example:

You have a sick child - Your reality check may be: the amount of happiness or laughter you can produce with your child each day.

Or: You are a PGA Golfer = Your reality check may be: how well you played each day and the number of top ten finishes.

Or: You are a horseman, your reality check may be: how well you controlled your horses in each event and the number of world championships you win.

The idea is to do continuous PT reality checks. That means YOUR reality! Not anyone else's.

Alan

Post #45 20070412-1440 Ascension Experience Phenomena

Mike what you are describing as OT 8 is that this level produced an "in the zone" or Ascension Experience.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=327

It is in actuality a huge key-out.

If you read this thread - you will note many other subjects have had a similar result, also it opens up many other new areas.

I've done a tremendous amount of work and research into the Ascension Experience Phenomena.

It has uncovered a tremendous amount of missing case situations.

A major AE is the end of a game or something, often a lot of games or somethings - and the new beginning of a game or something.

The problem is the AE has returned a lot of power back to the being......but has not improved their knowledge.

One of the biggest problems with handling an AE....is the articulation of what happened.

Most often the new game that gets started is an old game that is pulled from the past.....what
happens from pulling the old game from the past is the being involuntarily creates a holographic matrix that includes all the oppositions and problems from the past.

The new game starts from a high powerful point but as the opposition appears the game quickly goes down hill.

Alan

**Thread 691: Ideal Orgs - Booming or bust?**

**Post #28 20070506-2020 Old Saint Hill**

Where did you get this data from?

It was manned up in about 8 weeks, but from people who did not want to work in local Orgs., at that time there were several hundred people living in the East Grinstead area. SHSBC Grads, and lower level people who came to the area to co-audit.

I even had a part time practice just before the expansion took place, and was booked solid. LRH, MSH and Reg Sharpe sent their friends and kept me supplied with people they wanted me to audit, as there was no HGC at that time.

Alan

**Post #30 20070506-2348 Old Saint Hill not manned by wogs**

In the LRH ED, LRH *himself* claimed that SH was manned by wogs that were turned into Scientologists.

LOL! Such a BS artist.

John McMaster, Otto Roos, Irene Dunleavy, Nausbaum, Sharpe, Moira and Nev Chamberlin, Jennie and Herbie Parkhouse, Robin Lindsell, Bill Robertson, Kevin and Jane Kember, Monica and Phil Quirino, Brian Pope, Anton Philips, John Lawrence, Sheila and David Gaiman, Sheila and David Aldrich, Virginia Downsborough, Fred Hare, Joan Thomas, Jan Logan, Joan Oberholzer, Anton and Betty James ..........these are some of the original staff names I remember from that time period who were on staff, almost all veteran Org People.

There were some non-scios.....but not many, mostly in low posts.

Also what was probably omitted was that it was two Orgs, day and foundation. Foundation did a 35 hour and Day did a 40 hour work week.

Alan

**Thread 694: The Sonya Bianca fiasco**

**Post #5 20070422-1303**

That's fascinating. It is like he was living on two levels at once -- his imagination and the
real world -- and that they coincided for him.

I first noticed this in 1962 in East Grinstead when he would ride around on his Harley, wearing a cowboy hat and cowboy shirt. Trying to fit in with the natives.

One time he came up to the East Grinstead Cricket Club to watch me play cricket and take some photos.......he had a 1/2 dozen cameras and lenses, etc., - I introduced him to our cricket team and we invited him for tea......it was hilarious to watch him try and hold a conversation with a cup of tea in his hand.

His voice was loud and booming, his american accent was so broad....not at all proper.....I cringed within:o :o :o

Alan

**Thread 701: Paul's Robot Auditor**

**Post #2 20070411-1819 Great stuff**

Paul:

Great stuff. Ouch! How dare you think outside the box?

Pity those poor old control freak conformists! Argh!!

Wonderful ways to fix and unfix attention and to gradiently get the person familiar with the differences between - spirit - mind - body - and the physical universe.

Plus the price is right.

Well done!

Alan

**Post #4 20070411-2052**

    Wow! I'm honoured. May I quote you?

    Paul

Sure! That should drive another bunch of conformists away!

Alan

**Post #16 20070812-1730 Tremendous future potential application**

    Ladies and Gentlemen, I welcome you to the first presentation of the Paul's Robot Auditor version of False Data Stripping. Enjoy!

    Great work Paul!
This has tremendous future potential application.

Alan

**Thread 734: Anyone Reach Clear?**

**Post #11 20070413-1630 A being's own goals**

I am Clear number 8. I attested to that at Saint Hill on June 6, 1966.

But on March 7th 1963 I was announced as a 7 Own Goal Clear. Some of you may have heard the SHSBC Tape "When faced with the unusual, do the usual" during that lecture LRH called me to the phone and announced my 7 Own Goal Clear State.

Each one of my Own Goal Clearing States was vastly superior than the later Clearing Course State.

Had LRH stuck to the Own Goals Clearing Technology much of today's case disasters would have been eliminated.

Clearing a being's Own Goal is vastly more important than clearing an Implant GPM, that may have or may have not happened to you.

Clearing a being's Own Goals follows the single unit being's interest line and runs the single unit being's own case.

Any entities or other false case conditions unravel or set themselves free.

Alan

**Post #20 20070414-1801**

Alan, what happened to "Own Goals Clearing"?

LRH's goals were made more important than the individual's goals, then later DM's goals are made even more important.

The BC is mostly about the research path for this. At the end of the course though it just fades away with no real note on where it is on the bridge or if it is relevant now or what.

To truly see what took place it would pay each person to run Holographic Incident handling on LRH's affirmations.

To do this is surprisingly simple.

For instance: Take: "All men will be my slaves and not know why."

You run:

1. Connected to "All men will be my slaves and not know why" move to the beginning of the incident!
2. What do you see?

Write down what you see.

3. What is the duration of the incident?

Write down duration. (This is often the most important step as it allows time and space to enter into the incident and this uncollapses the balled up time track.)

4. Move through the incident - moment to moment - to the end?

Write down what you are seeing.

5. What Happened?

Write down what happened.

6. Move back to the beginning of the incident!

Repeat steps 1. to 6. over and over until VGI's.

If you run into a stop - look for intentions - if you find any - run repeater until intention erases.

Repeat on other affirmations.

The end phenomena will be the holographic time track and intentions of LRH, Dianetics and Scientology will be revealed.

All that seems to be used now from all that work is the implant platens and R6EW.

R6EW was deliberately dumbed down......done correctly it would take you completely out of the physical universe into the key source point co-created mock-ups that created almost all games.

Also grd IV L&N's are suppose to deal with the top two terminals of the present time truncated GPM.

That truly depends on the reality level of the auditor and whether you are in your Own Valence.......most unlikely given the quickie nature of the Tech since 1965.

I am pretty sure LRH competed this line of work, or at least finished it to a greater extent than is presently available to the BC student. There are still confidential tapes from this final research.

He never got anywhere near completion. The GPM Tech is a snipped deliberately truncated piece of technology. It was truncated as the intention behind it was to dominate and enslave.

I know this because he accidentally let out a piece of Tech that allowed me to get the full scope of what and how the universes, games, goals, identities, etc., and modifiers to our power was created.
That tech existed for one day, then all mention and bulletins connected to it were removed.

The problem for me was I was too spiritually illiterate to be able to articulate what took place, it has taken me almost 45 years to articulate much of it.

It always kind of irritated me to go through all that study only to find at the end we were'nt going to be told. Kind of open ended and I'm disappointed by that.

I would appreciate very much hearing from some one like yourself who was there what happened to this line of tech.

I have audited this continuously each day 18/7 since that time.

What most people do not realize is that this Tech is not a head tech.......it is a life action tech.

Life actions push you into past creations. This sets the mechanisms and Games Matrices processes running.

Thus pursuing your Prime Goals in life is part of running this Tech to completion.....belonging to a Cult is just a way of stopping this from running to completion.

Dianetics and Scientology have become part of peoples truncated Games Matrices.

Most of the people on this list are in the oppterm side of their Games Matrix.

To get at the cause side takes getting back on your major purpose or Prime Goal.

Hope this fills in some of the gaps.

Alan

**Thread 752: Getting People to Leave**

**Post #25 20070724-0946**

Getting people to look is best done gently - light touch.

The majority of people led themselves into Scio.

So it is best they lead themselves back out.

Getting out of Scio is actually a process......it has many steps.

Often once you have decided on taking the Scio route you build many defenses against detractors - so many that you end up disconnected from the real world - where your only friends are fellow Scio's.

The hardest step is in breaking that connection - especially if your life skills are weak.
It is a daunting task to rebuild a life without any support system. Without friends, without a frame of reference, especially when your greatest this lifetime commitment turned out to be so wrong.

Partial Truths can stick you hard on the track - - Scio is full of partial Truths - it takes a long time to rise above those partial Truths to find the greater Truths.

During that seeking for a better way - there is a lot of despair and anguish - making someone wrong does not help much.

Alan

Post #27 20070724-1701

Up until mid 1975 you could do both sides of the whole bridge up to Class VIII for under $10,000. This included a 100 hours of processing.

This was several years of training and processing. In relationship to any other schooling out there Scio was by far the most cost effective.

Then came the insane 10% a month increases.

By 1977 most of the people who had built Scio had left or were on the side lines.

The Scio of the early 70's was nothing like Scio of the late 70's.

Internally there was a war going on between the GO and the SO.......the GO had actually taken control of Scio.

It was not until 1981 that this was discovered - at the same time LRH was near death - and definitely in hiding.

As for taking a stand - I did - the 1982 Schism was the result.

That Schism has been growing wider and wider.

Most of the internet activity stemmed from that Schism.

Strangely the upper levels of scio set today's Scio in place.

The CC, OT I, OT II, OT III, OT V, and OT VII are all effect "done to you" type processes.

The SP - PTS Tech is all effect "done to you" type processing.

Bogeymen abound - only the leader of Scio can save you!

There are 10,000s of players in this game each contributing to the way it is - it is game in evolution - all games are composites of processes - the question is - will the positive processors or the negative processors win?

Alan
Post #32 20070725-1611

Originally Posted by Veda

It's necessary to consider all the available evidence. There are some fine points that should be noted - although, I don't want to argue about them.

IMO, the G.O. was always - ultimately - dominant. Sea Org was mainly internal. G.O. was external, and included internal.

"Intelligence" is senior to internal management, no matter what name it's given.

Both the Sea Org and the G.O. were Hubbard's creations, based on his writings and directives, and - behind the scenes - directed by him.

Hubbard may or may not have been "near death" in 1981, but he didn't die, and was around to direct the actions of Miscavige in 1982 and 1983.

Good post Veda, very valid points.

"Intelligence" = Perception, this is what Scio based its actions on.

Mary-Sue was in charge of this.

MSH could manipulate LRH easily.

Hubbard was a blow-hard - he was desperate for acknowledgement and recognition - a twit for manipulation.

The reason I do not write a book about Scio is: I know I have only bits of the story - MSH in conversation with me back in Nov 1962, said; "it is easy to control the masses - just divide and conquer!"

People give far too much cause to Hubbard - he was easily controlled - easily swayed - just mention that he was being bettered by someone and he would seek to destroy that someone.

Further he was forever on the run - now who kept him in such a state of threat?

Consequently he constantly often lost control of the day to day operations - what is even worse he had to rely on others to feed him data - to make matters worse he saw bogeymen everywhere.

The inner political scene was more terrible. Machiavelli would have drooled with jealousy at how treasonous it all was - the inner workings of Scio almost at all times was a seething mass of power grabs and stabs in the backs.

I ran pretty tight control of the Mission Network for years - not by force, but by working in alignment with each Mission Holder.

I had tremendous power as I was a SO Officer at the same time the largest Mission Holder - and out ranked all Orgs and GO.

The Mission Network exploded in power during those years.
Any major situation - I hopped on a plane and went to Flag......

I could informally talk to LRH or MSH - it usually led to the area or situation getting handled.

It also made me a lot of enemies.

Envy, greed, and jealousy have rarely ever been addressed by Scio.

It is very missing area of Technology.

To say the least the ruds were out!

Alan

Post #34 20070725-2336

MSH was Comptroller.

There was no ED Int at that time - unless you call LRH ED Int.

I was on Mission.

Orgs not Sea Orgs.

Was anyone else an SO officer and also a mission holder?

No.

Was Hubbard always desperate for recognition? He got it in spades. You refer to a certain time period?

BB you have an unreal vision of LRH - had he just told the story as it truly happened it would have been one of the great stories of all times.

I'm in comm with someone who was on the original class VIII course on the Apollo. You must know them. Has a different viewpoint on the man in some ways. Talks of "Spirit of Play" from "Ron" in this time period.

Throwing people overboard, putting kids in chain lockers, having someone push a peanut along a deck with his nose - that's "spirit of play?"

Yes he was also charming, he could be warm, if you were ever empowered by him - you could feel it!

This is a flawed being - see him for what he is - the great, the good, the bad and the ugly.

See the Ethics, Tech and Admin for what it is - the great, the good, the bad and the ugly.

I audited his household staff, his closest friends, women he had seduced, husbands he had cuckolded.
The Codes of silence is breaking - let it all come out.

Alan

**Post #41 20070809-1729 When I left Scio**

You have to realize Terril, at that time these are "painful observations and unthinkable thoughts" we were having.

Much later, 1977 at Flag in Florida, I can remember many of my friends on the RPF, wearing black boiler suits in the hot sun and heavy humidity, sleeping in cardboard boxes in the parking lot.

One day I was in the FCCI lounge and a bunch of FCCIs were ridiculing some RPFers - the lounge was pretty full of people waiting for sessions - I got so pissed off - I stood up and attacked them all - called them fat useless slobs, berated them for their ridicule, etc., - naturally it came up in all their sessions

That was the end for me - I left Scio.

Alan

**Thread: 756: Being on Course**

**Post #6 20070415-2052 Being on time**

Personally I bow deeply in gratitude to every course sup and auditor who demanded both of themselves and their students and pc's the ability to be on time.

The power of being able to place your body in the exact right space at the exact right time gives you truth in and of action.

It is a life holographic demonstration of delivering what you promised to yourself and others.

It obviously is vital in making your postulates work.

It is also vital to the ability to have.

A vital part of holographic duplication.

A vital part of permeation.

A vital part of being here now.

A vital part of making your creations arrive in the physical universe!

Yadda! yadda!

Alan
**Post #7 20070415-2112 Lateness is a physical manifestation**

Lateness is a physical manifestation.

A good teacher or sup would pick up the physical manifestation and ask "what happened?"

Done with intent, the student will come up with why they are late, with VGIs.

A good sup can crack a case with the ability to pick up these types of physical manifestations.

Alan

**Post #11 20070415-2339 Scio is an abuse-based cult**

Requiring someone to be on time and addressing it when he's not aren't innately unfair things, but there's just so much punitive aspects and dramatization by staff when enforcing and implementing such principles.

You are quite right fluffy!

Lot of mini-hitlers get their kicks out of their positions of power and domination.

In case no-one's noticed Scio is an abuse based cult. Which has continued to get more and more abusive over the years.

Abusers are fantastic at making the unimportant important and the important unimportant.

EeeeeeeeeeK!

Alan

**Thread 779: What’s Good About it?....metaphysical musings**

**Post #25 20070418-0035 Hypnosis**

CONTROL POINT 1: The Hypnotist.

A person who has established the power of complete domination, and control over another’s spirituality, attention, thoughts, determination, mind, body, space, time, energy, things and subjects.

CONTROL POINT 2: Hypnosis.

A dominated other determined condition that resembles a dull unconscious stupor sleep type state that is induced by domination of life force particles and attention and is controlled by suggestion.

A state wherein the individual or group has given up or assigned away all control and power over their spirituality, attention, thoughts, determination, mind, body, space, time, energy, things and subjects to another or others.

CONTROL POINT 3: The Hypnotic trance state.

A dull unconscious stupor sleep type trance state induced by hypnosis; the person is submerged and
put under the complete control of the hypnotist and robotically accepts and acts out the hypnotists suggestions.

CONTROL POINT 4: The Misidentifying Psychotic Hypnotist(s).

A person, groups or cultures who believe people are things or objects. The Misidentifying Psychotic Hypnotists have no ability to differentiate the importance’s or distinguish the difference between spirit, thoughts, minds, bodies, case conditions, objects, things, people, places or subjects.

They have no idea that they or anyone else is a spiritual being that has separate thoughts, that has separate minds, separate bodies, separate case conditions, separate objects, separate things, separate people, separate places, separate subjects or separate pieces of their environment.

To them everything is part of them.

They are completely identified with the insane psychotic idea their thoughts and things are them.

They compulsively think anything connected to them is them, thus they seek to compulsively control everything.

They as spiritual beings are completely submerged and their prime operating principle is to submerge every one else.

It is the submergence of the spiritual being that creates the dull stupor type unconscious trance state.

When the spiritual being is submerged there are no accurate observations or perceptions, no intelligence or leadership…there is no-one in charge of your life.

A Misidentifying Psychotic Hypnotist is obviously a person who by their position is given the authority created by an agreed-upon consensus of opinion to dominate and control others, but at their core they are still just empowered automated artificial ‘me’s’.

CONTROL POINT 5:

A very long misidentifying hypnotic period of time when your spirituality, attention, thoughts, determination, mind, body, space, time, energy, things and subjects are under the complete power, domination, and control of another or others and completely dependent on another or others for your existence, survival and well being.

We all have a long period in our life starting at birth through the years of our early childhood when we are totally dependent on others for our very existence and growth including the knowledge of what life and living is all about.

Childhood is inevitably a gradual process of shaping the thoughts, beliefs, behavior, standards, principles and consciousness of the child’s identity or who he is (that in his universe is what represent his ‘me,’) and the subsequent automated adult identity, thing or object that represents his ‘me,’ in order to be ‘acceptable’ and ‘normal’, to fit the approved social norms.

It is a process of hypnotically manufacturing automated artificial ‘people pleasing’ identities, things, objects that represent and are known as automated artificial ‘me’s’ instituted by forcing you into a hypnotic trance state by the use of emotional blackmail, manipulation and coercion (and in many cases the use of physical force and abuse to get compliance) programmed by a mutually agreed-
upon consensus of opinion emanating from an individual, your parents, teachers, groups and the culture you have arrive in.

During the processes of manufacturing automated artificial ‘people pleasing’ identities or automated artificial ‘me’s’ that inevitably takes place by forcing you into a hypnotic trance state there are certain aspects of your essential spiritual presence, determination, abilities, cleverness, skills, intelligence and strengths that comprise your true natural dynamic personality traits are being submerged, omitted, made nothing of, invalidated, neglected, suppressed, denied and punished until these essential personality traits, abilities and their external manifestations are also buried under suppression and the true spiritual you is completely submerged.

Post #28 20070418-0235
Trance State = More tied up attention than free attention. More trapped Spirit than Free Spirit.

State of Mind - On or Off?

State of Being - There or in substitute form.

Positive suggestion has little effect if Being is Free.

Positive suggestion overrides Being's determinism if being is submerged.

F/N VGIs, Cogs = Unsubmerged.

Bad indicators = Trapped or submerged.

Alan

Thread 787: Figuring Out What Hubbard Did

Post #11 20070418-1733

I also know MDs, Dentists. These individuals have the best of intentions, but they are constantly fed incorrect info and they believe what they are trained on. Most, that I've run into, have little understanding of logic, or outpoints and think they are doing the correct thing. Since I've been a "patient" they are learning a lot. I share the research with them, make suggestions, and I get a lot of thanks back.

I agree with you on what you wrote.

In 1966, in St Louis I had the heads of the George Washington Hospital and the Palmer Chiropractic Clinic as clients, they brought into my St Louis Center 65 MDs and 175 Chiropractors, these all bought processing and training.

They in turn trained hundreds of people.

In 1965, in Dallas I had a Dr Parker the founder of the Parker Chiropractic Clinic as one of my first clients, he trained 10,000's of Chiropractors.

Most of the above stayed on my lines for many years. Many went over to Saint Hill for Power and the CC.
They started dropping off lines around the time they began to get hassled by the GO.

The point is they incorporated a lot of the Tech into their curriculums.

The same occurred with businesses.

Alan

**Thread 820: Definition of Clear**

**Post #1 20070422-1303 Definition of Clear**

Definition: CLEAR?
There appears to be a tremendous amount of confusion connected to the State of CLEAR.

Simply put the State of CLEAR is very unclear!

For some the State of CLEAR means free of Mental Image Pictures, which is the equivalent of not having any videos of past episodes of "The days of my Lives" soap opera. Dunno how that improves things much, unless you were stuck in some past episode and believe that was what was going on now!

Being designated Clear 8 some 40 years ago, and prior to that classified as a 7 Goal Clear, plus having audited 1,000's of very confused CLEARS over the years - It is obvious; the State of CLEAR needs clearing!!!

Even the word CLEAR has many definitions.

These definitions are taken from an online dictionary source that gives you access to several dozen dictionaries:

http://www.onelook.com/?w=clear&ls=a

Quick definitions (clear)

noun: the state of being free of suspicion (Example: "Investigation showed that he was in the clear")
noun: a clear or unobstructed space or expanse of land or water
verb: pass an inspection or receive authorization (Example: "Clear customs")
verb: pass by, over, or under without making contact (Example: "The balloon cleared the tree tops")
verb: go away or disappear (Example: "The fog cleared in the afternoon")
verb: sell (Example: "We cleared a lot of the old model cars")
verb: be debited and credited to the proper bank accounts (Example: "The check will clear within 2 business days")
verb: clear from impurities, blemishes, pollution, etc. (Example: "Clear the water before it can be drunk")
verb: free from payment of customs duties, as of a shipment (Example: "Clear the ship and let it dock")
verb: remove the occupants of (Example: "Clear the building")
verb: remove (people) from a building (Example: "Clear the patrons from the theater after the bomb threat")
verb: rid of instructions or data (Example: "Clear a memory buffer")
Well Paul I guess we should CLEAR what is Dianetic Auditing.

Dianetic auditing by definition deals with bringing to view and erasing Mental Image Pictures that contain pain and unconsciousness.
What then is a Mental Image Pictures?

A Mental Image Picture is a recording that is a substitute confront for the actual.

A being could not get much smaller than to be the effect of a picture that is a substitute of what is actual.

The EP of Dianetics is obvious! It is the ability to confront and handle by being able to mock-up or unmock any Mental Image Picture at will. This ability is often achieved during withhold pulling.

What was not noticed by most beings is once they could confront by being able to mock-up or unmock any Mental Image Picture at will and now face up to the actual another method of confront and handle came into being.

That of direct viewing of a making contact by being able to mock-up or unmock any event past present or future at will in the exact time and space of an actual. This is an OT form of running life incidents.

Alan

Post #5 20070422-1558

Originally Posted by Alan

The EP of Dianetics is obvious! It is the ability to confront and handle by being able to mock-up or unmock any Mental Image Picture at will. This ability is often achieved during withhold pulling.

What was not noticed by most beings is once they could confront by being able to mock-up or unmock any Mental Image Picture at will and now face up to the actual another method of confront and handle came into being.

This next quote needs to be expanded.

That of direct viewing of a making contact by being able to mock-up or unmock any event past present or future at will in the exact time and space of an actual. This is an OT form of running life incidents.

Alan

It should be:

That of direct viewing by making full spiritual contact with an event containing someone or something, duplicating and permeating it exactly and becoming cause over it by being able to mock-up or unmock any event containing someone or something of the past, present or future at will in the exact time and space of an actual.

This is an OT form of running life incidents.
CLEAR, n. 1 . a thetan who can be at cause knowingly and at will over mental matter, energy, space and time as regards the first dynamic (survival for self). The state of Clear is above the release grades (all of which are requisite to clearing) and is attained by completion of the Clearing Course at an Advanced Organization. (ScnAD) 2 . a Clear, in an absolute sense, would be someone who could confront anything and everything in the past, present and future. (Abil Mag 56)

3 . a Clear is not an all-knowing being. A Clear is somebody who has lost the mass, energy, space and time connected with the thing called mind. (SH Spec 80, 6609C08) 4 . a picture is completely unnecessary for any kind of a recall at all which is probably about the only change there has been from the definition of a Book One Clear. (SH Spec 59, 6504C27)

5 . a Clear has no vicious reactive mind and operates at total mental capacity just like the first book (DMSMH) said. In fact every early definition of Clear is found to be correct. (HCOB 2 Apr 65)

6 . the name of a button on an adding machine. When you push it, all the hidden answers in the machine clear and the machine can be used for a proper computation. So long as the button is not pressed the machine adds all old answers to all new efforts to compute and wrong answers result. Really, that's all a Clear is.

Clears are beings who have been cleared of wrong answers or useless answers which keep them from living or thinking. (Aud 4 UK)

7 . a Clear has risen from the analogy between the mind and the computing machine.

Before a computer can be used to solve a problem, it must be cleared of old problems, of old data and conclusions. Otherwise, it will add all the old conclusions into the new one and produce an invalid answer. Processing clears more and more of these problems from the computer. The completely cleared individual would have all his self-determinism in present time and would be completely self-determined. (Abil 114A)

8 . a thetan cleared of enforced and unwanted behavior patterns and discomforts. (HCOB 8 May 63) 9 . simply an awareness of awareness unit which knows it's an awareness of awareness unit, can create energy at will, and can handle and control, erase or re-create an analytical mind or reactive mind. (Dn 55 .l pp. 17-18) 10 . a person who can have or not have at will anything in the universe. (5412CM06)

11 . an unaberrated person. He is rational in that he forms the best possible solutions he can on the data he has and from his viewpoint. He obtains the maximum pleasure for the organism, present and future, as well as for the subjects along the other dynamics. The Clear has no engrams which can be restimulated to throw out the correctness of computation by entering hidden and false data in it. (DMSMH, p. 111)

12 . one who has become the basic individual through auditing. (DTOT, p. 33) ?v. 1 . to clear: to release all the physical pain and painful emotion from the life of an individual. (DMSMH, p. 170)

CLEARED CANNIBAL, the individual without engrams seeks survival along all of the dynamics in accordance with his breadth of understanding. This does not mean that a Zulu who has been cleared of all his engrams would not continue to eat missionaries if he were a cannibal by education; but it does mean that he would be as rational as possible about eating missionaries; further, it would be easier to re-educate him about eating missionaries if he were a Clear. (SOS, p. 110)

CLEARED THETA CLEAR, 1 . a person who is able to create his own universe; or, living in the
The universe is able to create illusions perceivable by others at will, to handle universe objects without mechanical means and to have and feel no need of bodies or even the universe to keep himself and his friends interested in existence. (Scn 8-8008, p. 114) 2 . next level above theta clear (which is cleared of need to have a body). All of a person's engrams have been turned into conceptual experience. He is clear all the way along the track. He can really deliver the horsepower. (5206CM26A) 3 . one who has full recall of everything and full ability as a thetan. (Scn 8-80, p. 59)

CLEARING, 1 . a gradient process of finding places where attention is fixed and restoring the ability of the pc to place and remove attention under his own determinism. (HCOB 28 Feb 59) 2 . what is clearing but regaining awareness that one is himself, and regaining confidence. (HCOB 1 Feb 58)

Post #7 20070422-1744 Clearing Course Implants

Do you have any comments on the supposed state attainable through banging away at the CC implants until nothing else comes off?

Paul

A lot depends on the cause level of the pc.

Some pc's can duplicate and permeate very fast......the erase on inspection type. (Usually means high energy level and lots of free spirit and confront.)

It is quite possible to erase Implants on very little inspection.

Then of course there are those who never got the Implant.

Either way the materials covered on the CC and OT II would then act as PT Items......some would have charge on them some would not. Erasing the charge would also often erase ALL other incidents that have those or similar phrases or objects......if the pc is diligent they would take each interest item and run it until they can mock it up or unmock it at will....thus would be clear and at cause over those phrases, objects and incidents.

Big Spiritual AE States!!! :D

Alan

Post #15 20070423-0402 The Concentric Circle Effect

The Concentric Circle Effect!

That is how I see Games Matrix cases, an ever expanding spirit with the Concentric Circle Effect within. The way through is the undoing of confusions, stupidity, unknowns, masses and lies until the light of truth, love, etc.

Alan
Yup, then I walk into a mission and soon found myself on the floor almost unconscious trying to get something outa touching walls.

**Standard Tech Sucks!** Never made it to the grades even. Could care fucking less! :D :D :D

You got **Standard Reverse Tech**!

**Standard Reverse Technology:** That Tech which is proper and adequate to make you reach less, become smaller, more critical, more oppositional, less friendlier, less conscious!

The EP of which is to convince you that the world is full of boogey-men and only we have the way to save you - as a side benefit it also convinces you that you should abandon your goals because you are bad, wrong and could not know anything.

FULL EP - DECLARED SP.

Alan

--

**Post #24 20070423-0626**

Also, Alan, Wanted to ask you about something else. Kind of a negative effect of going clear and if you have ever heard of this before. Before I went clear I was very very competitive. Had to be number one at everything and measured my success by the people I topped and managed to top them all. Skipped two grades at school! In my professions I rose to the top at amazing rate, I don't even want to go into detail. I loved being in the winners circle, the most competent, the highest paid whatever. It was all I could think about and nobody in any game could outdistance me. Even at going clear, I was was one of the first group on the planet.

But after I went clear that all fell through the floor.

This is very common.......it happens in many fields.

It is part of the natural evolution of growth.

It is the next step up from the win - lose method of Red Zone games playing.

Basically you cannot stop winning at the games you have chosen to play.

It takes re-inspecting what you consider important and taking each key area into mastery.

You are now operating in the high Green or Gold Zone.


It takes a change of operating basis, which I have outlined with these charts.

I realized it was not fair for me to compete with disabled people.
It all became "too easy". Even in the Sea Org I was given impossible posts that only one other person could even compete with me.

But after I went clear all the fun of competition evaporated. I realized I had an edge without a bank and did not feel it was fair for me to involve myself in competition anymore.

It was like getting a cadillac and then not wanting to drive it in a town where everyone else had a ford.

Anyway, not that I haven't done well since then, but I always feel like it's only fair to be in the game with two hands behind my back now.

Have you heard of anyone else going through this?

It's kind a sacrifice that is constantly annoying, seems like an injustice.

I went through this for several years......it took targeting my main areas of interest, which was; to take each area of interest to a much higher level of mastery.

Winning can become very monotonous or mono - tone - us! :mad:

I brought myself back to life in the physical universe by buying a ranch in the middle of no-where and making it successful! A completely impossible task!

Alan

Post #37 20070424-0401 No-one could get the implant stuff to run

That's easy re OT2 and OT3, and probably the CC too. NO theory is a better theory (but not the best). In other words, you make sure the guy can solo audit and has his case set up properly, then drill him on the existing procedure without giving ANY theory at all. Point out that some of the procedure is superfluous, but right now we're not too sure exactly which bits are needed and which bits aren't.

What's needed is to gather data on which bits of the procedure work well for pretty much all cases (providing the case is set up and the guy can solo audit etc.), and which bits can safely be dumped.

This stuff is all over the net.

Yet it never comes up to be handled unless suggested.

Aren't you trying to rationalize a dub-in into existence?

I did with a team of about 40 others much of the research on the Implant GPMs, CC and OT II, it was a disaster as no-one could get the stuff to run.

Monday morning 90% of the team were home sick, or in hospital. For some reason several climbed trees and fell out of them.

It was a very bizarre period.
But the eventual result would be a workable technology that is based on TRUTH (alien concept here re OT2 and OT3). It would run better than the current levels, because the untruths would have been removed. It would also remove the idiocies like the unneeded confidentiality, and the public derision over the sci-fi fantasy aspects.

I like my theories, anyway, as explained here recently, although they aren't necessarily right. I.e. that the OT2 items are not restricted to that 75 million date, and not even necessarily implant items (which Alan alluded to) but common concepts a being naturally encounters in life anyway. And most of the "BTs" one addresses on OT3 are the near ends of chakra cords in the individual's vicinity (attached at the other end to other remote beings, currently incarnate or discarnate, but the individual at the far end is also connected in his turn to thousands of others--not an exclusive relationship where one has his very own personal infestation, but merely a widespread connectivity with many of the comm lines, tenuous golden cords, in non-optimum condition).

With much of what we know now there is no need to evaluate or put past life data in anyone's universe.

It will come up when it is ready.

Truly we should help each person be more themselves, live their own dreams and goals, help them regain their own abilities.

Help people gain the skills and willingness to help those they love and care for. Use the KISS method....Keep It Simple Sweetheart!

Make safe spaces for people.

Alan

**Post #42 20070424-1056**

Mass is mainly composed of solidified charge.

When you really erase the mass and charge off something - you should also get the ability to have fun with the something.

Laughter, humor, reach, withdraw, spirit of play, the ability to mock up and unmock at will are signs of freedom in an area.

Alan

**Post #45 20070424-2001**

Gawd! forbid!

Few people recognize the power of creating a session.

Creating the space, creating what is in that space, creating the comm lines and itsa line to the
terminals and the things in that space.

Letting self be the effect of those creations, letting the charge and mass release. Duplicating, permeating and ending cycle on charge and mass.

Creating the items, creating the suggested material, mocking it up solidly, unmocking it.

Creating the time, creating the energy, tying up the time and energy, untying the time and energy.

Creating the wins, the problems, the cognitions.

Now that's interesting. Please tell more, especially re the no-one being able to get the stuff to run.

I can understand not being able to get "Nix absolutely seriousness" to run, but people routinely get lots of charge off the OT2 items. Apparently, anyway!

I wish I could get Phil Spickler or Gorden Bell to tell their story of this period.

Alan

Post #66 20070426-0453

These GPM materials seemed a bit deja vu. So I got to thinking, "where did I get exposed to this before" and then today at work a qwiff popped! I remembered GPM is the Tao! The book I had had a list of Yin /Yang’s starting with form and chaos etc.

http://www.thetao.info/english/page2.htm

Thanks BH for the URL.

Back in 1985, I realized Scio was inverted. That is they processed from the bottom up and looked for what was wrong or who or what they were enemy to.

Once I understood the Zones I had frames of reference as to where the top was and its operating basis and those gradual dwindling loss of energy and power states.

Above the top was Spirit or Spirita. The pure essence of spirit. The formless substance.

Thus from that point everything below was a created form of some kind.

To hold anything still it was vital that an equal or opposing pressure or force was required. The Ying and Yang or the Positive/Negative, etc.

Consequently if you really wanted to attain a purity of all that you are - you must process from the highest positive position.

At the top you would need to perfectly duplicate; Who or what you would be willing to be at one with?

The next downward level is; Who or What would you be willing to flow or work with?
The next downward level; Who or What would you be uncertain about?
The next downward level; Who or What are you opposing?
The next downward level; Who or What has overwhelmed you?
The next downward level; Who or What?
The next downward level; Who?
The next downward level; What?
The next downward level; Artificial Me's?
The next downward level; entity dots? (Circuits, machinery, etc.)

Alan

**Thread 826: The 1st SP Declare**

**Post #1 20070423-1545 The 1st SP Declare**

The day the subject began to die!

Alan

[14 May 1965]

**HCO ETHICS ORDER**

To: Anyone Concerned  
From: The Office of L. Ron Hubbard  
Subject: Suppressive Person

1. As he has resigned from Scientology rather than receive auditing, BOB MUSACK is hereby declared a SUPPRESSIVE PERSON.

2. He has threatened to cave in his wife with R6 materials if she will not divorce him, and dramatizes with no awareness.

3. He has refused orders to be audited by expert auditors and is vicious.

4. He is expelled from course.

5. All his certificates and awards are cancelled.

6. His bulletins and E Meter must be turned in.

7. He is not to be trained, processed or helped in any difficulty and is pronounced Fair.
Game. He is entitled to no recourse.

8. All communication with him is severed, his files are to be torn up and he is to be removed from any mailing list.

9. He may not enter any Scientology org.

10. Anyone remaining connected with him is declared a Potential Trouble Source.

L. RON HUBBARD

Post #2 20070423-1550
I was at Saint Hill at that time.

That Ethics Order hit like a punch in the stomach.

It turned on instant sad effect throughout Scio.

Many, many people left Scio quietly starting from that day.

No longer was Scio a safe subject.

Alan

Post #3 20070423-1552
About a week later this Ethics Order was issued.

But the damage had been done.

Alan

HCO ETHICS ORDER

May 21, 1965

To: Those concerned
From: The Office of L. Ron Hubbard
Subject: Removal of Status as Suppressive

BOB MUSACK is hereby restored to status and the Ethics Order of May 14 declaring him Suppressive Person is cancelled.

L. RON HUBBARD
Thread 829: Omni-Sovereignty

Post #1 20070424-1652 Omni-Sovereignty

DEFINITION: OMNI-SOVEREIGNTY

OMNI: [L. omnis all.] A combining form denoting all, every, everywhere; as in omnipotent, all-powerful; omnipresent.

SOVEREIGNTY: The state of being able to be the spiritual owner or supreme spiritual power of Your Own Universe (YOU) capable of creating, owning and being the controller of your own mind, your own body, your own space, own time, own energy, own production, own products, own objects, and own subjects.

OMNI-SOVEREIGNTY: Omni-Sovereignty is the spiritual, mental and physical state and ability to be sovereign and omni-sovereign which includes being willing to be spiritually, mentally and physically responsible for co-creating with and helping others reach and maintain their sovereignty and omni-sovereignty.

It is being willing to be spiritually, mentally and physically omni-responsible for all sides and parts of any games of life they so choose to play; this includes the goals of the game, the rules and regulations, the playing fields, the choosing of sides, the positive players and negative opposition, the materials and the holographic duplicative levels of study, practice, training, coaching and processing of the actions needed to attain the mastery of skills and abilities with real time demonstrations of competence and effective execution, the winning or losing, the rewards or penalties and all the exchanges that compose the wholeness and integrity of all games of life.

It recognizes, appreciates and admires other Omni-Sovereign beings spiritual, mental and physical states and abilities and seeks to be harmoniously at one with them and co-create optimum goals, games, items, scenarios and activities.

It also recognizes, appreciates and admires that each omni-sovereign being is complete unto itself and that what is the right goal, game, item, scenario or activity for one may not be right the right goal, game, item, scenario or activity for another.

It also includes full awareness and the constant honoring of the truth and power of your infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills and fully honors the truth and power of others and their infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, infinite skills.

It also includes the willingness to face up to the truth and awareness that ALL limitations, restraints, inhibitions or stops a being puts on itself are self-created or group created mutual agreements that contain violations of the individuals spirituality, mental and physical capabilities as well as the beings infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, infinite skills, integrity, standards, principles, honor and are locked in place by mutually agreed-upon consensus of opinions and are therefore almost always complete false, stupefying, and degrading realities.

This honoring of yours and others infinite capabilities comes with a massive demand on your integrity to ferociously maintain these infinite capabilities - no matter what excuses, justifications, disguises, lies, pretences, or rationalizations being spewed by you or at you.
To attain and maintain the Gold Zone state of omni-sovereignty it is necessary for you to use your infinite powers, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strengths, and infinite skills to be you the optimum solver of the challenges, problems or non-optimum situations of life.

The omni-sovereign being knows that ALL upsets, problems, non-optimum situations or bad conditions of the being or their life are based upon deliberate unknowns caused by using their infinite powers, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strengths, and infinite skills to deliberately cause upsets, problems, non-optimum situations and bad life conditions in order to restrain, degrade, dumb-down, stupefy, make less or nothing of themselves or others.

THE GOLDEN OMNI-SOVEREIGN MAGIC ZONE

When you are an omni-sovereign being you have the power of choice to operate in or outside of the physical universe.

You have the power of choice to use your infinite powers, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strengths, and infinite skills to be at cause and creativity over life-force particles, time, space, objects, people, places, events, subjects, motions, whos, whats, wheres, whens, hows, and moods with omni-responsibility and omni-ownership.

You have the power of choice to operate above the laws of the physical universe.

You have the abilities to remote view and remote influence.

You have the power of choice to use your infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills to be in or out of, or can expand or contract any location, time, viewpoint, object, body, space, people, places, events, subjects, motions, whos, whats, wheres, whens, hows, and moods with omni-responsibility and omni-ownership.

You have the willingness to be fully at cause over orders of importance.

You have vast quantities of energy in the form of free and positive life-force particles.

You know and honor the value of life-force particles.

A prime purpose of Omni-Sovereignty is harmonious aligned co-creation which is sourced by the following methods:

To employ your infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills to Observe, Find, Cause and Bring into Being the most optimum needs or wants and to receive optimum exchanges for having produced those optimum needs or wants.

To help another or others employ their infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills to Observe, Find, Cause and Bring into Being their most optimum needs or wants and to receive optimum exchanges for having produced those optimum needs or wants.

These are the processes that creates worthwhile reciprocation of the quality and value of exchanges and are the basis for the worth, quality and value of your life and living.
It could be said the prime reasons for existence and life and living are:

To give and/or receive worthwhile needed or wanted exchanges.

To help another or others give and/or receive worthwhile needed or wanted exchanges.

It also could be said the highest operating levels of life and living are:

To implement Intelligent Responsible Actions without Reservation that attains their intended and envisioned needed or wanted objectives or results.

To help another or others implement Intelligent Responsible Actions without Reservation that attains their intended and envisioned needed or wanted objectives or results.

It also could be said the highest most powerful position, beingness or identity levels of life and living are:

To create an optimum container (beingness or identity) capable of holding and maintaining large quantities of energy that utilize your infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills that also includes thoughts (its reason for existing), goals, purposes, visions, plans, implementations of skills and abilities in order to maximize the use of that energy so that it occupies an optimum position and form so that it can optimally produce and achieve your needed or wanted objectives or results.

To help another or others create their optimum containers (beingness or identities) capable of holding and maintaining large quantities of energy that utilize their infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills that also includes thoughts (its reason for existing), goals, purposes, visions, plans, implementations of skills and abilities in order to maximize the use of that energy so that it occupies an optimum position and form so that it can optimally produce and achieve their needed or wanted objectives or results.

It is very easy to observe when all of these actions are being done or in progress - the beings are operating close to the top of the Zones and Mood Scale and feel incredibly happy. The mood level tells you what state the identity is in and how much energy the being has available to fulfill its promises and its reasons for existing.

The 10 omni-sovereign action steps are also the basic omni-sovereign actions that lead to the restoration and recovery and maintenance of a beings infinite powers and potential.

An omni-sovereign being has 10 prime operating omni-sovereign action attributes; they are Presence, Creation, Love, Truth, Harmony, Knowledge, Responsibility, Control, Exchange and Integrity. When these are in operation the being begins to operate powerfully in a very High Green Zone or Gold Zone manner.

These 10 prime operating omni-sovereign action attributes are the spiritual beings basic set-ups for energizing and living an optimum life.

An omni-sovereign being has 10 omni-sovereign action steps; Contacting, Thought, Study, Practicing, Coaching, Processing, Mastery, Discipline, Exchanges or Review that lead to the attainment of the 10 prime operating omni-sovereign action attributes.
Should any of these action steps be shocked, stopped, disrupted, shattered, unmocked, suppressed, oppressed, abused, invalidated or degraded a huge upset will occur and a massive black core paradigm crash will manifest itself.

Upsets followed by massive black core paradigm crashes are the prime sources of making the being people, places, subjects, things or life get worse.

It is vital to note that each omni-sovereign person has their own methods of applying their own 10 omni-sovereign action steps of Contacting, Thought, Study, Practicing, Coaching, Processing, Mastery, Discipline, Exchanges or Review.

Therefore the 1st step of contact, connection and ultimately gold core networking is to get the person you are contacting and in communication with to tell you their needs and wants.

The 2nd step would be to then ascertain whether you can help them attain their needs and wants.

The 3rd step would be to then get them to describe their method of doing each omni-sovereign action step.

It is the shocking, stopping, disruption, shattering, unmocking, suppression, oppression, abusing, invalidation or degradation by making less or nothing of each persons own omni-sovereign action steps that causes the disastrous loss of the beings ability to holographically duplicate and permeate that leads to a loss of position, leading to a loss of futures, failures, co-dependency, the loss of sovereignty, poverty, misery, addictions and unhappiness.

By getting the person to observe, bring to view, face up to, increase the levels of presence, creation, love, truth, harmony and knowledge in the area, de-access, and ultimately erase the black core activities of shocking, stopping, disruption, shattering, unmocking, suppression, oppression, abusing, invalidation or degradation by making less or nothing of each persons own omni-sovereign action steps - the being will magically restore their ability to holographically duplicate and permeate.

The ability to holographically duplicate and permeate is one of an omni-sovereign beings prime spiritual abilities; it is this ability combined with optimum thought that allows the being to be fully present, fully energized and in harmonious control of an area or subject.

The ability to help or allow another or others to holographically duplicate and permeate is possibly the highest omni-sovereign prime spiritual ability to help.

AN OMNI-SOVEREIGN BEING'S PRIME ATTRIBUTES and OPERATING INTENTIONS

An omni-sovereign being is one who is fully seeking to be at one with god.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to help or allow another or others to fully seek to be at one with god.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is fully seeking to be at one with the attributes of god.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to help or allow another or others to fully seek to be at one with the attributes of god.
An omni-sovereign being is one who is fully itself and fully present over an area of mastery or life.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to help or allow another or others to be fully themselves and fully present over an area of mastery or life.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to generate their own power.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to help or allow another or others to generate their own power.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to fully operate from their own power.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is able to help or allow another or others to fully operate from their own power.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is capable of taking and occupying a worthwhile powerful position.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is capable of teaching, getting others to study, train, coach, help or allow another or others to take and occupy omni-sovereign worthwhile powerful positions.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is a master processor of life and people.

An omni-sovereign being is one who is capable of teaching, getting others to study, train, coach, help or allow another or others to also be omni-sovereign master processors of life and people.

Omni-Responsibility is the act of exercising your will combined with the ability and willingness to assume the omni-position of full ownership of all parts of a game and allow another or others to do the same.

Omni-Responsibility spans the spectrum of all Zones and allows for another or others to do the same.

This includes full presence and absences, all source and counter sources, all cause and counter causes, all thoughts and counter thoughts, all emotions and counter emotions, all efforts and counter-efforts, all intentions and counter intentions, all visions and counter visions, all policies and counter-policies, all plans and counter plans, all implementations and counter implementations, and all outcomes and counter-outcomes on all spheres of influence and control across all universes.

Omni-sovereignty includes the state of you being able to help and allow another or others to be the owner or supreme power capable of creating, owning, energizing and being the controller of their own space, own time, own energy, own production, own products, own objects, own subjects and own universe.

Total omni-sovereignty over one's own universe would include the ability to span and permeate the spectrums of the mood scale, but would also include the ability to naturally emanate love, warmth, positiveness, validation, appreciation, knowledge, truth, trust, honesty and, above all, the ability to honor one's own Standards, Codes, Virtues, Integrity, and Principles and help or allow another or others to do the same.

ALAN
Thread 832: Exteriorization

Post #20 20070425-2135 I am very English
I have never been an Aussie!

No-one gets brought up in the UK - only brought down!

I was born in London, England.

I watched the WW II blitz from my bedroom window.

I am very English. Except when they play cricket, soccer or tennis, then I go into hiding due to acute embarrassment and shame.

I have lived in the colonies to escape British weather, British cooking and British taxes.

Alan

Post #25 20070426-0937 Spanning the spectrum
The optimum should be that you can span the spectrum of ALL scales comfortably.

From being infinitely bigger than all universes - to being as big as the earth - to having the body within you - to being in all parts of the body - to being in your head - to condense and match yourself in size to a grain of sand - to condensing yourself in size so that the grain of sand looks as big as the universe. This process is done spanning all mood levels, until you can be comfortable, easily spanning these spectrums.

The above is an old buddhist process......which I have done since I was a little boy.

Alan

Post #39 20070427-1002 The Grades are impermanent

I'm still holding out that at least the grades are of value, what do you think?

Everything that has been discovered can be of immense value, if applied when needed.

I find that every WANT needs to be run using the Grade type processes, but for most people the Grades are run on a valence or identity, (most often they are run on the winning identity - the winning identity on most cases is the identity that most overwhelmed you - (a dominator or abuser, this is most likely why over the years Scio went the way it did.) Thus the grades are very impermanent.......
When any being is what's-itsaing they are suckers for suggestion. After all you are in a state of needing help because you do not have the answer to something.

Is "spirita" the feminine? :-)

I used the word Spirita to describe the formless substance or the pure spiritual essence.

Spirit is usually formed in a container (Universe - Game - or Identity) - thus it has been somewhat formed.

Alan

Post #37 20070427-0531 Int/Ext

It sounds like the interiorisation you speak of is not related to the Int problems in Scientology.

Scio's have so many false, fixed, sci-fi beliefs, conflicting concepts about ext/int that is almost impossible to fix. Especially if they have had int/ext handlings.

Int/Ext is a pure subject of itself.....it is not connected to case.....yes case can be connected to it, but if Int/Ext is stabilized all the collapsed incidents and chains just de-access.....often many incidents and chains just run out.

Int/Ext is all about you - the spirit or Spirita.

Alan

Post #65 20070430-2109 Truth can't be as-ised

Does this mean that any data which persists in our mind contains a lie?

No, it means you have not hit the erase button!

I have the exact opposite about truth - it can't be as-ised - thus it persists forever.

But it is accompanied with an infinity of multiple phenomena.

Alan

Post #67 20070501-1934 The level of mastery and knowingness

This is a vital piece of knowledge you bring to view, with the above.

As many of us have trained with great intensity, thoroughness and many numbers of times over the material - we have pushed ourselves from know-about - to applied knowledge - to knowingness. Not unlike a great athlete, musician or artist.

Some things, areas or subjects we have great familiarity with, we take the things, areas or subjects
to a level of mastery - it becomes part of us - a truth in action - a knowingness.

Some things, areas or subjects we have little or no familiarity with, we do not take it to mastery - it does not become part of us - yet for a brief moment of focus it can become a momentary knowingness - yet very quickly becomes a not know.

One of the great tragedies of Scientology is how much knowledge and know-how has been wasted or destroyed by the abuse and destruction of its practitioners.

When you get into the realm of knowingness -you get into the realm of the pure spiritual essence, the realm of formless, dimensionless, timeless substance.

To keep the form and control over the area, thing or subject most great people also put the knowledge in the mind and muscle or cells of the body.

This keeps a physical universe persistence to the knowingness.

I have been processing 10 to 15 hours a day, 7 days a week for almost 50 years, it is a subject taken to a level of mastery and knowingness. When I sit down opposite a client - 1,000's of alignments run almost instantly, it takes a fraction of a second to observe what is out - and what needs to be done to correct and return the client's certainty back.

How long it takes to restore a client; depends on how high they truly wish to go to, how high is their ability to confront of charge and are they willing to expand their literacy levels - and most importantly how much time, attention, money and effort are they willing to spend taking themselves to a level of mastery and knowingness. As well as to how high a level of mastery and knowingness do they want to go.

Strangely the A to E steps are the formulas (brutally and sadistically turned into an area of pain and punishment by Scio.) that every great athlete, musician or artist uses all the time in their attempts to become the leaders, champions or stars in their fields of endeavor.

Alan

Thread 849: XDN - origins of - question for OT's

Post #2 20070427-0106 Filbert / Running intentions

Here is a claim I had not seen before. Our friend, Mr. Filbert on the origins of the PTS RD, Introspection RD and XDN. [snip claims] Any one have any experience with the research line on these technologies?

Yes!

On both Filbert and the PTS R/D and XDN.

The S&D was the forerunner to the PTS R/D and some of the XDN R/Ds.

Most know the history of R3R - which evolved from incident running - which evolved from Dianetics......the conflict was back in 1963 when R3R first came out most of the pc's of those days ran incidents holographically.
As the quickie grade tech came into being R3R degraded down to Mental Image Picture running.

XDN had a lot of stand alone discoveries, not the least of which was - Why a Thetan Compulsively Mocks Up - "threat of loss." - Which brought into being the running of intentions - running intentions was also an offshoot of GPM running.

Rather than go into it - Filbert is a delusionary legend in his own mind!

Alan

**Thread 865: What is the Freezone?**

**Post #12 20070429-0345 Do it for Ron!**

In late 1969, I was standing alongside LRH talking to him on the deck above the well deck, when Sibersky yelled at someone to "do it for Ron!"

LRH was appalled; he said "did you hear that - do it for Ron?" I said no Ron. Yes; I called him Ron.

He ranted about it: Saying: "I did not do this for me!"

I never heard that he did not originate the idea about the Church! He definitely did!

But, there was so much duplicity emanating from LRH - so you may be right about the applauding the picture - but I doubt it.

Alan

**Post #24 20070429-1500**

Was the Commodore standing near his "LRH" monogrammed smokestack when this occurred? (Whatever happened to that smokestack? I know there's a photo somewhere).

You gotta be kidding! "LRH" monogrammed smokestack! LRH ran for his life the moment any "out security" person knew where he was.

Anyway, I wasn't referring to "Do it for Ron," but only to the practice of applauding.

One of my first impressions of Scientology, at the New York Org, was of a crowded and busy place, where at any moment one would hear a "That's it! So and so just completed ________" Followed by thunderous applause.

In this atmosphere were many photos of Hubbard, including an approx. five foot by four foot photo (the old full face one), in the Academy. And it was applauded.

The NY ORG in 1968, I knew was the best Org in the history of Scio. No way did they applaud pics of LRH. But they definitely applauded a completion - the reason being they had a great cross check system that truly got the person the Grades Level. They also had great Sups.

The NY Org had the 3 best tech and admin trained execs in the world at the time, Bob Thomas, Dave and Lee Ecker......these three would check out every product.
The fast flow examiner line destroyed this quality control.

Until Oct 1968, no public or Org people were given services on the ship.

The whole Org Game began to turn nasty after the Class VIII's returned back from the original Class VIII Course.......idiot, abusive stupidity ruled the day and has done ever since.

That was instigated by LRH.

Sea Org people - and the select few staff, who had just returned from the Flagship - were the most fierce about it, and I can recall hearing conversations about some Missions having "out-LRH photo" and "out-LRH acknowledgement."

The FEBC came into being in 1970 - The people recruited for this course had almost no experience Technically or for that matter had never built or grown anything in their lives.......on their return these insane "up-the-pole" psychos led to the real abusive period in Orgs., which has slowly gotten worse as the years progressed.

Luckily the Mission Holders were spared the horrors of the FEBC.

In latter years many Mission Holders did the FEBC......mostly in self defence! But they were experienced in all areas of running and building and handling people and cases.

Alan

**Post #26 20070429-1643 And so began a reign of terror**

I wish I'd saved all that old Scientology promo - there is a photo of L. Ron Hubbard standing beneath a smokestack, with the letters "LRH" painted on it.

I believe I saw that picture also.....but I never saw an LRH monogrammed funnel. Most likely drawn by an artist.

There was an insane SO Book Mission, manned with Doreen Casey and Yvonne Gilham, sent into NY Org around September 1968, they had orders from LRH when they went into an Org.....they were to muster the staff and in front of the staff were to plunge a dagger into the wall or board - as a sign of SO Ethics Presence......all it succeeded in doing was blowing the Org to bits........dozens of staff left the Org at that time......many left Scio for good.

And so began a reign of terror.

Alan

**Post #27 20070429-1646 Jan 1968**

I find it interesting that LRH issued OT III in Jan 1968, and he got progressively more abusive and psychotic as the year went on. That was the year of the overboards, the children in chain lockers, etc.

Also it was the start of hunting for R6ers, Xenu's buddies and of course being a Loyal Officer.
Post #30 20070429-1904  Scio departed from Standard Tech in 1964

Part of Standard Tech is the Auditors Code.

I hereby promise as an auditor to follow the Auditor's Code.

1 I promise not to evaluate for the preclear or tell him what he should think about his case in session.

2 I promise not to invalidate the preclear's case or gains in or out of session.

Just how standard tech is Scio and Ron's Org?

I think Scio departed from Standard Tech in 1964. Up to that time you could find out for yourself what your case or for that matter what your life was composed of.

You had power of choice with whom you could communicate to or not.

Perhaps the greatest fun was you could talk about your case in or out of session......1,000's of hours of great coffee shop processing.

There were few boogie-men in those days - just boogie Gov Organizations.

You had 1000's of basic processes you could run.

Yadda! Yadda!

Alan

Post #39 20070430-1626 Picking and choosing HCOBs and PLs

I find the term "standard tech" laughable.

These people outside CoS pick and choose what HCOBs and PLs they use.

Err! The key definition of "Standard" is: "that which is proper and adequate for a specific purpose."

Obviously you would need to pick and choose.

Of course it would be an intelligent step to observe as best you can what is the purpose of the practitioner, group, and/or the leader.

Most of the upsets on this forum is from the fact of finding out some of LRH's hidden purposes and agendas, and the not so hidden purposes and agendas of DM.

The outrages include delivering advanced courses without application of the related tech references to posted personnel and their training levels. somehow this is better than CoS and these are better people doing it ????

In some cases it is much better, because the most basic thing about being able to be in session is a safe space.
Personally the whole of Scio and the field is a massive by-passed case. Few if any really have had a proper or adequate "life repair," if you had you would never have gotten yourselves into such effect positions.

You would never have gone into debt.

You would never have signed you rights away.

I want the field cleaned up. how about you guys? Are you willing to call these people out?

The public usually vote with their checkbook - it is self correcting.

Are you trained?

Do you audit others?

Do you have the stats to correct the field?

This is a subject in evolution - just like aviation - there will be plane crashes, there will be explosions, there will be terrible mistakes made - groups and fanatics will come into existence and some will grow - others will fade away - at best we are at the DC-2 stage - a non-viable, mainly subsidized entity - but slowly there will be a way for people to train and process each other for the better for those that want it.

Alan

Post #23 20070504-0511

Aren't you overlooking the obvious - any Gov Agency can be used by the use of false reports and false documents to investigate and potentially harass anyone.

There are many FBI - Freedom Of Info documents of LRH doing just that.

The IRS keeps its docs secret, as do the CIA, NSA, Interpol, etc.

Alan

Thread 960: "Spiritual Betterment" -- Still Pursuing, or Avoiding like the Plague?

Post #30 20070520-1644 Exes

I have followed the careers of 1,000's of exes, including SO children, many have gone on and done great things.

These do not get reported - as for the most part they have disconnected from Organized Scio and the CofS.

Many still get processing from "indies" - they keep themselves well away from the lines of the CofS and the internet.
For every disaster caused by the CofS there are probably 10 okay situations - mainly from those who could walk away from the psycho tactics of the CofS.

Alan

**Post #39 20070523-0234 Exes**

Hi Alan

I'm glad you know 1,000's of exes who have continued to make "spiritual progress".

It probably depends on the circles we move in, but of the ex-scns that I personally know, I seem to be the only one who is "still pursing" as per the subject of this thread, everyone else seems to have given up the idea of being able to progress. they seem to have given up due to LRH's betrayal of their goal.

My apology, I did not look at the thread's title. ["Spiritual Betterment" -- Still Pursuing, or Avoiding like the Plague?]

What I said was: "I have followed the careers of 1,000's of exes, including SO children, many have gone on and done great things."

Some continue to train and process.

Most just needed a few sessions to unfix themselves from being stuck in some past Scio incidents or wrong items.

Most had to repair their lives - they may keep a light connection to other exes, a little coffee shop processing.

Share their wins in life - but 90% had a lot of fixing up of their finances and lack of PT job skills.

As for their "spiritual progress" I really cannot say.

About 5% have maintained some study, training and processing and have done very well.

About the same figure 5% are so brokenhearted that they have given up.

Alan

**Thread 972: More in the wake of Panorama**

**Post #22 20070518-0519 LRH versions 2 and 3 . . .**

And for those keeping score, this would be LRH Version 3, who some claim was not the same LRH as Version 1 and 2...

What a load of crap!

In late 1972, early '73, LRH kept in comm with Bob Thomas the then GOUS head, I know as Bob
was a close friend and I was in his office when LRH called twice.

Further I was at Flag when the RPF was formed and had several conversations with him - I even did; I believe the only solo ComEv in history with LRH as the convening authority and terminal.

I had several trips to the ship and and Flag over the next few years.

The last time I talked to him personally was in Dayton, Florida in late 1975.....he was walking along the beach when he smelt my cigar smoke...he called out; "is that you Alan?"

I said "yes."

He came up to me and we had a brief chat, I told him there were several people who would like to meet him, he agreed to meet them.....he came to the dining room where they were and I introduced him.....Bent Corydon and Kingsley Winbush were there.....I don't remember who else.

That was the last time I talked to him personally.

Yes, he had aged quite a bit - but it was definitely LRH.

Bob and Loy Young worked with him in the Photo Shoot Org in Clearwater for several months before he took off from there.

They also had known LRH since 1968......they would have known the difference.

Alan

Post #33 20070519-0632 My Solo Comm Ev

When you were at Flag when the RPF was formed, did you have any discussions with him [LRH] about that?

Not about the RPF.....as a matter of fact I was lucky to escape being a founding member of the RPF.

I believe Bob Thomas and Ira Chalef were the first two to be put on the RPF.

Whilst LRH was away, there was a concentrated effort to remove Bob Thomas from his post as GOUS.

Bob was stopping the criminal acts from being implemented by Jane Kember via MSH.

Bob was called to Flag and Comm Eved and removed from post.

The new head of the USGO then orchestrated a purge on all of Bob's connections.......I was not only Bob's friend I was also his XDN auditor.

The USGO's Office did a complete investigation of me and sent the data to Flag. *(I heard later that the USGO and the GO were boasting they had got me forever.)*

Who was the Solo Comm Ev on?

*(Man you really gotta work at it to get these nuggets...)*
I was an FCCI at Flag getting my L10 processing.

At the finish of it - I was presented by Wally Burgess and a Commodore messenger Jill Goodman with a Comm Ev.

My response was: "Geez! I finish my L10 and now I'm ethics bait?"

This was relayed to LRH.

He informed me that there was a mountain of evidence from the USGO that indicated I was a criminal.

My reply: "Bullshit!"

He then issued a Solo Comm Ev to be done by me on myself.

I did it.

There was some stuff there, not criminal.

My findings were:

1. To be stripped of my SO Officer rank. (I was a Lt.)
2. To be removed from the SO.
3. To return to running my Centers in Sacramento, Salt Lake, and Fresno.

LRH approved the findings.

Of course no longer being in the SO - the RPF was out of bounds.

It was the removal of Bob Thomas that paved the way for the USGO in conspiracy with the GOWW to now get into their criminal activities.

The people who went to jail were the ones that set about destroying me and Bob Thomas and in many ways Scio.

Was LRH behind the Snow White operation?

I am sure he was.

Alan

**Thread 984: Did any of you do the "Grand Tour"?**

**Post #2 20070523-1648 Hubbard's "Admissions"**

And, in the so-called "Freezone," (not to be confused with the "Independent Field") the sense of discontent that lingered behind the scenes (for some) in Scientology, has been
replaced with a happy contentedness at being able to play with ones e-meter without being yelled at, and the end result of the "Clearing Course," of "OT 3," and of "NOTs," is no longer expected to be a real "OT," but, instead, these "levels" have become ends in themselves. One does them, simply, *to have done them*. The thrill of holding the cans, and reading off that really cool "upper level" Hubbardian significance, and watching the needle react, is *enough*. That, all by itself, produces a sense of "Wheee!" that every five year old knows on Christmas morning.

Oh well.

For some, the above has given a bad name to all forms of consciousness exploration, and that's unfortunate.

To understand Hubbard and Scientology it is vital you fully comprehend THE ADMISSIONS OF L. RON HUBBARD

For these are the Viewpoints – Dimension Points and Anchor Points within which the Universes of Hubbard, Dianetics and Scientology were built upon.

But what is worse - if you are a true believer that Hubbard is the source then so too are your Universes based upon these hidden from your awareness Viewpoints Dimension Points and Anchor Points


“**You will never forget these incantations. They are holy and are now become an integral part of your nature. You enter the greatest phase yet of work and devotion and power and have perfect control without further fear.**

Men's chains fall from you. Your head is high. Your back is straight. You can experience no evil or illness. You are wholly protected. You cannot guide yourself wrong for you are guided as a crown prince.

Material things are yours for the asking.

Men are your slaves.

Elemental spirits are your slaves.

You are power among powers, light in the darkness, beauty in all.”

The above are an excerpt from THE ADMISSIONS OF L. RON HUBBARD. To get the rest of the Admissions click on the URL.

Many thanks to Gerry Armstrong for having the guts to see these Admissions were brought out in the open.

Here is what Gerry wrote as an introduction:

The period when Hubbard made these Admissions involved John W. Parsons, Sara Northrup, his family, magick, his "development" of "Dianetics" leading to the publication of the book that would make him famous and lead on to Scientology. Funnily, Hubbard and Scientology claim that he was a
"Special Officer" for the LAPD in this period and that he was working for the US Navy to break up the Parsons "black magic ring." There is a VA record showing that around the time of the Admissions Hubbard sought psychiatric help.

Just one last thought, which I'll repeat from my Jan 26, 1997 declaration, and which I pray that DM and his Scientologists take to heart. Although man may attempt to keep God out of his other realms, he surely cannot keep God out of religion, because in this world it is His Realm. That's sort of the message every prophet brings.

I hope Hubbard's Admissions are a blessing and a help to all.

© 2000 Gerry Armstrong

Alan

Post #24 20070521-1548 Spiritual Teammates

Elemental spirits are your slaves.

(I hear Alan has a similar concept of "spiritual teammates" whereby such associate and co-operate. "Elemental spirits are your slaves" may be a poetic and metaphorical statement of that idea. )

You are a million miles from my concept of Spiritual Teammates.

They are fellow co-creators.

They are themselves.

They are free to stay or go as they so choose.

They are free to co-process and co-train if they so wish.

A Spiritual Teammate works with the team and help each other.

I help them - they help me - they help each other.

If you can get the concept of many of our past highly trained and processed people who have moved on - yet are still working together with many of us who still live - makes for a very helpful team.

Alan

Post #29 20070521-1635

His affirmations or admissions are in themselves held down sevens.

Affirmations or admissions always run on all flows. Thus not only do others "not know why," but you end up "not knowing why" yourself.

And anyone who has worked close to Hubbard has observed him smash many workable power scenes and power beings. Commonly known as "snatching defeat from the jaws of victory".
The problem is the above behavior is on all flows in Scio. Thus the tinyness of Scio.

As Dennis's sig says: "If you do not change direction, you may end up where you are heading." - Lao Tzu

Alan

Post #37 20070523-1417 Contributors to Scio tech

I answered most of these questions in Pandoras Box Part 2.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=33

The data as to who helped contribute and develop different pieces of the tech came from multiple sources.

As for John MacMaster's Power processes discoveries - I have no proof of that. I do know he helped develop the running of those processes.

John was a brilliant processor, many of his tech discoveries were suppressed.

John and I did a great deal of research on Search and Discovery processes. We started doing it on the maiden voyage of the Royal Scotsman in Nov 1967.

S&D's are the processes designed to find the SP on your case.

I protested being the effect of SP's, so we developed how to get to the source of the condition and find what put a being at effect.

We worked out how to do this - sent the data to LRH - he stopped it.

Had this been allowed - it would have meant the end of the disastrous ethics handling that became existent back in those days - and has been carried on ever since.

Other than LRH, who do you think has been the most influencial person to the development of Scientology (the subject, not the church), and why?

Richard Steeves, Jan and Richard Halpern along with Nibs discovered, introduced and developed the TR's and Objective procedures.

Sec Checking was developed by Peter Green and Jack Parkhouse in Johannesburg, SA.

Truly the tech was evolved by 100's of people - who processed and trained people for years - who also brought with them pieces of other ism's and ologies.

Alan
"Apparently, during the last decade, a new factor has entered into the culture that was previously only rare, possibly due to lowered educational standards or the declining nature of the culture itself, but most probably due to one of the common drugs or medications or even food deficiencies. A percentage which was only one or two seems to have jumped up to eighty or ninety.

“This factor is visible in a decline in the ability to tell identities, similarities and differences.” (Hubbard)

These are an obviously untrue observations - typical of someone who is ARC broken with life, people, places and things.

They only see out-points and wrongnesses.

People are living longer, living better, more literate, etc.

“The factor can be called 'Disassociation'".

It is claimed that Disassociation is handled on one of the Super Power RDs.

How the hell do you clear a planet when 80-90% of your staff are "disassociative"?

I'd be very interested in comments/viewpoints on this phenomenon and its possible causes. It goes a long way to explaining some of the ethics cycles I've endured.

The fact is; Scientology has become more and more disassociated with the present time existence of the cultures of earth.

This started in 1964 and became fixed into position in 1965 with KSW.

Scio is way out of present time Ethically - Technically - and Administratively.

The Technology is completely focused on the past and what is wrong, thus is continuously unmocking the present and the future.

It's an archaic technology that has not moved forward and cannot move forward. About its only benefit is to increase your literacy providing you use meaningful real world dictionaries.

The people you observe winning in Scio today are those who already had life skills and abilities.

Alan
Thread 1019: Al Jarreau

Post #25 20070830-1456 Stanley Clarke
Back in 1977, I had a funny incident with Stanley Clarke - we were both leaving flag at the same time.

I asked if I could share his taxi to the airport - he reluctantly said "okay" - once we were in the taxi - it was obvious something was very out - he couldn't look at me, and I didn't want to talk to him - finally we both burst out laughing - we said to each other simultaneously "you're leaving for good aren't you!"

As we were both going to LA we sat together on the same flight - great natter session.

Alan

Thread 1040: Analysis of Church Writings

Post #2 20070529-0756 The original Class VIII course
What a bunch of lies!!!!!!

This is just one of them.

Note: Neglect of this PL has caused great hardship on staffs, has cost countless millions and made it necessary in 1970 to engage in an all-out, international effort to restore basic Scientology over the world. Within 5 years after the issue of this PL, with me off the lines, violation had almost destroyed orgs. “Quickie grades” entered in and denied gain to tens of thousands of cases. Therefore actions which neglect or violate this policy letter are HIGH CRIMES resulting in Comm Evs on ADMINISTRATORS and EXECUTIVES. It is not “entirely a tech matter”, as its neglect destroys orgs and caused a 2-year slump. IT IS THE BUSINESS OF EVERY STAFF MEMBER to enforce it. LRH

I was on the Original Class VIII Course when the "Quickie Grades" were enforced into existence by LRH.

There were 5 people taken from the "no Grades in” state to putting their Grades 0 to IV in, then Power, in 5 hours. Then the CC. Then all the way to OT 6 in under 3 weeks.

LRH boasted about it on the Class VIII tapes.......most likely edited out now.

Every one of those 5 people blew Scio within 3 weeks of returning to their Orgs as OT 6 - Class VIII's.

If you did not do the "Quickie Grades" on your pc, you were thrown overboard.

In October, 1969 I came to the ship and protested to LRH about the "Quickie Grades" and the damage it was doing world wide.

For my troubles I was held on the ship for 3 months, comm eved and vilified.
My 10 Centers were taken from me......

Alan

Post #10 20070529-1920

Are you saying these 'quicky grades' are a good thing or bad thing for the individual?

BAD! BAD! BAD!

Are you saying hubbard formulated them and it was bad for your cash flow in your 10 orgs to do them? Yes / No?

No.

The were bad for my honor and integrity; and the honor and integrity of the pc; and the honor and integrity of Scio.

And because you didn't want to do them you got busted? Yes / No?

I got busted because LRH did not want to know!

I impacted him and the SO with such force that I put him in bed for 6 weeks. (Might have been a slight mis-estimation of effort on my part.)

Imagine you are beginner at learning the piano - but you want to be a great world renowned concert pianist - you go in to an Org to get some processing - you f/n in 10 mins - are you now a great world renowned concert pianist?

Of course not - yet you f/ned -

It is this continuous false states and unrun case conditions that has destroyed Scio.

I have not met a Scio or exScio yet who is not a by-passed case of magnitude.

Alan

Post #21 20070530-1702 Who developed the Grades?

Gordon Bell put the Grades 0 to IV levels material together.

Just as Pam Kemp put the Drug R/D together.

They are an amalgamation of many years of originations and discoveries, done by many people.

Alan

Post #48 20070803-1624 Life is very easy - find what you love to do and - do it!

Gordon Bell originally compiled the grades.
There is a simple way to know when a process is complete (for the moment) - that is when there are no more answers.

The best way to judge a subject or Grade completion is the person is at cause over the subject:

i.e: You had a problem having money - you now can have money.

You had a problem communicating to people - you now can and do enjoy communicating to people.

Dianetics is based on running Mental Image Pictures, if you can and are willing to confront any MIP - you have EPed on Dianetics.

Usually from that time on incidents will come to view - but you can run those incidents effortlessly.

Often a person blows their Dn case getting off their major withhold(s). Dianetics is similar to watching videos.....Holographic incident running is a completely different subject as that includes the ability to intend and create plus can span the full spectrum of abilities.

This is also why O/W is a very limited process. Usually there are only a few Overts or Withholds on any subject. Demanding more answers than the person has will cause the person to believe that processing does not work and/or that they are no case gain.

(This also leads to all sorts of wrong assumptions, out lists, wrong items, self listing, etc.) (Add to that having some idiot Ethics Officer or Exec invalidating or evaluating for you what is an Overt or withhold and you can finish a person off forever.)

Almost all Scio and FZ Grades processing is done on a valence or substitute identity - thus if you shift valence or substitute another identity your Grades processing disappears....now that valence or substitute identity needs the Grades.......it then becomes a never ending process - again it feels like you're not getting anywhere!

Add to this: if your processor is in a low identity - thus you often cannot get at cause.

Back in the olden days we used to process the pc in front of us. That was outlawed in Oct 1968 and you processed the C/S.......it has been downhill ever since.

Running LRH's case as your case also does not work.

Processing is a very personal subject - to work it can only be done on what the pc wants to handle......and that is monitored by the pc's Prime Dreams, and Goals.

No Prime Dreams or Goals means the pc is buried in some past stop.

If you process anything else you will end up with someone who thinks processing does not work.

Somehow over the years processing became a one-size fits all subject - that will not work.

Reading what most of you have gone through - it is very evident why so many think processing does not work - it didn't!

Life is very easy - find what you love to do and - do it!
If you run into stops or misdirectors get a session - if your purpose turns back on - go back to living your life.

**Life is the big main line process.**

**Living life to its fullest is a major process.**

The only reason to go into session is when that process is stopped, slowed or nullified.

Often a good night's sleep will handle that.

If you are one of those people who are stupid enough to want to get ALL CASE handled and be all you can Be - Do - or Have - then expect to spend a lot of time, money and effort to get that done - after all that is a dream of many imbecilic people.

Alan

**Post #49 20070803-1700 Control freak**

[comment re DM]

You are dealing with "control freak - megalomaniacs."

A control freak, megalomaniac must be in control of ALL CASES at ALL TIMES!

Thus a fixed Grade Chart.

The "problem" (per DM) with the grades is that after Tech Degrades issue, they were suppressively compiled by Russ W and now ALL grades processes are run for every grade, taking forever and a day.

Grades or any process for that matter should only be run when needed.

How it apparently should be is that the ACTUAL grades processes are run and then, only if the PC didn't make it, he is C/S'ed for the other processes for that grade.

As with everything else, it's mostly an economic issue, not a tech one as far as I can tell.

Stats being made more important than pc's - ends up with an unworkable Technology.

Let's face it people are staying away in droves, to keep the stats up people are trapped into the chair or Org.

Alan
Thread 1042: Negative Exorcism

Post #19 20070613-2149 Parallel universe time portals

I call these "parallel universe time portals" -"views into parallel universes."

They seem to intersect the different time lines and spaces of this universe.

I had one in my house that was on a lake in Nth Texas.

Twice a year a tribe of Indians would pass through my living room - either going north or south depending on the season. They seem to be about 300 years back in time......there was a medicine man and leader of the tribe....he would stop and communicate in holograms to me......letting me know how well the tribe was doing, etc.

I would experience the luxury and freedom of the times they lived in......great herds of bison, teeming rivers full of fish and abundance of various other game, no fences, just unlimited access to all that was bountiful.

He would just shake his head in contempt at how we lived today......then move on.

Real?

Imagined?

When it occurred it was very real......a few days later it seemed imagined.....but I certainly view the area much differently since those visits.

Alan

Thread 1069: "The first REAL OT Level" enemy line?

Post #22 20070610-1643

Getting out was my life repair, and since that day it's taken the better part of 13 years to get from bankruptcy and certain homelessness to the point where house is paid in full. Financial Independence is now a reality for me.

Congratulations - I know how tough that is to do.

Taking back ownership for your life is one of the hardest things to do - you so much want to turn to someone else to tell you what you should do.

After all almost all our early upbringing was designed for us to give up our ownership for ourselves.

But it seems like its the non scientologists who are the ones who can afford to win at casinos and race tracks, as it takes money to make money.

Not really - it takes money management and strong discipline. And being in the Zone.
I financed myself for years - from casino's - been banned from the best of them.

I bought myself a top of the line Turbo charged Bonanza aeroplane with my winnings from John Asquaguas Nugget Casino in Sparks, Nevada.

Later when desperate - I picked several "pick sixes" at the horse race track - the odds of doing that are millions to one.

This was always my not so hidden standard of how well my tech was working.

I remember back in the early 80's, there was a TV show called the 'Dating Game'. Two students on course at AO or ASHO, sorry cant remember exactly, were boasting how they were going to in essence 'clean up' with their OT abilities. What a dismal showing that turned out to be! That was another one of those WTF moments back then.

As far Financial Independence Alan, are you offering a million dollars for freezoners to switch over and become independents? Cause until then I suspect DOF is itching to update his;

"Chart of Possible Abilities to be Gained and Where They Might be Obtained" to include;

No. Ability/Possibility -..Example Person -..How Obtained - % Possibility

114. Financial Independence - Alan Walters -.. Knowledgism ....? 100%

:D :D :D

My ability to teach people how to make and have money has always been spectacular since 1961.

The number one basic is NEVER TURN CONTROL OF YOUR LIFE OVER TO SOMEONE ELSE!!!!!!!!!

That means no long term debts or contracts - unless you can escape fairly easily by selling what you bought for what you paid or for a profit.

The next is: stay on purpose. The purpose should be worthwhile - it should be big - money should be a by-product. A way of keeping score. You may need to set yourself up in a step by step approach.

The next is ALWAYS FOLLOW YOUR INTEREST LINE - this of course can be deadly if you are a destructive addict - it usually means you need to change addictions from destructive to positives.

The next is be willing to apprentice. This is the one that takes the most time, and most people are too impatient to do but the reward is you have the basic winning fundamentals of your game down.

The next is be willing to fail.

For failure always means you are a player in the Game, but you have lots of unknowns and weird ideas that need to be erased and the correct knowledge and know-how obtained - I have never met anyone who has not failed themselves to success.
Most of the people on this list have a lot of unused, undirected skills and abilities that can be focused to build a very successful life.

Alan

**Post #27 20070610-2101**

But what you CAN'T do, Alan, is demonstrate these powers and win the Randi Million and nor can any apprentice you care to train.

That is your purpose and interest line - go for it. And we already know you are OT in the area of not making that or anything to do with betterment work!

You are simply deluded and the best thing you could do is to get the Hubbo spew out of your head.

I like my delusions - they tend to pay off handsomely. I keep them private - I do not foist them unto others.

Hubbard has never managed to introspect me for too long.

As I'm usually exterior 24/7

You are the one all entangled with Hubbard.

Hubbard has been dead for more than twenty years.....maybe you should look at PT.

The Tech is dormant - it has no life, unless it is enlivened by someone.

So do you know wtf you are going on about?

You're just a repeater circuit - playing the same old silly message over and over again......but I'm truly glad you are not deluded - that you are the final answer to all.

Alan

**Post #28 20070610-2147 Blackjack**

Actually he is on track about the discipline required to make, hold and have money to enjoy.

Not that I could claim to be anywhere near as wealthy as he claims to be.

I just have lots, in relative terms, to spare these days.

One of the hardest things is not to go into a games condition with others.

Stay within your own target area.

Slow is usually fast in the area of making money.
I started with $200 learning to play blackjack - my target was to turn the $200 into $1,000 then quit for the night. The $200 worked out to being able to play 40 losing $5 hands.

Even Roland could manage to do that!

Over time I began to win 2 out of 3 times.

I lived a 100 miles away from the Casino. Sometimes I would lose my $200 in 20 minutes. I just got in my car and drove home.

Slowly I built up my stake to $10,000 - from then on I was able to earn $300 - $450,000 a year in my spare time. I never took more than $2,000 with me at any one time.

It was very exhausting work.

I played all over the world - very seldom losing very much. Most times winning quite big. :D

And yes I did employ certain pieces of Tech I had developed over the years.

Kind of like when I wasn't involved with scientologists or spinning my wheels on hubbo courses that promised to magically make money appear before my very eyes anywhere I wanted it to.

Like Kenny Rodgers once sung; "You gotta know when to hold'em and know when to fold'em. I lost my first house in order to learn how not to loose my current one!

Those beginning lessons can be very expensive

When I start in a new area I nearly always have many losses - I factor that in as part of the cost of learning and doing business.

Alan

Post #75 20070614-0148 The Kingdom of God Is Within You

Gee! Bill - there was some sandal wearing long haired hippie back a couple of thousand years ago that summed thing up pretty good - he said: "The Kingdom of Heaven and all lower harmonics are within!"

Create the space - be the space - be in the space - be a dot within a dot to be within the infinity of smaller dots. Then reverse the process using at least 8 anchor points until you can create and occupy it all again.

The physical universe seen from the correct distance is a wonderful spinning golden ball, neatly centered within yourself.....that's partial exterior.

Post #133 20070718-1910 The two-edged sword of power.

I think it may have been Zinj who pointed out the irony that Sens might be the only ones to buck this truth if they could demonstrate OT powers - which, of course, they can't.
Obviously each is demonstrating OT Powers to each other - so much so it appears normal.

After all it takes tremendous OT POWERS to put yourself in the wrong place at the wrong time with the wrong people doing and playing the wrong game.

Each has infinite power, infinite intelligence, infinite abilities, infinite cleverness, infinite strength, and infinite skills.

Yet each is using those infinite powers to restrain self and others.

It is the shocking, stopping, disruption, shattering, unmocking, dispersal, suppression, oppression, abusing, invalidation or degradation by making less or nothing of your own and each person's own omni-sovereign infinite powers and action steps that causes the disastrous loss of the being's ability to holographically duplicate and permeate that leads to a loss of position, leading to a loss of futures, failures, co-dependency, the loss of sovereignty, poverty, misery and unhappiness.

In the second session I ever had - I saw both the infinite powers I and other people had and how I and they were also using their infinite powers to stop, slow or nullify those very same infinite powers and restrain each self.

It was a demonstration of the two-edge sword of power.

Alan

Post #146 20070718-2251

I think we are human beings. And I think that we do not need super-human powers to be spiritual at all.

As usual Alanzo you have things ass-backwards!

We are spiritual beings - and these are not super powers.

Most of us have difficulties being human - because there are so many human identities we resist being.

Alan

Thread 1079: Stably exterior with full perception

Post #35 20070613-1635 LRH's exterior delusions

Possibly this was my most embarrassing incident to do with LRH.

It occurred on the Original Class VIII course, in Oct 1968.

We were docked in Corfu, a small Greek Island halfway between Greece and Italy.

Each night at 8.00 p.m. LRH gave a lecture.

We were in the main dining room which doubled as the lecture room. Behind LRH were the picture
windows facing out to the docks across the way.

Thus there were an approx 300 of the upper level SO Staff and Class VIII students crammed into this room - facing Hubbard and Mary-Sue who sat alongside LRH - so except for LRH and MSH we all viewed the activities outside the windows.

Each night at around 8.30 pm there was a ferry from Corfu to Brindisi that would leave. It was very punctual. There was a lot of clanging and banging and the revving of engines and the ferry would come chugging past us - the sounds are probably still on the tapes.

Of course this pissed LRH off - he would turn and glare at the offending ferry boat.

Anyway one night at the exact time there was the usual clanging and banging and the revving of engines the chugging past us noise.

LRH does not turn his head but stares straight us and proceeds to give us how he is exterior with full perceptics - and describes the ferry, etc. He was really puffed up with his ability to demonstrate his exterior with full perceptics.

The only problem was that night a tug boat towing a garbage scow was what went past the windows.

We all witnessed it - the emperor was naked!!!

There was deathly silence in the room - the room went very solid. No one looked at another.

Later on only Fred Fairchild, Nev Chamberlin and I dared speak about it. But every staff member and future Class VIII was given a major withhold that night.

Alan

**Post #40 20070614-0128  The original Class VIII course**

I doubt if anyone can really grasp how utterly dangerous and psychotic the environment was during the 1968-69 period.......the Original Class VIII course was right smack in the middle of that time.

I lived in London during the "blitz" - it was nowhere near as dangerous as those times......the force, charge, betrayal and psychic violence was horrendous.

LRH was screaming at people day in day out, your friends were betraying you, people you trusted became your enemy. People were being thrown overboard for the slightest infraction.

It was a brutal course delivered in the mood level of fury.....it set the standard for today.

That course broke so many, many people.

It violated ALL Codes.

It set Domination and Subjugation in place.

It made the darkside right.

It empowered the darkside.
Now that was some great PT force, charge and mass to confront!!!

Great 3rd dynamic bull-baiting.

Also a great course on how to survive with thousands of wrong items and wrong answers.

Through it all -the motto was: "Thou shalt not be a victim!"

Just pull out your correction lists and start locating and indicating.

Alan

**Post #55 20070614-2354 Overboarding etc.**

Can you detail what was the scene with overboarding, the chain locker, and was there in fact any keel hauling?

I'd like to clear up the keelhauling bit, as it was raised on XSO and is now up to the survivors to straighten out.

There was no keel Hauling. (Ever.)

The chain locker incidents occurred outside the Class VIII course.

The scene with overboarding on the Original Class VIII Course was if an auditor did not get an F/N on their pc at examiner - they were thrown overboard.

We would line up on the well-deck in the morning at 8.00 am - LRH would look down from the deck above and announce who would be thrown overboard.

He was surrounded by his Aides. Also he was recording all of this on camera.....the psychos were laughing at the spectacle.

I remember looking up at them - I was staring into the face of shear madness and evil.

Usually 8 to 10 people were thrown overboard each morning.

It was about a 30 foot drop into a filthy feces laden water from the other ships and the Apollo directly releasing their sewage into the channel.

*Allen Kapuler was in the SO a short time and then back to Missions. Did you know he and Virginia well?*

Yes.

They were both in bad shape while they were in the SO.......they saw too much truth and tried to deny it.

I don't believe they ever could face up to what they truly witnessed.

It was demonic.....LRH was demonic and the whole scene was demonic.
This was October 1968.

Alan

Post #57 20070615-0007 Charisma

There are two types of Charisma.

One is a beautiful powerful psychic ability: It is used to free the being's attention spiritually, mentally and physically.

The other is a destructive psychic weapon: It is used to fixate attention and blanket the being, spiritually, mentally and physically.

They are of course almost exactly the same. Only if used positively - your mood level soars, you action level responds without reservation....you focus totally on your own interest lines and own goals.

The negative weaponry produces the exact opposite....you lose your focus, interest and own goals and will begin to dramatize the interests and goals of the trance maker.

Alan

Post #60 20070615-0921

You have posted years ago elsewhere that a high proportion of class VIIIs came through your missions, and with what seemed well deserved pride.

About 68% of all Class VIIIs up to 1977 came through my Missions.

There have been very few made since - so the percentage would still be quite high.

As far as I know, and correct me if I'm wrong, the great missions were built up largely by the people on this course. You yourself were instrumental in that great movement, until the time of the takeover around 14 years after this course.

True - but much evolution has occurred since then.

Also the darkside was exposed by the FBI raid and the indictments then the subsequent imprisonments.

Once the crack occurred - more and more criminality came to view.

The internet has allowed people to piece many areas of harm that had been continuously withheld.

If you could do it all over again would you miss this out?

Not really, I would not have missed it - it triggered so much to confront - so much case - so much charge, force and mass - I had to find the correct answers and items to.

You do not often get to witness the rise and fall of an empire.
Hoard of demonics do not bother me any more.

Great lessons learned.

Were the people who were broken fixed up?

No, most were broken and went into hiding.

Too charged to even make any contact with the area.

A lot to be responsible for.

The loss of one's dreams and reach is a huge loss and many solve that by never daring to dream and reach out again.

The XSO list and this list has been a tremendous help to me as many areas I had questions in - I got the answers to.

Alan

Post #68 20070615-2128 Path to recovery

All this can be handled in processing. We collectively are here for such.

It cannot be handled in processing or ethics - for they are the very things used to crush those dreams.

They need to be unprocessed - unethiced - unadmined.

Massive false data stripping - wrong answers - wrong item - 100's of self listing questions need to be completed - they need to learn to trust themselves again.

The meter is useless as it was part of what was used to make them wrong.

Just going into a safe space triggers their losses.

They have to feel safe enough to vent their fury, rage and anger - 1st at who they gave their power away to - then at themselves for doing that.

They must get their OWN viewpoints back......their OWN frames of reference back......their OWN goals back......their OWN dreams back......their OWN trust for themselves.

This is a long job. It takes the lightest of touches.

With such diverse "solutions" But its a comm line. Recently in comm with someone new from the fifties. Not cowed by anyone it seems.

Not cowed but usually in hiding. Deliberately keeping themselves small and invisible to Scio.

I have several early fifties people connected to me - wonderful founts of data and knowledge.
Marvellous multiple viewpoints on the Game. Many discoveries outside the box.

That's interesting because you are one most would normally look to for answers.

Be careful: I am as prone to act incorrectly on false data, false beliefs and unknowns as we all are.

I will act and correct as I go along. After all one needs the mass with the significance.....the experience to balance out the wild and weird theories.

You wish to comment on your areas of questions and the answers?

Each time a person writes up something about a particular area - I go back in and inspect it....it acts like a contact assist......often I find many wrong answers and unknowns covered over by my own incomplete data in the area.

SME [Larry Brennan] was and is a valuable fount of withheld data for me.

But most of all restoring the connection and friendship with those who once saw me as the enemy or I saw them in the same vein.

We are walking a path of heavily disguised, deliberately obscured unmapped - uncharted territories - much once known - now long forgotten.

That many of us are rising to a level of spirit of play - shows how far we have come from the isolation so many of us have lived in for years.

Alan

Post #70 20070615-2220

Alan, can you tell us how you reconciled such things as overboarding for yourself?

To be honest - I put my head up my ass and hoped it would go away.

But there was one stuck picture that would not go away. Behind it was at that time an unthinkable thought.

Ron had Julia Salmon thrown overboard.....Julia was about 64 years old, terribly overweight and could not swim.

The people who threw her overboard struggled to get her over the side; she was terrified; she kept crying out "I cannot swim!" On her way down she hit the side of the ship - I could hear her screams - it was obvious she was injured and drowning.

The people on the deck all stood around too afraid to do anything. Fearing to originate any action lest they become the target of LRH's displeasure.

I ran and jumped over the side and rescued her. I then pulled her over to the ladder that led up to the ground level of the dock.......it was about 20 feet straight up. She could not climb the steps. I had my shoulders under her butt pushing her up..... no one still had come to help.......but at the top of that ladder stood LRH filming us......such evil.......
Anyway after an immense struggle with Julia's help I was able to push her up to the top of the ladder....finally some help arrived.

Over the years the unthinkable thought pushed forward more and more....it was "that I observe that LRH was demonic at that time." I did not want to know that, did not want to believe that......that was too incredible to be believed - even for me - I did the usual make nothing of myself...."you're seeing things" "what do you know" "you got overts" - much easier to blame self than confront what is.

You mentioned in another post about meeting Ron on a beach years later as old friends. What was your attitude during these years to these things?

I was slowly going out of the game.

Realize we had gone through many changes - and had come out somewhat better for it........those changes needed to be inspected over many years - to observe their full consequences.

I wanted to believe - I must believe - for if it was a lie then look how many people I had betrayed - definitely a must not be known area - an area of such pain and anguish - it must never be experienced.

When I was in Scn this was my major dilemma. I knew of the gleeful overboarding of Class VIII students, it used to be promoted in those days as a great example of achieving "standard tech". Somehow I continued to believe in Ron's wisdom and I'm interested in how you explained Ron's demonic behaviour to yourself in those days rather than now with hindsight.

By my diligently continuing to constantly look up and contemplate the interior of my colon!!

Alan

Post #122 20070617-1535 Darkside entities

How could Hubbard have issued Exterior as an EP [on Op Pro by Dup], such a simple little action, if he had not gone exterior himself and told others how to?

Haven't you ever lost an ability?

What if - due to your being in league with the darkside, exterior was tantamount to being taken over by those forces?

What promises did he give back in the 1940's to become the "most powerful being in the universe?"

Did he betray those promises?

What if your universe was collapsed and you were locked in mortal combat with those forces?

I have gone through every line of the tech - there are dozens of portals that allow for "darkside entities" to take one over.

The most common being Sec Checks.......have you ever gotten off a harmful act of doing something you did not want to do - if so it was possibly not you doing it - you most likely were
fighting it being done - the odds are you were not in control.

Now you get the harmful act off - you feel remorse, blame self, shame, etc, not from doing the act but from not preventing the act from being done - meanwhile the true instigator of the act is missed. Thus that being or group gets empowered and you get by-passed - now you are really prone to committing more harmful acts - that you are fighting to stop - it is called addiction.

You feel utterly degraded - that is what happened to most who did not spot who or what did what - you feel utterly weak in that area.

Exterior would be all that was needed to trigger an attack - you have only recently found the positive alignment with outside entities. What was your think and responses prior to that?

Alan

**Post #129 20070618-0236 Class VIII - OT VI for less than $3,500**

Remember this was October 1968, the training cost of the Bridge up to Class VIII - OT VI was only about $5,000.

Auditing was $35 an hour.

With deals you could be a Class VIII - OT VI for less than $3,500.

This was very doable for most people.

The lower levels could be co-processed for 1,000's of hours - consequently you would get tremendous gains as well as a great set of life skills.

I still have many friends from those days who still co-process when they need it - almost all are quite wealthy - though several have died over the last few years from old age.

The problem was in those days there was nothing anywhere that approached the value that a person could get out of training and processing.

The SO only had around 300 people then. The GO consisted of 5 or 6 people.

Interference was minimal from these people.

There were no AO's or ASHO's or Celebrity Centers back then nor were there any SO Orgs except on the ship.

These prices stayed the same until 1975.

To me I knew I could create 1,000's of top class auditors - and I did - many are now practising outside scio.

This is just one little piece of why........we were a subject in evolution......lots of discoveries ahead. I expected LRH to get over his stuff - after all I got over mine!

Alan
Post #138 20070618-1413  Cult DeOppression Rundown

Originally Posted by RolandRB

It seems to me it is more accepting an authority figure and having it reinforced by the other members of the social group you are in through peer pressure. Even though you didn't speak out and so allowed Scn to continue the abuse, you can take comfort in the idea that this is something that is maybe hard-wired into you as a human being.

Groups are stronger than a collection of individuals so it makes evolutionary sense for humans to support a leader and form a group, even if that leader be an evil tyrant.

As much as I hate to say this as it comes from RolandRB - this is a very insightful observation.

I put together a Cult DeOppression Rundown - it was very extensive - it took about 300 hours to run - as it handled weak identities and valences as well as despotic identities and valences - created by Dominating individuals or Dominating Gangs/groups.

It was a fascinating R/D as it not only ran one's spiritual track it also ran the genetic track.

It blew a lot of subjugated, weak, and dominating identities.

But it never fully answered "why" - the missing piece was - "What problem was the (client) attempting to solve by joining a Cult?"

Your observation brought a piece of that problem to view.

BTW Scio was just a lock on 100's of earlier Cults - the biggest Cult that I belonged to that had the most profound effects on me was the "British Empire Cult."

Alan

---

Post #155 20070620-0336

Roland AMI posted:

There seems to be a "Sea Org" psychosis that involves becoming utterly unscrupulous about doing what others would regard as thoroughly unethical things if doing so will benefit - even only in the short term - themselves or their group.

It comes from multiple sources.

Most of it from applying Ethics - Tech - and Admin in such a way as to dominate, subjugate and enslave - this is utterly against each being's goals - it also comes from a lot of omitted technology and incomplete technology.

Possibly the combination of sec-check implanting and the groupthink of the SO is hard to overcome. How do you go about doing this?

It is a combination of a lot of different actions.
You need to completely change and upgrade your Frames of References.

You need to process the positive.

You need to rehab your Ascension States.

From there; you need to false data strip what you have been "implanted" with. At the same time correct your out lists, wrong items and complete any self listing.

Any repeated O/W's you have been made to confess over and over again need to be entity handled. - Get the correct Who's, What's and the Consequences of misownership.

Use your interest line - meters are almost useless in amongst this tangle of charge, confusion and mass. If a thought or area persists - know there is more to be undone - undo it!

Reconnection and Inclusion are the key things to keep striving for.

Be alert to your mood levels as this is the indicator that you are getting the correct answers.

There is a lot more - I personally prefer to co-process this - as solo tends to let me dramatize "making myself" right too often. Also a major problem with being an OT is the false sense of superiority and righteousness that has been heavily agreed upon. Solo processing tends to re-enforce this - how many "legends in their own minds" have you run across?

The target should be you are more you, you have recovered your own goals back, as well as your own space, own time, own energy and own ownership of what you have. (Sovereignty.)

There are higher levels.

Alan

**Post #158 20070620-0503**

Roland Ami:

Realize this is not Scientology, or any other ology or ism. Unless it is maybe Roland Ami-ism

Processes and correction lists are dormant until you activate them. They cannot be owned by anyone unless activated and then the activator is the owner.

If a process is not working - toss it.

The real skill that experience gives you is the ability to choose the correct process or correction list - the more experience - the bigger the repertoire of processes to choose from.

One of the implant commands of a Cult is; "we own ALL." Another is; "we know what's best for you!" And of course the perennial "You're too stupid to work this out!!!!" reworded as "Only I (LRH) could do this."

Alan
Post #183 20070627-0535
Static = Formless substance.

Consideration: TO BRING INTO EXISTENCE = Container Matrix + Energy = Universe = Playing Fields + Games + Identities (Be's) etc. = GAMES MATRIX.

Games Matrices within Games Matrices within Games Matrices.

The Factors have a few pieces missing.

Alan

PS: Let Hubbard's data be exactly as Hubbard wrote it. Allow it to be incomplete or flawed. Let go of trying to fit everything into his model - you will then observe outside his boxes.

Post #184 20070627-0553 The Hubbard Factors
If you are going to use THE FACTORS as your basic frame of reference....then realize ALL OF SCIENTOLOGY is based on Hubbard's viewpoints - dimension points - and anchor points.

Which is fine for Hubbard, but utterly incorrect for everyone else. They may be similar in some cases.

But each person creates their own UNIVERSE with their OWN viewpoints. Thus each case is unique.

The sole goal should be the restoration of each being's OWN viewpoints - DIMENSION POINTS - AND ANCHOR POINTS.

Not attempting to make all viewpoints agree to that of the DOMINATOR.

The mechanics of building a universe may be almost identical.....but each universe is built by an individual or a co-created composite of individual's OWN viewpoints.

By evaluating or invalidating what viewpoint must be there or must not be there is the deadly flaw in Seio and Ron's Org Material.

Alan

Post #188 20070627-1829 The importance of each being's OWN viewpoints
I was using "THE FACTORS" as the basic frame of reference.

And then pointing out that each of us built our OWN Universes with our OWN Viewpoints.

The sole goal should be the restoration of each being's OWN viewpoints - DIMENSION POINTS - AND ANCHOR POINTS.

Once this is the goal of study, training and processing - almost all conflicts disappear.
Then the last paragraph of factor 28, "Certainty in all three universes must be regained, for certainty, not data, is knowledge" - to get this requires possibly one of the only true ways to get full ownership of a viewpoint is to fully apply it and demonstrate it in life by action and result.

The best way and probably the only way to regain your OWN viewpoints in any area or subject is; to follow the process of study, train, apply, debug, (get coaching and processing) re-study, retrain and apply until you have gained mastery and consistency of producing an optimum result in that area or subject.

Up to mid 1964 there were no platens, no this is what happened to every case. Basically it was find your interest line and follow it back to its source point.

The early R2-12 and GPM tech was in actuality confronting and erasing PT items and Games packages. If the correct items were found and erased - the next set of item floated into PT and were then found and erased.

The S&D tech was a way to key-out the PT truncated GPM.

The Grades were designed to key-out the PT truncated GPM.

But this has long been forgotten. But it is still there on most cases.

There are several areas prior to the GPM type areas that lay underneath that set up the case - and that needs to be addressed to erase all charged areas on the case.

Without those areas being addressed the case just automatically re-mocks up again.

Alan

*Post #213 20070704-1820 Exes*

Still way too much scino speak for my tastes.

I only use Scino speak on this list.

Very seldom use Scino speak even when talking to ex-scino's in life.

I always thought of the Freezone as a 'Halfway House'!

After you correct the exes' out lists, self lists, wrong items, wrong conditions, and false data strip and restore the abilities they gained - most realize they need apply their restored abilities to repair their life and many you do not see or hear from for several years.

Some just keep a light connection.

Most just get on with living their interrupted lives.

Though lately many are starting to re-connect - having got their lives back in order.

Alan
"On 'old' OT6 you had to get some one from a foreign land to send you a post card. I have talked to a few who did it successfully. It is beyond the ken of most, and the NOTs case had to be handled first anyway for the majority of people."

Woah, woah, hold on a sec. You believe them? I don't think it takes very long to see that if one had the power to do this, they could make themselves inordinately wealthy and powerful in no time flat. And I'm not buying the idea that they would be so noble and secretive to refrain from doing so.

As one who did the 'old' OT6 and received several letters from people around the world - as did many of the others.

It worked for many.

As for getting rich it took me 12 weeks to become a "multi-millionaire."

Do you have any idea how time consuming that is?

Often I would process an old-timer (someone who came in the 50's) and they handled rudiments very differently.

For example; Do you have a PT problem?

Answer: Yes; comm. lag. (pc looking inward) - pc unfixes attention, lets me know what they were doing. PC: "I was telepathically contacting several friends of mine and getting them to send me some cash.

Me: Thank you!

Several days later more than $4,500 arrives in the mail from various countries.

This was in the days when you could buy the top of the line Cadillac for $3,000.

As I have said before; most of you have no idea how much Tech has been deliberately omitted from Scio.

But that Tech was also well known by the Hawaiians and other practices.

---

**ho 'oponopono**

His name is Dr. Ihaleakala Hew Len.

We probably spent an hour talking on our first phone call. I asked him to tell me the complete story of his work as a therapist.

He explained that he worked at Hawaii State Hospital for four years. That ward where they kept the criminally insane was dangerous.

Psychologists quit on a monthly basis. The staff called in sick a lot or simply quit. People
would walk through that ward with their backs against the wall, afraid of being attacked by patients. It was not a pleasant place to live, work, or visit.

Dr. Len told me that he never saw patients. He agreed to have an office and to review their files. While he looked at those files, he would work on himself. As he worked on himself, patients began to heal.

"After a few months, patients that had to be shackled were being allowed to walk freely," he told me. "Others who had to be heavily medicated were getting off their medications.

And those who had no chance of ever being released were being freed."

I was in awe.

"Not only that," he went on, "but the staff began to enjoy coming to work. Absenteeism and turnover disappeared. We ended up with more staff than we needed because patients were being released, and all the staff was showing up to work. Today, that ward is closed."

This is where I had to ask the million dollar question:
"What were you doing within yourself that caused those people to change?"

"I was simply healing the part of me that created them," he said.

I didn't understand.

Dr. Len explained that total responsibility for your life means that everything in your life - simply because it is in your life - is your responsibility. In a literal sense the entire world is your creation.

Whew. This is tough to swallow. Being responsible for what I say or do is one thing. Being responsible for what everyone in my life says or does is quite another. Yet, the truth is this: if you take complete responsibility for your life, then everything you see, hear, taste, touch, or in any way experience is your responsibility because it is in your life.

This means that terrorist activity, the president, the economy - anything you experience and don't like - is up for you to heal. They don't exist, in a manner of speaking, except as projections from inside you. The problem isn't with them, it's with you, and to change them, you have to change you.

I know this is tough to grasp, let alone accept or actually live. Blame is far easier than total responsibility, but as I spoke with Dr. Len, I began to realize that healing for him and in ho 'oponopono means loving yourself. If you want to improve your life, you have to heal your life. If you want to cure anyone - even a mentally ill criminal - you do it by healing you.

I asked Dr. Len how he went about healing himself. What was he doing, exactly, when he looked at those patients' files?

"I just kept saying, 'I'm sorry' and 'I love you' over and over again," he explained.

That's it?

That's it.
Turns out that loving yourself is the greatest way to improve yourself, and as you improve yourself, your improve your world. Let me give you a quick example of how this works: one day, someone sent me an email that upset me. In the past I would have handled it by working on my emotional hot buttons or by trying to reason with the person who sent the nasty message.

This time, I decided to try Dr. Len's method. I kept silently saying, "I'm sorry" and "I love you," I didn't say it to anyone in particular. I was simply evoking the spirit of love to heal within me what was creating the outer circumstance.

Within an hour I got an e-mail from the same person. He apologized for his previous message. Keep in mind that I didn't take any outward action to get that apology. I didn't even write him back. Yet, by saying "I love you," I somehow healed within me what was creating him.

He's now 70 years old, considered a grandfatherly shaman, and is somewhat reclusive.

In short, there is no out there.

It would take a whole book to explain this advanced technique with the depth it deserves. Suffice it to say that whenever you want to improve anything in your life, there's only one place to look: inside you.

"When you look, do it with love."

Alan

**Post #238 20070710-1354 Meter drills**

Back in Nov, 1962 it took me 4 hours to drill all e-meter drills. There were I believe at that time only 15 drills.

Date/Locate came in on my 2nd SHSBC.

I then took a fellow student to pass the checkout done in person by LRH and produced all meter manifestations, including Instant and latent reads, Falls, Small Falls, Dirty Needle, Theta Bops, Stage 4s, Rocket Reads, and Rock Slams. It took about 20 mins.

Total time on all metering - about 4 1/2 hours.

Alan

PS: It was very easy to produce the reads on my fellow student with LRH as the checker-out.

Get the idea of committing atrocious overts on Ron! Produced the most gorgeous R/S.

**Thread 1081: The Booming an Org Through Training Myth**

**Post #6 20070606-0445 Booming missions**

All of us who have been in, or at least the ones who have been on staff, remember the policy
regarding "booming an org through training". Per this policy, an org that concentrates on training and not HGC auditing will make more income than an org that concentrates on HGC delivery.

Great questions Lulu Belle!

If this is the case:

1) Why is it that the vast majority of the income of the Sea Org service orgs, including the AOs and the FSO, is HGC and NOTs HGC sales?

Q&A by LRH in 1968.

He was desperate for money - so he took away the requirements that to do OT III you had to be a Class VI.

I personally had 1200 fully paid SHSBC pre-students.

When the requirements were changed 900 of them switched to the solo route.

Instead of 1200 SHSBC Grads I ended up with 900 OT III psychos, with no way of cleaning up their illiteracies, charge and M/Us.

As it only took 3 or 4 well trained Tech people to run a booming Mission - you can easily see it unmocked at least 400 future Missions.

Those Missions would each have supplied 300 to 400 fully hatted experienced basic staff members a year within 3 or 4 years. That would have been 12,000 people per year.

Multiply this by the other 10 top Missions and the loss is up to 120,000 fully hatted and fully set up staff members per year to recruit from.

2) Why is it that ASHO, an org that concentrates mainly on training, has been chronically broke forever? For years they couldn't even afford to feed their staff.

Org board psychosis.

It was a tech Org. The Tech Divs need to be manned fully.

Instead they had to build a 7 Div Org.

That is psychotic.

The Original Saint Hill SHSBC had 5 full time staff members - that included LRH and MSH.

It continuously had 90 to 100 full time students on course - most completed within 6 to 8 months.

3) Why is it that many of the missions, which can't deliver training, are often far better off financially than orgs?

A huge part of a Mission's income was in 2 day seminars and workshops.
I had 10 Missions - I did a weekend seminar at each of the Missions. Usual attendance was 300 to 600 people. I charged $95 per person. That produced anywhere from $30,000 to $60,000 per weekend. That was the equivalent of 10 to 20 Cadillacs or Lincolns in those days.

The Seminars were basic how to succeed in life, how to increase your income. They were mainly co-process style seminars.

I also put the line up there for them etc.

1 Seminar would keep the Center in power for 3 months.

I taught people how to work, how to succeed, how to apply what they were learning in life.

The individuals lives blossomed - the Center boomed.

A whole country boomed that way.

As the years went on LRH and the Orgs got more and more rapacious, there were more and more restrictions - co-processing yourself and friends up the levels became almost impossible.

Alan

Post #14 20070607-0213

In 1968 the path was easily doable - for most people.

It was possible to co-process a multitude of basic processes.

The cost of the training "bridge" was around $5,000 up to Class VIII that lasted until 1973.

But the processing route became almost impossible to do unless you were fairly wealthy.

Also I did not adopt the looney tunes stuck in the past Galactic Org Boarding. Consequently my staffs were paid pretty good.

Alan

Post #17 20070607-0249  Love bombing "capture to pilot"

I have heard that the Briefing Course used to be packed, but after "Dianetic Clear/the pc route" of the late '70s, those days were over.

There well could have been around 2,000 people registered to do the BC. Many would have been part time.

But when the training route was lifted - most would have transferred onto the OT levels.

From what I recall, (and please correct me if I'm wrong, anyone who knows better than me) missions cannot deliver any training beyond basic Div VI courses.

The PT line up is basically a quickie intro. and skim through intro type courses.

Life Repairs are not Life Repairs and are probably seldom done.
The set up is "love bombing capture to pilot" then off to the implant station of the upper Orgs.

Alan

**Thread 1111: Psychic Attack**

**Post #9 20070613-1657  Treat entities with respect and kindness**

Filbert's Final Ditch contains some more thorough data on the subject. For example, on the subject of entities, he adds:

> "5. Entities. The bulk of them are either psychotic or neurotic or asleep. They should be run out."

What crap!

It is quite the opposite.

You should treat them with respect and kindness - I have a simple motto - *"How you treat your entities is how you treat people!"

And it does not matter if they are real or imagined.

If they are imagined then you are running a creative process - the EP is the same.

Alan

**Thread 1112: Tech Tripwires**

**Post #5 20070613-2205 The Tone Scale**

The first m/u is the tone scale is a purpose scale.

The higher the tone the closer to on purpose you are.

Thus you can have a purpose: To enslave the world - and depending how well you are doing be quite uptone about it.

Or your purpose could be: To annoy all cultists.

Etc., etc.

I'm sure the "Ponzi Scheme Guy" was very high toned as he ripped off millions.

How well you are doing on your purpose is what monitors tone level.

It is not a scale of how present, honorable and able are you.

Alan
Post #34 20070717-0607 Negative and Positive Processes

I hate to dampen anyone's states, but I doubt if there is anyone on this planet who does not have a reactive mind.

I went "clear" on 6 July 1966. I was "clear 8" - prior to that I had received at least 5,000 hours of in the chair processing.

Much of it GPM Processing. A few hundred hours of Objectives, etc. Plus I turned all my athletic drills into Objective Processes.

I was also able to set up my days so that they also acted as a series of life processes.

The life processes were vastly superior to head processes as they confronted the force and charge of life.

Long ago I realized there were two types of processes: A Negative Process or a Positive Process.

A Negative Process processes you down scale.

A Positive Process processes you upscale.

Own Goals processing were for the most part positive processes.

Roughly in mid June 1964 Scio went almost completely negative.

This was not much of a problem to me as I ran a Positive Process life.

When you run Positive Processes the Negative turns on - When you run Negative Processes only more Negativity turns on.

Interestingly the Positive Processes uncover much more Dominating Types of Games and Identities Packages. This is just a layer that blocks the more loving, caring, honorable and harmonious Games and Identities.

This is ALL clearing type processing.

Alan

Post #59 20070728-1931

Once you understand something fully, you don't need it any more.

OUCH!

Perfect Serv Fac?
That's the point I go into action without reservation. Life now becomes the process.

That's also the point that I get out of my head significance and confront the extended exterior mass, force and charge of PT.

Alan

**Thread 1199: Background of Scientology**

**Post #8 20070703-1553**

Here is LRH's view on the background of Scientology which, unfortunately, is not a common knowledge even among western Scientologists.

GENERAL BACKGROUND, Part 1  
GENERAL BACKGROUND, Part 2  
GENERAL BACKGROUND, Part 3 [links removed]

When Hubbard wrote Keeping Scientology Working he disavowed all of this.

The attention and intent shifted from an evolving subject to a fixed subject, from a subject with a long history to a subject that began with only Hubbard as its source.

It is obvious Hubbard used past philosophers and philosophies to give himself credibility......they were just props for the coming great con.

Once he was in a position of power and had a strong enough following - his true intent began to manifest.

Hubbard was a wordsmith - he knew that by changing key words he could change the story - one of the reason his Sci-Fi career was so mediocre was that his stories lacked originality.

The Axioms of Scio are the beginnings of the re-writing of past texts.

The use of theta for spirit - Thetan for Spiritual Being - Static for the formless substance - began the valence and identity shift to the Artificial Subject called Scientology.

Alan

**Post #22 20070704-1642**

For me "God" is simply the ability to postulate and to as-is.

Existence is the result of that ability.

And the emanating force that creates the ability to postulate and to as-is. - IS?

It goes along roads and goes places.

Places arrived at is the result of that ability.
What is the good of this boastful talk about your grandeur and greatness, if you stand up and say, "This courage is not practical." Is nothing practical but pounds, shillings, and pence?

If so, why boast of your society?

That society is the greatest, where the highest truths become practical.

That is my opinion; and if society is not fit for the highest truths, make it so; and the sooner, the better.

Reads great......but taught as the perfect set of never ending dichotomous games conditions......Spiritual Truth versus Mental Truth versus Physical Universe Truth versus Mental Truth versus Spiritual Truth.......etc.

Stand up, men and women, in this spirit, dare to believe in the Truth, dare to practice the Truth. The world requires a few hundred bold men and women. Practise that boldness which dares know the Truth, which dares show the Truth in life, which does not quake before death, nay, welcomes death, makes a man know that he is the Spirit, that, in the whole universe, nothing can kill him. Then you will be free. Then you will know your real Soul. --- V.

Such a false doctrine!

Freedom by not-isness.....cannot be done.

When you can include all the physical as well as mental and spiritual experiences....love them......permeate them.......forgive if needed......be omni-responsible for all parts.....then you will be free.......free to be or not be all that is or could be.

Alan

It is ok with me for others to hold a different reality. I just wish they are clearer.

.Only you can make it clearer!

Just write down a list of each thing you are opposing or resisting.

Take each thing you are opposing or resisting......bring it to full recreation.....Love it......permeate it.......forgive if needed......be omni-responsible for all parts of it.

BTW you will never need to go out of PT to do this.

Alan

My advice to you is the same, my friend.

.I have been - it is what composes the PT truncated GPM.
It is also the correct entrance point to most cases (creations.)

**Thread 1207: Remote Metering**

**Post #6 20070703-1620**

The assignment of cause to the meter has always baffled me.

The assignment that the meter knows when you don't is just as absurd.

That the meter reads on the auditor and the pc is almost the same.....it gives credence to the oneness of a session.

You will find if you put the meter aside and allow yourself to know what reads and what does not - you will go to a much higher certainty for both yourself and your client.

You will also run much deeper.

Alan

**Thread 1210: Requesting advice from former scientologists**

**Post #18 20070720-1613** *Do you really want to live in a Scientology dominatedly run world?*

The above answers give some good advice. One thing I would like to emphasize. Above all else, **be her friend and confidante.** You will **never** convince her to leave, but some of the heavy handed tactics of the church management may very well so so. It can get pretty rough on the inside, and when that happens, if you are there for her, she will turn to you. It is just a matter of time. Almost all Scientologists eventually leave, or get thrown out. When things get rough, the very presence of a close friend on the outside can easily be the deciding factor.

Good luck,

Kookaburra

Great advice Kookaburra.

There was one question I used on Scio's that produced a 100% leaving within 6 months:

"**Do you really want to live in a Scientology dominatedly run world?**"

Usually they will assert that it would be great. Listen and ack.....then one day they will find themselves being forced to do something they know is not right........

Very shortly after they will leave.

Alan
Post #20 20070720-1921

'I left the Church when I realized that I didn't want to live in a world run like an Org'.

It was the question I asked myself that led me to leave in 1977.

I chose my targets well - plus they were all in high positions.

But, even at a 10% hit ratio - I would be happy.

Alan

Thread 1213: Well, I'm out now

Post #3 20070704-1833

Is getting declared as terrifying as I've been mind-controlled into believing it is?

No, quite the reverse.

You get your life back.

The hardest part for most is they do not have friends outside Scio......but you have hit the jackpot......you are amongst friends on this list.

My advise is get back on your purpose line that you thought Scio would help you with.

It's fairly easy to find:

Just ask yourself: What purpose(s) was I wanting to win at that I thought Scio could help me with?

Write them down.

Usually your main purpose will come back to you.....a bit battered and submerged as you have been.

Write your main purpose down daily and you will be amazed at what will transpire!

Will I get harassed?

No.

Maybe a local will try to harass you a little, make you wrong, etc. For most they are too harassed to get their stats up.....to persist for long.

Usually the next Thursday after 2.00 pm the harassment stops.

Alan
Post #119 20070806-0422
Right now, I'm on the side that LRH was NUTS the whole time and never meant to really help Man:( (it saddens me, hey. *shrug*)

I saw both sides - he pushed and coached me better than anyone I have ever worked with - he also betrayed me and so many others more than anyone I have known.

Keeps one very conflicted!

Post #122 20070806-0444
Glad to see I'm not the only one conflicted about the Tech and LRH, etc..

I know that I'll never believe in or go to a Psych, take any Psych drugs. (But then I was always against them before I was a Scn).

But the line gets blurred in how much bathwater to throw out....

What worked for me and many others was to make a list of what worked for us - and what we had wins with.

One of the mistakes I made a long time ago was to throw all my abilities and skills away. And what was even worse; at that time I was opposed to my own goals and dreams.

Very depressing time!

Alan

Thread 1231: Free Radical Identity

Post #1 20070708-1728 The Free Radical Identity
Realize this was written 12 years ago.

THE FREE RADICAL IDENTITY
7 November 1994, Revised 8 November 1995

There is a type of identity that does not align properly in a Games Matrix package. This is a very chaotic, self-sabotaging, virulent type of destructive disguise, as it is not created fully by you.

This identity is known as a free radical. It and its opponencies float free and appear and disappear in a random manner, thus creating chaotic, unpredictable life manifestations.

It is created outside of your control by a toxic environment or a toxic person, thus outside forces can easily control you. This leaves you in a constant state of conflict, or worse, overwhelm.

A Free Radical Identity has the same properties as a free radical atom.

Definitions:
FREE RADICAL: n. 1. An atom or group of atoms having at least one unpaired electron, which makes it highly reactive. 2. An organic compound in which some of the valence electrons are unpaired, occurring as a normal byproduct of oxidation reactions in metabolism.

ELECTRON: n. A stable subatomic particle in the lepton family having a rest mass of 9.1066 x 10-28 gram and a unit negative electric charge of approximately 1.602 x 10-19 coulomb. [ELECTR(IC) + -ON.]

LEPTON: n. Any of a family of elementary particles that participate in the weak interaction, including the electron, the muon, and their associated neutrinos.

COULOMB: n. The meter-kilogram-second unit of electrical charge equal to the quantity of charge transferred in one second by a steady current of one ampere. [After Charles Augustin de COULOMB.]

METER-KILOGRAM-SECOND: adj. Of or pertaining to the system of units in which the meter, kilogram, and second are the principle units of length, mass, and time. (The amount of force it takes to move a kilogram of mass one meter in one second).

KILOGRAM: n. Metric System. A unit of mass and weight equal to 1,000 grams, and equivalent to 2.2046 pounds avoirdupois.

AVOIRDUPOIS WEIGHT: The system of weights in British and U.S. use for goods other than gems, precious metals, and drugs: 2711/32 grains = 1 dram; 16 drams = 1 ounce; 16 ounces = 1 pound; 112 pounds (Brit.) or 100 pounds (U.S.) = 1 hundredweight; 20 hundredweight = 1 ton. The pound contains 7,000 grains.

GRAM: n. A metric unit of mass, equal to 15.432 grains; one thousandth of a kilogram.

GRAIN: n. The smallest unit of weight in most systems, originally determined by the weight of a plump grain of wheat. In the British and U.S. systems, as in avoirdupois, troy, and apothecaries' weights, the grain is identical. In an avoirdupois ounce there are 437.5 grains; in the troy and apothecaries' ounces there are 480 grains.

AMPERE: n. 1. A unit of electric charge in the meter-kilogram-second system. It is the steady current that when flowing in straight parallel wires of infinite length and negligible cross section, separated by a distance of one meter (39.37 inches) in free space, produces a force between the wires of 2x10-7 newtons per meter of length. 2. A unit in the International System specified as one International coulomb per second and equal to 0.999835 ampere.

NEWTON: n. In the meter-kilogram-second system, the unit of force required to accelerate a mass of one kilogram one meter per second per second, equal to 100,000 dynes. [After Sir Isaac NEWTON.]

DYNE: n. A centimeter-gram-second unit of force, equal to the force required to impart an acceleration of one centimeter per second per second to a mass of one gram. [From Greek dunamis, power.]

POSITRON: n A positively charged particle having the same mass and magnitude of charge as the electron and constituting the antiparticle of the electron.

NEGATRON: n. An electron with a negative charge, as contrasted with a positron.
NEUTRON: n. An electrically neutral subatomic particle in the baryon family, having a mass 1,839 times that of the electron, stable when bound in an atomic nucleus, and having a mean lifetime of approximately 1.0 x 10^3 seconds as a free particle. It and the proton form nearly the entire mass of atomic nuclei. [NEUTRAL + -ON. (The major component part that creates the Yellow Zone.)

PROTON: n. Physics. A stable, positively charged subatomic particle in the baryon family having a mass 1,836 times that of the electron. [From Greek proton, neuter of protos, first.] --protonic adj. (The major component part that creates the Green Zone.)

BARYON: n. Any of a family of subatomic particles, including the nucleon and hyperon multiplets, that participate in strong interactions, are composed of three quarks, and are generally more massive than mesons. Also called heavy particles. [Gr. barus, heavy.]

HYPERON: n. A semi-stable or unstable baryon with mass greater than the neutron.

SUBATOMIC PARTICLE: n. Any of various units of matter below the size of an atom, including the elementary particles.

NUCLEON: n. A proton or a neutron, especially as part of an atomic nucleus.

MULTIPLET: n. Physics. 1. A spectral line having more than one component, representing slight variations in the energy states characteristic of an atom. 2. Any of several classes of groupings of subatomic particles, such as nucleon, that are similar in most properties but different in electric charge. [MULTIPL(E) + (DOUBL)ET.]

MESON: n. Any of a family of subatomic particles that participate in strong interactions, are composed of a quark and an antiquark, and have masses generally intermediate between leptons and baryons.

QUARK: n. Any of a group of hypothetical elementary particles having electric charges of magnitude, one-third or two-thirds that of the electron, regarded as constituents of all hadrons.

ANTIQUARK: n. The antiparticle of a quark.

ANTIPARTICLE: n. A subatomic particle, such as a positron, an antiproton, or an antineutron, having the same mass, average lifetime, spin, magnitude of magnetic moment, and magnitude of electric charge as the particle to which it corresponds but having the opposite sign of electric charge, opposite intrinsic parity, and opposite direction of magnetic moment.

HYPOTHETICAL: adj. 1. Relating to, or based on a hypothesis. 2.a. Suppositional; uncertain. b. Conditional; contingent.

HYPOTHESIS: n. 1. A tentative explanation that accounts for a set of facts and can be tested by further investigation; a theory. 2. Something taken to be true for the purpose of argument or investigation; an assumption. 3. The antecedent of a conditional statement: a hypothetical situation.

HADRON: n. Any of a class of subatomic particles that are composed of quarks and take part in strong interaction.

MUON: n. Physics. An elementary particle of the lepton family (not a meson), having a mass 209 times that of the electron, a negative electric charge, and a mean lifetime of 2.2 x 10^-6 second. Also
called mu meson.

NEUTRINO: n. Any of three electrically charged neutral subatomic particles in the lepton family.

The impairment in the electron and the Free Radical Identity is that they are single-poled, having only a negative magnetic pole or only a positive magnetic pole. It is not magnetically balanced and it obsessively seeks other, healthy, magnetically balanced identities or electrons and attempts to take them over. A sane identity or healthy electron is bipolar, having both positive and negative magnetic poles in balance.

A Free Radical Identity that is magnetically positive single-poled causes the identity to act as a Dominator or Chronic Opposer type identity in order to get power to operate.

A Free Radical Identity that is magnetically negative single-poled causes the identity to act as a Malicious or Weak type identity and compulsively attach itself to dominator types of identity in order to get its power to operate.

This is the basis of all cults and sick relationships. The Dominator needs the negativity of the Weak to create a live scenario. The Weak needs the positiveness of the Dominator to become alive.

Most of us have experienced toxic, dominating people or toxic environments, especially when we were in our formative years.

An example of this was when I was nine years old. My brother and I were evacuated from London to North Wales. It was during World War II and most of the children in London were sent up to the north of England, away from the German bombings.

The problem we collided with was that the Welsh hated the English.

To me, it was an extremely toxic environment:

The food was bad;
The living quarters were vile;
The schooling was sub-standard and extremely hostile;
The locals hated the outsiders;
The family we were boarded with were sadists; the children of that family loved to physically and mentally torture my brother and me.
The Welsh school children were vicious and cruel;
The Welsh teachers hated the foreign kids.

After surviving being pushed down a 100-foot pit and an attempted stoning to death from a bunch of Welsh hooligans, I formed a deep-seated hatred toward these people.

But what had happened spiritually?

My hatred of the Welsh had created within me a Free Radical Identity called "A people hater."

Their projected images of hate toward me had molded my available life-force particles into an identity that was full of hate. This identity was focused against them or anyone who hated. I was now programmed obsessively to seek out hatred and oppose it.

Definitely not a Green Zone identity.
Talk about always being in the wrong place, with the wrong people, at the wrong time. YUK!

My life relationships and life games were now positioned and directed by this hate identity.

I had become a toxic personality.

Life was not fun any more! For me, or anyone who associated with me.

All destructively obsessive and compulsive personalities are created in the following manner:

The toxic personality, be it child molester, drug pusher, alcoholic, people hater, homosexual, heterosexual, criminal, or any number of aberrant personalities, compulsively and involuntarily and telepathically projects evil, toxic images mixed with exciting, sensual feelings, emotions, and sensations at you, which you at first repel.

Sometimes they are so powerful and overwhelming that you are shocked and immobilized by the imagery. At that point, the toxic personality will move in and get you to commit an act of behavior that is alien to your codes and your principles. That act cements you into a negative, unwanted, toxic identity.

You will either desperately try to resist the sensations, the feelings, the emotions, and the images, or you will succumb to them and become them.

Either way, you are trapped and your available life-force particles will be absorbed in trying to break free from this matrix of sensations, feelings, emotions, and images that are molding you into a negative, unwanted, toxic personality.

That is how non-optimum identities get created.

These non-optimum identities can keep you poor, sick, miserable, unsuccessful, and desperately unhappy.

The worst part of having Free Radical Identities is that they cause you to compulsively attract fellow toxic Free Radical Identities; even worse, to experience terrible withdrawal symptoms if you try to break free.

Drugs, alcohol, and toxic nutrition or food can produce the same effect by inputting magnetically unbalanced toxins that overpower the body's and mind's defense systems and create toxic, free radical, single-poled atoms.

These toxins take all available life-force particles and trap them into the sensations, feelings, emotions, and images that the drugs and/or alcohol and/or toxic foods have created. Thus is created an out-of-control, Free Radical Identity that is magnetically attracted to the users and the toxin that created the Free Radical Identity.

Gambling, food, work, relationships, huge wins, and massive ascension experiences all can cause Free Radical Identities by overwhelming your control over yourself by the explosions of highs of sensations, feelings, emotions, and huge power images. These act as matrices that could mold you into slave-type identities that crave the highs of sensations, emotions, feelings, and power images and trap you into dependency on that which caused the high. You are now an obsessive gambler, eater, worker, or ascension seeker.
Very deadly stuff!

We have the technology to handle this phenomena known as the Free Radical Identity. It is part of the Games Matrix Procedures.

EIGHT LEVELS OF IDENTITY CREATION

There are eight main levels of how your identities are created and their magnetic behavior.

1. A ROBOT - A NEGATIVE FREE RADICAL IDENTITY

Toxic outside forces and toxic others create your identities by overwhelming you and robbing these negatively-created identities of any positiveness. Thus, because you are desperate for positiveness, you must rely on others to provide you with positiveness and tell you what to do.

This is the robotic worker, the co-dependent, the follower, the loser, the victim, the addict, etc.

This type of Free Radical Identity hates awareness and responsibility and will actively not learn, not look, not know.

The robot has properties similar to those of an inert, chargeless electron.

EATING HABITS: This type of identity just eats robotically whatever is put in front of it, repeating this over and over. Dead food ingester.

2. A NEGATIVE FREE RADICAL IDENTITY

You as a combatant of toxic outside forces and toxic others. You are using their positiveness to empower your negativity.

This is You creating hostile identities such as an abuser, a gossip, a rumor monger, a contentious person, a trouble maker, a conflict creator, an argumentative person, etc., but you are seeking to make others wrong, blaming them, or making them responsible for your condition in an attempt to capture their positiveness.

A negative can only inflow and live in terror of outflowing. Their input of data and information is very distorted, as they pervert the data and convert it to a negativity.

A negative Free Radical Identity has properties similar to those of a negatron.

EATING HABITS: This type of identity will be compulsively attracted to high-fat, high-sugar, high-carbohydrate foods with very little nutritional value. Dead food ingester.

3. THE NEUTRAL IDENTITY
This is You in a conflict between negative and positively-charged electrons. These conflicts cancel out certainty of action and certainty of prediction.

You are in a constant state of "Maybe".

Any forward motion can be taken only if someone else is creating your space, time, energy, or resources.

A Neutral Identity fears taking a position or risk, as it means empowering either a positive or a negative. Thus this type can work only for others and will not go outside their box.

The Neutral Identity has the same life-force manifestations as those of a neutron.

EATING HABITS: This type of identity will eat in an opposing manner foods that cancel out each other's benefits, i.e., high-fat foods and salads, or meats and potatoes.

4. A DOMINANT FREE RADICAL IDENTITY

You as a controller or dominator.

This is You creating obsessive control type of identities such as a neat freak, a control freak, a dominator, a perfectionist, a coach, a teacher, a fanatic, etc.

Due to your fears of others, you must be in control of the situation; you must be in power; you are always right.

You feed off your followers.

This type of identity is very serious and has little humor or laughter in their life or environment. They do not trust anyone else. They blame others for their condition constantly. They always seek to shift responsibility for their condition onto others.

This is an "Only One."

A dominator can only outflow; they cannot listen. They cannot study.

A Dominator Free Radical Identity has properties similar to those of a positron.

EATING HABITS: This type of identity is a heavy meat-eater; high-protein, high-fat, dead food ingester.

5. YOUR OBSESSIVE UNKNOWING INVOLUNTARILY-CREATED COMMANDING IDENTITY

This is an identity created by You that is unknown to You, or that You have kept secret. These identities allow You to forego being responsible for malicious and weak behavior.

A YOUICCI has the same life-force manifestations as those of unknown and uncontrolled negatrons and positrons.
EATING HABITS: This type of identity eats on automatic.

6. A GAMES MATRIX POSITIVE IDENTITY

You and a mentor create positive identities.

This is You creating winning identities such as a professional person, a star, an honest producer, a doer, a thinker, a planner, a processor.

You work with life, people, and the environment. You take full responsibility for your actions.

You have great certainty of Self and can both send and receive.

A Positive Identity has balanced the life-force in the same manner as healthy electrons.

EATING HABITS: This type of identity eats live food; mainly uncooked, organic, home-grown sprouts and fresh fruits.

7. A MASTERY AND KNOWLEDGE SEEKER IDENTITY

This is You creating leadership and champion-level identities such as a champion, a leader, a paradigm shifter, a contributor to life, a big winner, a success, a true friend, an upper level processor, etc.

You are willing to be completely responsible.

EATING HABITS: This type of identity is highly aware of nutritional intake; eats live food and takes plenty of exercise.

8. A MASTER OF YOUR OWN CREATIONS

You pull the strings of your own creations.

You are master of your own life and identities.

Your identities are controlled by you.

You can help create others into winning identities.

You love life, life forces, and people.

You do the greatest good for the greatest numbers.

YOU HAVE CONTROL OVER LIFE, YOUR MIND, AND YOUR BODY. YOU PROCESS LIFE, PEOPLE, AND YOUR ENVIRONMENT UPSCALE.

EATING HABITS: A Super-Being is a pure live food ingester; turns the life-force in live foods into educated, "hatted" teammates and life-enhancers and rejuvenators. (Since the discovery and handling of a free radical identity, I have lost 62 pounds in eight weeks. My eating habits have
As you can observe, the higher up this ladder you go, the more willing you are to be responsible, own, and control your life. At Level Eight you are the master of your own life and a true friend.

Definitely a worthy purpose

I'm looking forward to seeing you at Level Eight.

ALAN C. WALTER

Copyright © 1994, 1995 Alan C. Walter
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

**Post #3 20070709-1010**

Interesting...basically a scale of agreement with MEST universe properties, and a validation of "function monitors structure".

Was this Games Matrix Processing?

It was researching the Games Matrix composition.

The Free-Radical Identity somewhat answered what a Rock Slamming item could be. R/Sers acted like rogue items......they would come and go.

It also answered why it was almost impossible on some cases to find GPM packages.

Todays Scio processing does not really address this area, but in actuality it is activating these areas constantly.

The Golden Age of Tech with all its drilling would beef this stuff up tremendously as would never ending Sec Checks.

Did the weight stay off?

Yes, I lost about 60 lbs.

Then hit a plateau.

Alan

**Thread 1242: Processing Gains**

**Post #54 20070711-1852 Purpose of my TRs**

What is your version of TRs for?

To knowingly and awarely co-create Omni-Sovereign Universes and Empires and handle in a
friendly, loving, and caring fashion any stops, slows or nullifications in the evolution of doing that.

Alan

**Thread 1252: Black Scientology = New CIA!**

**Post #3 20070711-1838 sc-i-r-s-ology**

http://www.sc-i-r-s-ology.pair.com/rvtimeline/index.html

For pure utter crap - this must be the most demented conspiracy theorist of all times.

Date not a coincidence is rife throughout this garbage.

My guess it is an Ex-GO B1 loon who is the theorist.

Alan

**Thread 1263: LRH gets and gives a squirrel session**

**Post #1 20070712-1705 The Intangibles of Processing**

**THE INTANGIBLES OF PROCESSING**

Over the years, I have always been somewhat amazed how some processors almost always get high quality results on their clients, whilst other though running the same process only manage mediocre, poor or no results.

The differences between each type of processor can be summed up with having a masterful communication cycle that contain the quality and excellence of the following three attributes and four intentions.

**THREE ATTRIBUTES:**

1. PRESENCE.
2. CARING.
3. FRIENDLINESS.

**FOUR INTENTIONS:**

1. THE WILLINGNESS TO HAVE THE CLIENT WIN BIG. (Helping the client to be able to own more and more of itself, its own universe and all aspects of the games they are playing.)
2. THE WILLINGNESS TO KNOW ALL, AND TURN ON FULLY ALL THE FORCE AND CHARGE.
3. THE WILLINGNESS TO PERMEATE ALL, PLUS TO HELP THE CLIENT AS NEEDED TO ERASE THE UNWANTED FORCE AND CHARGE.
4. THE WILLINGNESS TO LET THE CLIENT HAVE FULL AND COMPLETE OWNERSHIP OF THEIR OWN WINS.

A COLLISION OF REALITIES

The first time I became aware of my lack of depth as a processor was in March, 1963. I was in England studying. The Guru I was studying under sent a message asking to see me in his office the following afternoon, at 3.00 p.m.

His office was in a manor house, the office was very large, the furnishings somewhat ordinary, nothing lavish, but of good quality.

Needless to say I was somewhat anxious about the meeting. He greeted me warmly and asked me to sit alongside of him at his desk. I noticed he didn't look to good, his eyes were surrounded by dark circles, and when I spoke, he seemed to wince.

I asked him: “Are you all right?”

He answered: “Well I've got this splitting headache.”

I asked: “When did it start?”

He answered: “Last night about an hour after Mary-Sue and I finished session.”

“What happened” I again questioned.

“Well I suppose it could have something to do with the session.” He replied.

I had noticed a meter was on his desk, so I indicated to him would he mind picking up the cans, he smiled and reach for the cans and handed the meter over to me.

I said. “Start of Session.” Quietly.

“Now tell me what happened?” The meter tone arm was at 4.7 and the needle was stuck solid.

He told me he and Mary-Sue were doing some Goals-Problems-Mass running and they had found a new truncated pair of items. The meter tone arm was still stuck at 4.7 and the needle was still stuck solid.

I asked, “Was there something not quite correct about the items?”

“Weeeeell” in that long drawl voice of his, “It kinda invalidates the other set of items that we had found earlier.” - long pause - “also it puts two different GPM goals into present time.”

The meter tone arm was still stuck at 4.7 and the needle was still stuck solid.

I was beginning to feel out of my depth, “what do I do now?” Terror was beginning to gnaw at my stomach. “Jeeeesus!? Why did I do this?”

Suddenly he looks at me. “Inwardly stark terror turns on!” “I'm losing it big time.” I think.
He asks “what's the meter doing?” I tell him. “Hmm!” then silence.

“This is not going right!” I worry.

So I mumble: “Maybe you've hit into a glum area?” Recalling high tone arm often means an area of problems surrounded by service facs.

“Huh!” he said contemptuously. Definitely withholding a snarl.

I sink lower into my funk. I'm now totally at effect. In complete overwhelm.

“Weell - what do you know! - there is a whole package of service facs here, they are” - he lists out several - he quickly runs them - the tone arm begins to blow down - the needle swings free - he starts to brighten up.

He then begins to re-align several of his previous items and GPM goals.

Talk about operating in uncharted, unmapped territory. I didn't know half of what he was covering. I just wanted out of there.

Suddenly the room went almost completely dark. I thought a cloud had gone across the sun. I reached over to turn on the lamp on the desk, only it was on.

The blackness was being generated by him. He started laughing. “Wow! I sure got this area in a mess. This set belong here and this set belong with this goal, this serv fac belongs to this GPM. These items are not my items!”

He ran chains of harmful acts in seconds.

The blackness just dissolved.

I asked: “How is your headache?”

“Better.” “Okay if we end here?” he asked.

“Sure” I answered. (THANK GOD!!)

The session lasted about 45 minutes, though to me it seemed like an eternity.

To me this session was a total disaster.

This was before the days of locate and indicate. I had evaluated, put the client's attention on the meter. Gone totally weak. Turned session control over to the client. Let the client end session on his own determinism.

Gone into uncharted, unmapped territory.

He asked me to come back the same time tomorrow as he had a 3.45 appointment.

I agreed, of course.

That night he gave a lecture. Just before he started the lecture, he looked at me, tapped his head,
smiled and made a circle with his finger and thumb, indicating he was okay.

For me I was in a complete funk. I was completely accessed.

What had happened?

I had run into more knowledge, velocity of force and charge than I was willing to handle or for that matter capable of handling.

The client was able to run his case far better and deeper than I could process.

Now I had to meet him again.

THE NEXT MEETING

Again he greeted me warmly. This time he went straight to business. He wanted me to graduate.

I said, “I’d love to but I hadn’t gotten what I came for. What I had come for was the ability and certainty to process anyone, at anytime, on anything.”

He was somewhat taken aback by this. We talked some more.

He asked how the research we were doing on the Helotrobus Implants.

I answered: “There are quite a number of off-beat implants in that area that are interfering with handling the area.?”

“Such as?” he asked. I told him.

He nodded okay. Then reached for the meter and cans, handing me the cans.

He gently said: “Start of Session.”

It was then I was hit with the most amazing, vast, powerful, effective communication cycle I had ever experienced.

It contained the three attributes:

1. Presence.
2. Caring.
3. Friendliness.

The four intentions:

1. The willingness to have the client win big. (Helping the client to be able to own more and more of itself, its own universe and all aspects of the games they are playing.)
2. The willingness to know all, and turn on fully, all the force and charge.
3. The willingness to permeate all, plus to help the client as needed to erase the unwanted force and
charge.

4. The willingness to let the client have full and complete ownership of their own wins.

As his communication cycle impinged on me. I could see my tone arm, it started at 2.8, as soon as that communication cycle hit me, the tone arm started soaring. It shot up to 6.5 and the needle stuck solid.

He gently asked: “What did you just look at?”

I hummed and oohed around, to be honest I didn't really know. I mumbled “it's some huge mass.”

“Tell me about it?”

So I described it. Big, black, highly charged.

“Any idea what it contains?”

I started laughing. “Yeah! All the unconfronted masses and charge from the processing I've had over the years.” The mass just started to disintegrate. My tone arm blew down to the 3.0 range and the needle went free.

I itsa-ed: “The problem I ran into was the processors couldn't confront the force, charge and masses.”

It was years later I realized that his communication cycle had allowed the full force, charge and masses to come to view and run out.

He ended the session. We chatted some more. He okayed my staying on the briefing course until I achieved my goals of processing anyone, at anytime, on anything.

A NEW LEVEL OF EXCELLENCE AND MASTERY

Instead of being empowered by this experience, I came away very overwhelmed. The level of force and charge I was willing to handle left much to be improved upon.

What was more embarrassing was the fact, at that time I was one of the highest trained processors in the world, plus all my co-processing was with the best of the best. If I had not have received such a demonstration of mastery and competence, I would still be in a state of “I didn't know, I didn't know.”

That meeting set a whole new level of excellence and mastery of what was needed to have a masterful communication cycle.

There was a vast difference between his communication cycle and mine.

Mine was like a little squiggly line and his was an 80 lane highway that could comfortably take any force or charge along it.

More than that his intention was to know all.
But what impressed me the most was his intention for me to win big.

It is the communication cycle that is the basic reason that causes processing to work. If the communication cycle is faulty or weak, the charge and force cannot be dissipated.

What makes this so difficult to observe or correct is that it is a telepathically projected 3-dimensional holographic spiritual manifestation.

With a masterful communication cycle in place, processes magically work. If it is faulty too much force, charge and mass will be by-passed.

If this faulty communication cycle goes on too long the client will build up too much by-passed and unhandled force, charge and mass and will be difficult to get in session or will quit getting processed altogether.

The resultant by-passed and unhandled force, charge and mass will compress the beings ability to create and control space, and time into a tiny area sometimes as small as a dot, thus effectively inhibiting its ability to Be - Do - or Have in present time.

This compression phenomena is not tangible, it usually manifests in having little or no time, no space, no reach, no wins in life and living.

The best way to remedy this condition is to rehabilitate the beings communication cycle. That takes effective processing and excellent training.

Alan

**Post #12 20070713-1710**

It's a matter of trust for me.

Yes, I trust what he has to say about his experiences with LRH, both the good and the bad. Because, as you said, that is the nature of Scientology.

But, as a practitioner who studied under LRH, and who saw and figured out how the cult was run by him - why is he offering services so like the ones LRH built his cult upon?

There's something about that I don't trust.

Trust?

You have to trust yourself before you can trust another.

The Wright Bros first plane had a rudder, fuselage, ailerons, wings, and an engine - but I do believe though all those are still present in today's aeroplane - they have evolved somewhat.

Perhaps you have not evolved!

After all you failed miserably with Scio., by your own story you hardly ever got out of the deep hypnotic trance state you live your life in.

Yet anyone who lives a deep intense life to you is being hypnotized.
But back to the post of LRH and I processing.

Here you have a microcosm of life.

A "master guru" who had completely messed up his case.

A "terrified student" who reached beyond his level of knowledge and skill set.

If the "master guru" could mess up his case once - why could he not do it again?

If the "terrified student" who had reached beyond his level of knowledge and skill set - what says over the period of the next 45 years, he could not learn and evolve from this?

Fear stems from a distrust of self.

Anxiety stems from a distrust of others.

When you are submerged with fears and anxieties - as you are in regards the technology - what hope do you have?

There is a huge difference between me and Hubbard - I did his courses - I studied what he taught - I have spent 30 years untangling this.

I was a participant in the rise and fall of his megalomania.

We are evolving - some upward - some downward.

All I know with certainty is the past is gone. Even if I am dragging pieces of it around with me.

Alan

**Thread 1267: Just for Emma**

**Post #16 20070717-1529 Versatile Mission staff**

Rugby is not a static game like American Football, it is a very mobile game which does require the offensive/defensive line equivalents to run for 40 minutes per half - there are no time outs in Rugby.

Mick, I have always known that one of the reasons I was successful in building Missions was that I applied this style of offensive/defensive management.

All my staff were required to be able to take the offense (could lecture, reach out, reg, and even cold call if needed) as well as be the defense (could train and audit.) I had basically a flexible offense/defense team.

Consequently if there were no clients it would be all hands on offense - we would do this until we had a fairly heavy back-log - then it was all hands on delivery - with minimal offense.

The Scio Management was too fixed in set positions.
Back in January 1982, I had the top execs of the CMO, OSA and Flag in my room at the Sandcastle. This included DM, Starkey, Yager, Reynolds, Mayo, Reisdorfs, and Bill Franks and other assorted senior execs.

I had a heated yelling match with DM about the 1.1. use of policy and Tech.

The issue was Franks had gotten a withhold off in session and Mayo had informed DM about it - also how they used selective policy that made them right and the rest wrong.

I was very forceful to Mayo and told him he was in treason. Because of Mayo's betrayal - Franks had to escape from being tied down in a chair, locked in his room at the base in Gilman, Cal, in order to get back to flag for the last Mission Holders Meeting.

Imagine how I felt - I had brought over 400 people to Flag from all over the world - because I was promised there would be a reform.

Only to find it was betrayal as usual!

If there ever was a time that Scio could have come clean it was at that time!

The GO had been purged of its criminals - the PR story was that Scio was going to reform itself .......I guess we missed a deeper layer of criminals.

Instead of cleaning up their act they (DM and Co.) resorted to even more disgusting criminal behaviour.

At least I did help 35,000 to 40,000 people leave the CofS.

Alan

35,000 to 40,000?

Well the figure is probably much higher than that but I don't want to be false cause.

When it was known that Franks and myself were declared there was a simultaneous walk out worldwide of over 3,500 staff and students...that is just in one day.

There was even a 450 people march of protest in LA outside the Blue Whale Complex as the LRH Way AO and LA org was know in those days. It was in all the newspapers.
Of course DM and crew helped tremendously by destroying the Mission Network.......today's internet bleeps are minor to those of 1982-83 period. But they are very important - especially the individual stories.

Maybe Dennis and Chuck who were around at that time can verify some of this.

Vinnaire was also on staff at Flag back then.

Alan

**Thread 1273: Reincarnation**

**Post #1 20070716-1319 A Few Comments on Reincarnation**

A Few Comments on Reincarnation

**Benjamin Franklin:**

"I look upon death to be as necessary to the constitution as sleep. We shall rise refreshed in the morning."

"And, finding myself to exist in the world, I believe I shall, in some shape or other always exist."

**Jack London, author, best known for book "Call of the Wild":**

"I did not begin when I was born, nor when I was conceived. I have been growing, developing, through incalculable myriads of millenniums. All my previous selves have their voices, echoes, promptings in me. Oh, incalculable times again shall I be born."

Napoleon was fond of telling his generals that he believed in the law of Napoleon reincarnation and even told them who he believed to have been in Napoleon's previous life.

**Mark Twain:**

"I have been born more times than anybody except Krishna."

**Leo Tolstoy:**

"As we live through thousands of dreams in our present life, so is our present life only one of many thousands of such lives which we enter from the other more real life and then return after death. Our life is but one of the dreams of that more real life, and so it is endlessly, until the very last one, the very real the life of God."
Henry Ford:

"I adopted the theory of reincarnation when I was 26. Genius is experience. Some think to seem that it is a gift or talent, but it is the fruit of long experience in many lives".

Johann Wolfgang von Goethe, (German poet, playwright and scientist):

"As long as you are not aware of the continual law of Die and Be Again, you are merely a vague guest on a dark Earth."

Freidrich Nietzsche:

"Live so that thou mayest desire to live again - that is thy duty - for in any case thou wilt live again!"

Mahatma Gandhi:

"I cannot think of permanent enmity between man and man, and believing as I do in the theory of reincarnation, I live in the hope that if not in this birth, in some other birth I shall be able to hug all of humanity in friendly embrace."

Ralph Waldo Emerson:

"The soul comes from without into the human body, as into a temporary abode, and it goes out of it anew it passes into other habitations, for the soul is immortal."

"It is the secret of the world that all things subsist and do not die, but only retire a little from sight and afterwards return again. Nothing is dead; men feign themselves dead, and endure mock funerals and there they stand looking out of the window, sound and well, in some strange new disguise."

General George S. Patton:

"So as through a glass and darkly, the age long strife I see, Where I fought in many guises, many names, but always me."

Albert Schweitzer:

"Reincarnation contains a most comforting explanation of reality by means of which Indian thought surmounts difficulties which baffle the thinkers of Europe."
Walt Whitman:

"I know I am deathless. No doubt I have died myself ten thousand times before. I laugh at what you call dissolution, and I know the amplitude of time."

William Wordsworth:

"Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting; The Soul that rises with us, our life's Star, Hath had elsewhere its setting. And cometh from afar."

Jalalu Rumi (Islamic Poet of the 13th century):

"I died as a mineral and became a plant, I died as a plant and rose to animal, I died as animal and I was man. Why should I fear? When was I less by dying?"

Carl Jung:

"My life often seemed to me like a story that has no beginning and no end. I had the feeling that I was an historical fragment, an excerpt for which the preceding and succeeding text was missing. I could well imagine that I might have lived in former centuries and there encountered questions I was not yet able to answer; that I had been born again because I had not fulfilled the task given to me."

Henry David Thoreau:

"Why should we be startled by death? Life is a constant putting off of the mortal coil - coat, cuticle, flesh and bones, all old clothes."

Socrates:

"I am confident that there truly is such a thing as living again, that the living spring from the dead, and that the souls of the dead are in existence."

Jesus Christ in Gnostic Gospels: Pistis Sophia:

"Souls are poured from one into another of different kinds of bodies of the world."
Voltaire:

"It is not more surprising to be born twice than once; everything in nature is resurrection."

Koran:

"God generates beings, and sends them back over and over again, till they return to Him."

Josephus (most well known Jewish historian from the time of Jesus):

"All pure and holy spirits live on in heavenly places, and in course of time they are again sent down to inhabit righteous bodies."

Honore Balzac (French writer):

"All human beings go through a previous life... Who knows how many fleshly forms the heir of heaven occupies before he can be brought to understand the value of that silence and solitude of spiritual worlds?"

Arthur Schopenhauer (Philosopher):

"Were an Asiatic to ask me for a definition of Europe, I should be forced to answer him: It is that part of the world which is haunted by the incredible delusion that man was created out of nothing, and that his present birth is his first entrance into life."

Paul Gauguin (French post-impressionist painter):

"When the physical organism breaks up, the soul survives. It then takes on another body."

George Harrison:

"Friends are all souls that we've known in other lives. We're drawn to each other. Even if I have only known them a day, it doesn't matter. I'm not going to wait till I have known them for two years, because anyway, we must have met somewhere before, you know."

Pythagoras:

Among the ancient Greeks, reincarnation was a doctrine closely associated with the followers of the philosopher and mathematician Pythagoras. According to Pythagorean teaching, the soul survives
physical death.

After a series of reincarnations each one following a period of psychic cleansing in spiritual environments the soul becomes free eternally from the cycle of reincarnations.

Alan

Post #9 20070729-1847

Originally Posted by Bea Kiddo

I wonder if its possible though.

I remember auditing a pc on CCRD (Clear Certainty RD) and he gave the materials of the Clearing Course pretty precisely, including the platens, his wins and cogs. At the time, he was determined to be Clear. I remember when he was giving me this information in session, my jaw wanted to drop through the floor. His information was SO accurate I couldn't beleive it. (He was born in 81)

Alan, you ever run into that?

Yes.

Not quite as specific as that.

There are 12 people who had prior Scio careers - 7 are from Australia - 2 are English, 1 is Canadian and 2 are US.

Almost all were Techies - that is trained auditors.

Most born in the late 70's early 80's.

No well known tech people.

Almost all lost their dreams, had too many losses and gave up.

Big resurgences when their dreams rehabbed.

Alan

Post #11 20070729-1655

I presume you are just relaying your own experience and knowledge here?

Yes.
Once upon a long, long, long time ago, so long ago that this story began even before time, there lived a co-existent entity that was the God of all life. This God was the culmination of the collective gods in their ultimate god-like presence.

Their habitat was The Heavens, but it was of a special quality totally unknown to man, for it contained a complete absence of any known material, time, space, energy and position; it preceded time and space. It existed trillions of years prior to the formation of the physical universe, of which there wasn't even a glint. The Heavens was infinite love, joy, and bliss.

But slowly it became boring. And one day The Supreme Being realized that it was bored.

The Buddhists have a myth about the spirit, the force, the creator of the mind of the universe, whatever you wish to call it. We'll call it the Supreme Being.

The Supreme Being resided in Heaven, which was not of a physical nature but was a spiritual essence.

The Supreme Being was the composite oneness, a total unity of all the trillions and trillions of gods in their purest essence. These gods thought as a unity called the Supreme Being. Each had its own selfness and, though it was a lesser part of the whole of the Supreme Being, it was able to maintain its own selfness and still be part of the Supreme Being. Each god-being had its own full god-like abilities and used them to perfection.

Because of its infinitude, the Supreme Being was not located in time or space nor did it have any other physical property. It was an infinite presence with omni-capabilities. It existed as an infinite loving oneness; all the life forces interacted as an infinity of pure and total love.

The Supreme Being could do all things, make all things ? space, the universe, planets ? create all that is or ever will be, and the Supreme Being was here forever because it was the Supreme Being who created time. But this Supreme Being, who created all that ever was, faced a thing it could not defeat.

Boredom.

In the face of boredom the Supreme Being, who had created nothing that sensed or perceived, or questioned or concluded, or intended or reacted, devised a master plan to defeat it. The envisioned solution was to play. The Supreme Being also envisioned a universal mind, and constructed that universal mind with the ability and purpose of recording all that will be, all locations at all time of all parts of itself, a karmic justice system, an exchange system, a data retrieval system and a planning system. It was the super computer of the universe.

It was the Universal Mind.

You must realize that each god that was part of the Supreme Being agreed to own the image to play and contributed to the vision and the building of the Universal Mind.
Now came the most exciting, adventurous, and crucial part of the plan to defeat boredom.

The Supreme Being shattered itself into trillions and trillions of god-like fragments. Each fragment was a god. Each god became a separate entity, a universe unto itself. Each separate entity was a lesser part of the Supreme Being. It was endowed with four basic abilities: to perceive, to create by intention and vision, to project that vision into a creation and to animate that creation, and to react.

Each god being was given a mission when the game and its playing was over. Each would regain godship over its own universe and recreate the steps necessary for all to regain the love, abilities, skills, awareness, knowledge, purity and truth of self, and to reunite with all other god-like beings so that one day the Supreme Being would be whole again.

(Excerpt from the book: *Gods in Disguise*)

Alan

**Post #23 20070717-1247 Static**

Static is Hubbard's definition = Could it be wrong or incomplete?

The Supreme Being resided in Heaven, which was not of a physical nature but was a spiritual essence.

Spiritual essence is a formless substance.

A formless Presence.

The Co-Existence of Spirit could lead to some very interesting formless permutations.

Could it not span the spectrum from Infinity to Zero or for that matter from Zero to ..........?

Yet still be formless.

As a matter of fact as it is timeless and locationless - it is always right here now.

Have you ever experienced a pure oneness with someone?

It is one of those magical co-existing moments of pure love. Yet somehow the moments shift often downside.

I must admit I have only done a couple of thousand hours of processing on this area.......so the area is incomplete.......and most likely will be until the majority of spiritual beings erase what is there or not there for themselves.

Or, it may be nothing but pure delusion.

Alan

**Post #27 20070717-1514**

When I go into an area I know I know nothing about I attempt to allow myself to be utterly stupid in the area.
This was just such an area......without doubt the most charged area I had ever encountered.

I had collided with this area several times during different Ascension Experiences - but it very quickly bounced me out of the area.

In running the area on myself and others much has come to view - most of it was very surprising.

The only way to undo it is to run it.

It is best run with no evaluation of its content what-so-ever.

Each being needs to find out for itself.

It unfolds gradiently.

Alan

**Thread 1298: Relationships**

**Post #1 20070722-0737 Relationships**

RELATIONSHIPS

Many people spend more time planning a vacation than they do planning their relationships.

* * *

Neale Donald Walsch wrote in his book RELATIONSHIPS:

> The act of relating is the MOST important phenomena of our lives. Without relationships, we are nothing.

> The reason for this is; in the absence of anything else, WE are not.

> If you should put yourself in a void of nothing there would be no honor or dishonor - no up or down - no big or small - no worth or not worth - no good or bad - no beauty or ugliness - then you would be just as void - as you would have nothing to relate to - nothing to want - nothing to desire - nothing to compare to.

> The moment there is something to relate to - you can compare - you can desire better or worse - bigger or smaller - want or not want - to be or not be - to do or not do -to own or not own.

* * *

It is the spiritual, mental, and physical knowing awareness and acts of exactly who, what, when, where, how and at what mood level we relate to someone or something, places, subjects, areas or zones that defines our RELATIONSHIPS.

Who or what you choose to put into your space and time and fully relate to sets the parameters as to the bigness, quality and depth of your standards and virtues in relationship with and for yourself - of
what games you will play - what mood levels you will play your games at - who and what you will love - honor - know - be - do - and own about yourself.

The ability to have a WHOLE RELATIONSHIP comes into being and occurs when you fully utilize your spiritual, mental and physical abilities to connect, contact, perceive with all perceptions, fully duplicate, fully experience each particle, and fully permeate that who or what with which you are relating to or with.

It is our awareness and how we honor our spiritual, mental and physical relationships that creates and establishes our immense interactivity of holographic aliveness, amount of love, truth, knowledge, and presence-timeness of who and what we are and will be, and everything we know, value, appreciate, and experience about ourselves, and the comprehension and creation of who and what we are and will be, comes from within the context, location, setting and meaningfulness that is created and articulated by the quality of our relationships.

Luckily, there is not one of us who does not have an infinity of spiritual, mental and physical relationships. Magically, all of us are in spiritual, mental and physical relationships with (no matter how hard we try not to be) everyone and everything, all of the time.

We have spiritual, mental and physical relationships with our mind, our body, our environment, ourselves; we have spiritual, mental and physical relationships with our dreams, our visions, our work; we have spiritual, mental and physical relationships with all objects, subjects, times, and places in the universe; we have spiritual, mental and physical relationships with each other; we have spiritual, mental and physical relationships with our god(s); we have a spiritual, mental and physical relationship with the supreme being.

Why then have we had so many and such immense difficulties, problems, upsets, and spirit, mind, body and environmentally destroying tragedies with our relationships?

Nothing has caused more problems for mankind, created more pain, produced more abuse, more suffering, more grief, and resulted in more tragedy, than that which was intended and envisioned to bring us our greatest sense of love and well-being, our greatest joy - our relationships with each other.

Few individually, or coupled, or collectively, socially, politically, locally or internationally have found a consistent way to live in harmony. We have grave troubles getting along with each other? let alone being able to truly love each other.

The reason why the above is so is very simple to handle:

All you have to recognize is the troubled or disastrous relationships are together for the wrong reasons, they are improperly aligned.

They are running wrong processes that seek to trap, control or dominate each other; they seek to limit each others freedom.

A being cannot experience joy, power, passion, freedom, expansion, sovereignty, or happiness by being limited.

HEALTHY RELATIONSHIPS CONTAIN A SERIES OF SOVEREIGN TO OMNI-SOVEREIGN BASED,
ON-GOING, MAKE-MORE-EACH-OTHER, MORE FREEING PROCESSES

Optimum relationships are sovereign based, contributing to each other by doing a series of on-going aligned to what each partner chooses for itself, its own needs and wants, which sets the process direction and aligns the correct process sequences that produce more joy, freedom, love, truth, honor, knowledge, laughter, adventure, growth, release from traps, expansion, greater sovereignty towards omni-sovereignty, more ownership of self, more awareness, more personal power for each participant.

The sovereign to omni-sovereign based partners LEND themselves to each other until the partner can do what they have chosen for itself. Once the partner is free to knowingly and causatively choose or not choose for itself in the area, the partner passes the ownership and control back and sets the partner free.

Those with sovereign to omni-sovereign based relationships know that the key to the betterment of this planet lies in the betterment of each relationship, that ALL relationships are sacred, that ALL relationships should be based on Freedom - Freedom to help another be ALL they can be - Freedom to set another or others free - Freedom to love - Freedom to choose or not choose knowingly and causatively.

The motto of the sovereign to omni-sovereign based relationships is: “I choose with and for you what you choose for you!”

The sovereign to omni-sovereign based relationships seek to create as many as possible other sovereign to omni-sovereign based relationships. Not just individuals, but teams, groups, nations and ultimately ALL of mankind in the grandest vision they can imagine. Yet they go far beyond that - they go into action to help you reach that grand vision.

RELATIONSHIP MASTERY BEINGS, MASTERY TEAMS

With the advent of the recent discoveries of how to handle charge and power a new level of beingness and beingness relationships has emerged.

That of RELATIONSHIP MASTERY BEINGS, and MASTERY TEAMS.

By relationship mastery I mean not only the attainment of each Being's full potential for themselves, but also having the skills and abilities at a level of relationship mastery to work with and help others reach their full potential.

Being a master in an area does not mean to dominate, it means knowledge in the fullest extent, literate, can apply, has aesthetics, production of fine quality products and behavior.

Relationship mastery very much incorporates the highest qualities of power - the qualities of unlimited PRESENCE - LOVE - TRUTH - HONOR - DECENCY - KINDNESS - COMPASSION - KNOWLEDGE - RESPONSIBILITY - CONTROL - OMNI-SOVEREIGNTY - INTEGRITY and FRIENDLINESS.

THE ZONES

When you understand THE ZONES you understand the gradient scales of relationships - a person going from the Gold Zone down to the Green, then Yellow then Red Zone is dwindling and
becoming less and less until the person completely ceases to exist; the person is owned by everyone and everything and has no ownership of self.

As the person ascends through the Red, through the Yellow, through the Green and into the Gold Zone the person is becoming more and more the knowing chooser to be the owner of itself, until the person has full and complete power of choice of its ownership of itself - spiritually, mentally and physically (Omni-Sovereign) at the top of the Gold Zone.

re-late (r--l-t) verb
re-lat-ed, re-lat-ing, re-lates
verb, transitive
1. To narrate or tell. See synonyms at describe.
2. To bring into or link in logical or natural association. See synonyms at join.
3. To establish or demonstrate a connection between.

verb, intransitive
1. To have connection, relation, or reference: The symbols relate to an earlier system.
2. To have or establish a reciprocal relationship; interact: She relates well to her peers.
3. To react in response, especially favorably: I can really relate to these new fashions.

re-la-tion
1. A logical or natural association between two or more things; relevance of one to another; connection: the relation between smoking and heart disease.
2. The connection of people by blood or marriage; kinship.
3. A person connected to another by blood or marriage; a relative.
4. The way in which one person or thing is connected with another: the relation of parent to child.
5. relations a. The mutual dealings or connections of persons, groups, or nations in social, business, or diplomatic matters: international relations. b. Sexual intercourse.
7. a. The act of telling or narrating. b. A narrative; an account.
8. Law. The principle whereby an act done at a later date is considered to have been done on a prior date.
relationship (r-l shun-ship) noun
1. The condition or fact of being related; connection or association.
2. Connection by blood or marriage; kinship.
3. A particular type of connection existing between people related to or having dealings with each other: has a close relationship with his siblings.
4. A romantic or sexual involvement.

reciprocal (r-sp'ra-kal) adjective
1. Concerning each of two or more persons or things.
2. Interchanged, given, or owed to each other: reciprocal agreements to abolish customs duties; a reciprocal invitation to lunch.
3. Performed, experienced, or felt by both sides: reciprocal respect.
4. Interchangeable; complementary: reciprocal electric outlets.
5. Grammar. Expressing mutual action or relationship. Used of some verbs and compound pronouns.
6. Mathematics. Of or relating to the reciprocal of a quantity.
7. Physiology. Of or relating to a neuromuscular phenomenon in which the excitation of one group of muscles is accompanied by the inhibition of another.
8. Genetics. Of or designating a pair of crosses in which the male parent in one cross is of the same genotype or phenotype as the female parent in the other cross.

noun Abbr. recip.
1. Something that is reciprocal to something else.

[From Latin reciprocus, alternating.]

Alan

Thread 1300: Filbert and OT III Geoffrey Filbert

Post #2 20070722-1556
I knew Filbert fairly well - he was one of my first pc's when I came to America in Nov 1964.
Consequently I followed his career with some interest.
His highest post was as Chaplain in the Foundation Org at St Hill. I checked this out with others who were there at that time.

He was considered somewhat as a joke by most pro's at that time.

His so called BS that he writes about being LRH's whatever, is pure imagination.

As for the origination about OT III - this came from the Hawaiian Huna Religion - there is a good chance that this not really their religion.

The Hawaiians also had volcano gods or goddesses. The personification of volcanoes allowed for explanation of their actions. When one of the volcano gods or goddesses became angry, began to erupt, offerings were thrown into their lava streams in order to appease their anger.

During the early 1950s - many Scios studied Huna.

The original purpose for the e-meter was to be used to spot "entities" - this is covered in the 0-80 tapes.

Alan

**Thread 1304: DM's case and training level?**

**Post #17 20070724-1735 How to rehab a person's ability to study**

Do we have any PRD completions around here on this forum?

I did the PRD three times.

I consider it the most valuable course in Scio......but I had the mass to go with the significance in most areas.

The best way to word clear is: Do it when needed.

The 1st step on study should be to find what method the person in front of you uses to study?

This is fairly easy to do.

Find the areas or subjects the person is good at:

It can be as simple as tying their shoelaces, or typing, or cooking, ask:

How did you learn to to do that?

This is very therapeutic as it rehabs the fact the person can study and how they study.

Alan
Thread 1308: Commodore Hat

Post #7 20070803-1725 LRH's hat write-up

I heard a rumor that LRH hasn't done a hat write-up nor has he passed down his hat. Is that true?

Actually he did write up his hat - it is in the Management Series and Vol VII of the OEC books. Title: ED Comm Lines.

Alan

Thread 1309: Death of LRH

Post #98 20070805-0109

Usually one comes back as a piece of what one has created - with luck he gets born into a Scio SO family again and again and has to do the bridge he created over and over again until he gets it right!

Alan

Thread 1312: SO ED 2104 INT The Mission Holders Massacre

Post #6 20070725-0333

I am curious if those criminal charges stuck? Do you have any info on that?

No criminal charges were ever brought that I know off.

I do know they spent an average of $995,000 per year for 6 years on PIs on me alone.

They had 4 PIs following me at all times.

Musta driven them crazy when I hopped in my plane and flew to all sorts of secret places!

This was told to me by Vicki Azneran who read the PI reports and paid the bills.

Alan

Post #10 20070725-0403 Bob Hope

You're such a sweetie!

It brings up so many funny incidents.

Apparently the PI reported on my secret meetings with Bob Hope at 2.30 am in a Supermarket.

I lived in Palm Springs in those days and often shopped at that time....so did Bob Hope....we would nod to each other....occasionally talk....laugh at our shopping habits.

Well this freaked out the PIs and obviously the CMO....both Rick and Vicki could not wait for me to explain what clandestine ops Bob Hope and I were doing!
Argh! to be so paranoid!

Alan

**Thread 1315: Where is LRH?**

**Post #20 20070729-1457**

The super-nova phenomena is almost the exact similar phenomena as you get when you have an Ascension Experience.

There is a lot of data about AEs on this thread.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=327

Alan

**Post #22 20070729-1908**

I tried reading that AE stuff. It's a bit much for me.

Could you clue me in as to what you are saying by drawing that association.

Victor I have helped a lot of people over the years recover back their purpose.

Almost 95% lost their purpose after a big Ascension Experience.

An AE is a moment or moments when you became fully yourself.

You felt huge.

You had great presence.

There was an immense increase in energy.

Everything started going right.

Life was magical.

Technically you exteriorized from your case and all universes.

Alan

**Post #26 20070730-0030**

A super-nova is a sun ending it's (service) life. The nuclear burning that gives off sunlight has burned all the burnable material.

As does full erasure of games and identities.

So if it is our own sun going super-nova it will of course also make us extinct.
That is the EP of auditing to erasure. Erasure auditing is one of the most destructive of activities.

Also, the fact that a star collapses and gravity get so heavy as to compress matter as we know it into a dense mass of neutrons. Conditions under which life is impossible. Well that doesn't exactly align with my view of spiritual highs. Rather it compares to a particularly bad headache.

You described the crash and burn effect.

When a being pulls out space, time, and energy from a Games Matrix creation - you end up with a solid, very dense mass.

Considering all this, I will politely decline to have any Ascension Experience, thank you!

Pussy!

Alan

**Thread 1332: Auditing Question**

**Post #66 20070801-1650**

If I may say something about my personal beliefs (what a polite way to start a sentence...), I don't believe the mind travels with the spirit from life to life any more than the body. I don't have one experience of which I can say with certainty: I remember that, it's from last lifetime.

Now, that does not mean that you cannot remember previous lifetimes, I just think the classification of the levels of the mind has been grossly simplified in Scientology. That mind that you use to remember everyday things that happen while in this one body will be wiped out when the body dies. Whether it has got anything to do with any in-between-lives crew is a highly debatable matter. I just think it dies with it, since this -- one of the lowest level of the mind -- has a symbiotic relationship, so to speak, with this particular body.

It appears this is so.

Also each major identity has a personal computer of its own.

Which can confuse the crap out of you if you cross-compute.

There are levels above this mind, one more subtle than the other as you go up. The ONLY place where I remember LRH talking about this is in Levels Of Mind Alert. Was that Scientology 8-8008? He touched upon what I believe the mind to be, levels of finer and finer "matter," with the aesthetic mind one of the closest to the spirit.

My opinion is that the Theosophists had a better grasp of the mind that LRH did. I'm not trying to advertise them, I just think they got it closer to the truth, at least on that account.

So, if you want my honest opinion in answer to your original question, you don't drag your mind around from one life to another below the level of what the spiritualists would call the "astral body" (which LRH dismissed as someone's delusion, just to soon after create a "Genetic Entity" to replace it.)
I don't have all the answers -- that's why I'm looking. That's also why the bogusity of some LRH "discoveries" that just don't make any sense tend to annoy me. (Oh how polite I am tonight!)

I personally subscribe to the idea that the more observed phenomena a theory explains or matches up with, the more likely it is true. I have little need for the theory to be generally acceptable. I know: LRH said something very similar. That's the problem: He said a lot of things that are valid, especially at the lower levels, that by the time you hear something that seems more like a pipe dream (like Mr. Xenu, to be really obvious about it), you tend to think: But he knows so much, it must be I who doesn't understand!

All I can say to that is what Alan would: Truth is that which is.

Victor

Very insightful post - as usual!

Alan

**Post #75 20070804-2226 Structure of a Games Matrix**

Alan, you disappeared on me without answering my question! What does this mean?

I was hoping you would go away, and I would not have to answer this

LBV asked:

Would you like to expand on that? By "major identity" you are referring to...

Computor, compute, cross-compute? I'm sorry if I sound like I haven't got a clue as to what you're talking about there, but I don't.

(Slowly in the turns!)

I hope I can get this concept across?

I have been processing this area for almost 50 years.

It is the structure of a Games Matrix.

The outer rim is the Matrix - each circle is a Matrix - consequently you have Matrices within Matrices.

Each Matrix is a sphere of influence.

If you were fully Ascended you would have infinite Presence and ALL of the Matrices are within you.
Each Circle is a Game, Be - Do - Have series of interplays.

Each Be or Identity has its own mind.

As you descend into the core of the Matrix you lose the Circle above you - each descent is less spiritual presence, space, time, energy and things.

Most people live in a collapsed universe at the Center Core - that is very dense - thus there is almost no spiritual presence, no space, no time, no energy or thought. It is almost all trance states and circuits.

There are Spiritual Identities, Humanoid Identities, Artificial Identities, etc., each appears to have its own mind (computer).

A Spiritual Identity is a beingness that operates in or out of the physical universe space or time and do not need to be in a body. A major or Prime Identity. (Gamemaker, Leader, Creator, Processor, Teacher, Guide, etc., are types of Spiritual Identities.)

A Humanoid Identity operates with a body and is bound by the laws of the physical universe, each appears to have its own mind (computer). (Mother, Father, Son, Daughter, Real Estate Agent, Machinist, dog groomer, etc., are types of humanoid identities.)
An Artificial Identity is created by others - it is controlled by the use of approval - most of us were loaded with these as we grew up. (They are very co-dependant identities.) This is what destructive Cults create their followers into.

By cross-compute I mean to accidentally use the data from one identity's mind - and apply it to another identity = you might end up being a cross-dresser or something - or macho he-man who loves to play with dolls.

Optimum education, training and processing should produce a rising scale phenomena. That is you rise circle by circle until all is within.

Matching terminals with "bts" is about as collapsed inwardly as you can go.

Hope this helps.

Alan

**Post #83 20070809-0342**

That's rather fascinating. Where does this information come from?

I first came across the Concentric Circles in a session at Saint Hill in Nov 1962 - I had a tremendous Ascension Experience, where I observed the pattern of the universes and their composition.

I also ran out my Physical Universe GPMs. As I did this each Reliable Item and each layer of items on the Reliable Item also unravelled, also attached to these items were many entities.

I tend to agree with the levels of denser and denser (mental) matter concept.

I assume the diagram is conceptual -- what are the pentagons all about?

Yes the diagram is conceptual.

The pentagons are the framework of the pattern of the 5 basic Reliable Items that make up a single Games Matrix.

A being has played trillions upon trillions of games throughout time. But what has been discovered is that there are only five basic beingnesses or identities.

There may be trillions of variations, but the common denominator of each identity (player) is standard for all cases.

The five basic identities are:

1. The Omni-Sovereign Beingness - The spiritual being himself.
2. The Power Identity - An identity created by the being.
3. The Opposing Identity is an Anti-Power or Destructive Identity - It is an identity created to oppose the Power Identity.
4. The Malicious Identity - A combination identity that is a result of shocks, overwhelm, lies, harmful acts, and secrets. It was created by the conflicts of the Power and Destructive Identities.
colliding. This identity is held together by the being's hatred of power and authority.

5. The Weak Identity - A multi-other-determined creation that is brought about by others to handle the malicious identity. The being keeps this in place by resisting all those aspects he does not like about others.

By just separating these 5 items - allowing each to go into position - you span the spectrum of all scales from 8 - 8008. There are 10,000s of identities that unravel and erase when these items are handled correctly.

This is a vertical scale.

You also have a linear scale that spans time.

Over the years much more of this has come to view - with the advent of the internet, I see I'm not the only person to have discovered this.

Alan

**Thread 1333: Where is Shelly Miscavige?**

**Post #13 20070815-1642**

My surveillance told me that Shelly was recently (a week or two ago) seen at her father's funeral, accompanied by her sister and an RTC Rep watching over them.

I could optimistically assume she has been taking care of her father for the last two years and that is why she hasn't been seen around, but that'd be rather foolishly optimistic considering no other SO member is allowed to do any such thing.

Truth is not likely to be quite so simple. It is more likely this is the only time she has been out of wherever she is in the last two years.

Sad to read that Shelly's father died.

I knew the family quite well - they started in my Dallas Center in 1965.

I even baby-sat Clarise and Shelly - Flo worked for me in Boston.

Barney (Shelly's father) was a decent guy.

Alan

**Post #36 20070930-0011**

She was 3 or 4 years old when her parents used to bring her and her sister to the center in Dallas. That was in 1965. 42 years ago.

Alan
Thread 1340: Reed Slatkin

Post #42 20070731-0433
The repercussions of what Slatkin did will be felt for years.

I knew Tony Hitchman well - he helped me build my Boston Mission into a powerhouse, he also worked with me in Dallas.

To see him do this was heartbreaking.

One of my ex-girl friends lost close to $10,000,000 - she was so destitute I had to help her pay her rent on several occasions.

Many people's lives were destroyed by this man.

Most of the seriously hurt people were in their 60's. They had what they thought enough to retire on......instead they lost almost everything they owned trying to survive the financial devastation.

Alan

Thread 1352: Alan Walter's "Knowledgism"

Post #86 20070810-1630

I have a friend who works in the Bond Market who told me about this yesterday.

Wait.

Which ball am I watching?

The one that is most important to you!

No matter who we are - we are the effect of others' interactions.

The only time we are not is when we go up the pole and park ourselves in the formless substance. To do that we have to unmock all creations.

As you are wearing a body and that body is in the physical universe - there is a good chance that others will affect your quality of life.

You are in complete denial of case.

Case is very simple; it is what you know or don't know about someone or something.

Thus we have case on all things. Because ALL things exist in space and time and are composed of solidified energy.

If the financial markets of the world go into a meltdown it will negatively effect almost all of us.

Money is the substitute for energy - no energy means collapsed universes - which also equal no time and no space.
There are two key points needed to restore any being:

The 1st is the return or restoration of the persons OWN viewpoints - OWN dimension points - and OWN anchor points which in turn returns back the being's OWN space, OWN time, OWN energy and OWN objects.

That is SOVEREIGNTY.

You cannot OWN a sovereign being.

To be sovereign you need to OWN yourself.

The next level is OMNI-SOVEREIGNTY.

That is the ability to co-create with and harmonize with each other beings OWN viewpoints - OWN dimension points - and OWN anchor points which in turn returns back the ability for each being to OWN their OWN space, OWN time, OWN energy and OWN objects.

The way upward is to "let go" of the ownership of others - to help others own themselves.

To own yourself you need to fully know yourself - to fully know yourself you need to know what your dreams and aspirations and what you are willing to know or do not want to know.

Most of us are little above morons as regards our knowledge - thus we may continue to evolve to the degree each being knows more about themselves and their relationships to other spirits, minds, bodies, people, places, subjects and things.

I posted on the subject of relationships:

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=1298

I was amazed at how few bothered to read this post.

The reason I am reluctant to answer questions on this thread about Knowledgism is it acts as a form of proselyting.

There is only one person on ESMB that I would really like to be part of what I do.

I have never had a problem with lack of clients - unless it has been too many.

The posts I put on ESMB are for me - for my future reading.:D

Alan

Post #197 20070815-1700

I'm sure we are on the same hymn sheet!

Just remember LRH was, as far as I can tell, a long way from being pan-determined.

So remember to re-evaluate the things we all accepted from him, remembering that he had more conflict in his life from real and imagined opposition than most of us have.
His tech had a definite bias towards "effort", "success" and such concepts that are deeply mired in Goals, Problems, opp-terms.

Even the words Operating Thetan implies "doing", yet even by his own philosophy doing is secondary to being. Perhaps the goal of Scn should be a "Being Thetan" rather than an Operating one.

Well stated lionheart!

Add to it LRH did not want anyone playing any other Game other than his.

Consequently you get an enforced lower condition than what you naturally rise up to.

Basically the optimum operating level in a lower Game is Power (Sovereign.) - At Power Plus you are moving out of self-determination into Pan-Determination. That is a whole new level of Be - Do - Have playing.(Omni-Sovereign.)

It is at this Power-Plus level that EOs and/or in my case LRH would target you and crash you back down the conditions.

DM has an even lower tolerance of Power - thus he hits and crashes anyone who shows more knowledge, skill, ability or know-how than he does.

Alan

**Thread 1354: The final word on BTs**

**Post #251 20070911-1520**

What do you think Hubbard meant by "exterior with full perception"?

After all, he told stories of Scientologists leaving their bodies and taking over Senator's bodies.

He talked about being up in the Van Allen belt, and on Venus and Mars.

What do you think he was talking about then?

He was a writer - used to creating fantasies - in his case he believed he also was doing this. I believe it is called dub-in when a pc does this.

A false memory R/D would have done wonders for LRH.

Exterior with full perceptics is a very dicey action - as it is easy to trigger past inaccurate memories.

About the only way I know to verify how accurate what you have run is - by observing your PT operating actions.

Almost everything we be - do - or have is a harmonic of PT and case.

No case in an area allows you to operate as a "truth in action" in PT - you are in the exact right
place with the exact right time using the exact right energy or effort working with the exact right people..

Garbled or dubbed-in spiritual and mind inaccuracies cause you to duplicate the same things in PT. Thus you end up being in the wrong place at the wrong time, with the wrong people.

Alan

**Post #278 20070912-0350**

Arrogant bunch of sods!

The attacks on Pierre were disgusting!

Any wonder beings hang onto identities......no one will let them have them.

Since when has it not been okay to span the tone scale spectrums?

So he got pissed off......that's not reactive....that's pissed off!

WTF is this humble shit anyway?

What's wrong with just being yourself?

Or, a more positive question: What's right about just being yourself?

The labels are additives......when you can fully own who or what you are - you then have grown to being more you.

One day you will own all your creations and their consequences.....that day you will be omni-selfless as well as omni-all-you-can-be.

Alan

**Post #358 20070913-1721 The Third Party Law**

There's no question that there are times where a 'third party' is deliberately fuelling the fire/fanning the flames.

However, the 'Third Paty Law' is bunk.

All that's necessary to disprove a 'Law' is a single exception; OK, here goes:

John needs (or thinks he needs) money. Picks up pipe. Walks over to Charlie. Threatens Charlie with pipe. Says: 'Give me your money or I'll smash your skull in'.

It isn't bunk!

Charlie was third partied!

It may have been long ago.....it maybe is what started him having "money problems" - but there is a hidden 3rd party.
Behind almost all "painful incidents" lays a 3rd party....

Even your antagonism to Scio.....has a basic 3rd party.

It often has nothing to do with the PT situation......it has to do with what the PT situation represents to you.

Alan

Post #361 20070913-1803
It is neither opportunistic or self serving.

Hubbard very easily came to view as the continuous 3rd party.

So much so that I had a special end-of-week process run on me.

"Who or what had someone put me in opposition to?"

Post #364 20070913-1818 The 3rd Party Law
Does the "3rd party" have to be in present time?

No, he can even be dead.......but you can have someone in PT parroting his message!

Also you can be predisposed to want to hear and believe the dishonesties or false info.

Alan

Post #389 20070917-0415 Processing Buddhist monks
I'm having a wonderful and enlightening time processing some Buddhist monks. They are very high up in the Order. Work in close proximity with the Dalai Lama.

They have excellent whole track recall, they process holographically.

Almost all have run into their inability to handle their attempts to be selfless.

The problem being the huge identities and Games Matrices they created long ago.

In undoing their meditating failures, I also undid my Buddhist track failures.

This has been a perfect contact assist on an earlier charged failed subject.

Alan

Post #397 20070918-0101 Holographic processing

Originally Posted by Class12

Dear Alan, could you enlighten me as to what you mean by processing holographically. I find the concept intriguing.
Pierre

It dates back to the early dianeticist days.

It is a full reviv of the incident.

In those days to fully run and turn a full holographic reviv of the incident they would run the incident from multiple viewpoints.

IE: Birth.

Run the incident from the pc's viewpoint.

Then run the incident from the mother's viewpoint, the Dr's vp, the nurse's VP even from the room's or table's vp.

The incident would fully mock-up.....then when it was perfectly duplicated and permeated - vanish completely.

Most of the "old timers" ran this way. The room you were in - would become the room in the incident.

It allowed the full mass, force, charge, etc., to come fully to view and then to be erased.

R3R kinda quickied this. Though on the Original Briefing Course most ran R3R holographically.

Usually if a pc is audited well in the beginning, especially on their biggest withholds with the multiple VPs picked up they will run holographically from then on.

The auditor needs a very safe environment and superb TRs as the revived holographic charge, force, unconsciousness, stupidity, mass and sensations are very restimulative.

This in depth style of processing dropped out around 1965.

It is really not dianetics as it goes into viewpoints, dimension points and anchor points processing....it is OT processing, as you have gone beyond Mental Image Pictures which are substitute copy of the actual incident.

Alan

Post #409 20070918-1304

The idea of experiencing an incident from the viewpoint of various articles within the incident might be a useful way of exteriorizing the being from the actual impact or injury, but has the liability of leaving him out of valence if run incompletely. I believe this technique may be useful at levels above OT VII, but would probably simply add confusion to a green PC who has enough trouble conceiving of and traversing a linear time track.

Duh! Are you deliberately being stupid?

Or, are you trying to impress us?
Have you ever run incidents this way?

Just by what you wrote in that paragraph; it shows you are clueless in the "get all" department.

As well as linear running - you also experience vertical expansion - ever heard of coming up tone - a phenomena caused by increased spacation, increased time and increased energy.

Further by being able to fully create or cease to create the incident you get a being now able to fully own, take a position and occupy that area and its associated parts in PT.

Alan

Post #417 20070919-0044 The Rock

At one point the quest for the "holy grail" was to find the incident that would "resolve all cases". To my knowledge it was never found. It may be that we have to audit MEST to fully resolve "all" cases.

That could take a while.

The "incident necessary to resolve the case" is quite valid.

I know of several people who have run this, I am one of them.

It does not erase all case, nor does it give you super-powers, but from then on you can almost run any process, under any circumstance and win big with it.

Luckily for me it was run from multiple viewpoints - holographic style. The processor was Michael Blagg - it was May 1961. Michael was about as squirrelly as they made them - but on that day he outdid himself.

It was because of those gains that I made in that session that I felt I owed LRH a tremendous debt.

About a year ago I re-ran that same incident - I was amazed at how much more was still attached to that incident - I was able to observe much more and the long term consequences.

Back in those early days 1961 - there were two major targets that the auditors went after.

1. The "incident necessary to resolve the case."

2. The "Rock."

"ROCK, THE, 1. was something which we audited for and assessed out, meaning a shape of something which we could then run a process on. We at that time were running on the theory that it was the first object the fellow had made on the track. (SH Spec 83, 6612C06)

2. That which a person has used to reach people or things with and is determined in value by its creativeness or destructiveness. It is simply a reach and withdraw mechanism which makes a ridge and this causes the stick of the needle.

The rock is an object not a significance. (HCOB 29 Jul 58)"

It is much, much more than that - it was probably the being's home universe.
More it was built to perfection. It was the being's greatest creation - the destruction of which left the being anchorless from that time on. The loss of that creation may well be the basic, basic on all subsequent heartbreak feelings and anguish.

The running of the "Rock" restored back the being's willingness to reach out as well as help and contribute to others - further if run to complete ability to create or cease to create at will that past "rock" creation which nearly always part of the pc's present as it contains enormous forces and counter forces and a tremendous amount of tied up attention - it allows the being to create an optimum holographic present time.

The running of the "rock" turned back on the ability to connect to other powerhouse beings.

All the great Tech Masters I have known ran the "rock" incident.

Alan

**Post #419 20070919-0615 Robert Ducharme R3X**

The holographic processing idea would seem to be similar in principle to Robert Ducharme's R3XD. Do you have any comments on that, Alan (or Pierre?)

Robert Ducharme was on ACT newsgroup when I put out these ideas. I had a heated discussion about running R3R as a flat screen imagery process. In other words you were watching a substitute picture of the actual incident.

Also his claim he was running actual GPMs was flawed.

As an actual GPM contains millions of incidents. That R3R was a linear process whereas GPM handling was a vertical process.

Alan

**Post #420 20070919-0623**

A while ago I suggested that an interesting concept might be the following:

When you created your own universe, who were you hiding from?

The idea being that one's own universe would have to occupy a set of dimensions that are separate from other dimensions; and thus the uber-universe, as it were, would have to have an infinite number of dimensions. Your own would contain some number, but they would have nothing to do with anyone else's. Thus if you were in that universe, you would not be in communication with any other universe.

Roland

There are other higher universes - the idea that one is hiding from someone or something is a great concept.

Being master of your own universe is Sovereignty.

Co-creating and interacting with others universes is Omni-Sovereignty.
Obviously there is a split point (shattering) that causes a separation from the other universes.

Alan

**Thread 1357: Old Saint Hill - staffed by SPs?**

**Post #5 20070801-1820 Don't exalt the gurus**

Please don't exalt the Guru's - they are at best relay points and scribes - they learn from others - do not give your power away!

Alan

**Thread 1363: PDC Lecture #1 Synopsis**

**Post #7 20070802-1205 Agreement**

Definition: AGREEMENT - American Heritage:

1. The act of agreeing. 2. Harmony of opinion; accord. 3. An arrangement between parties regarding a course of action; a covenant. 4. Law a. A properly executed and legally binding contract. b. The writing or document embodying this contract. 5. Grammar Correspondence in gender, number, case, or person between words.

Kn: Definition: AGREEMENT: Defined as: Harmony by fusion of vision, image or mock-up.

An Agreement is the product of telepathically projected holographic visions, images or mock-ups being fused together with another's or others' telepathically projected holographic visions, images or mock-ups.

Agreement is the basic building block of creating reality. For anything to come into being in the physical universe it must be agreed upon.

The ascending scale of types of ownership, or ownership of your own universe, shows that each being has declined over a long, long period of time.

The past often shapes the present and the future, for our long-time-ago-past psychically-created, telepathically-projected images became fused with others' telepathically-projected images to form the basis for future reality by creating agreements.

Past negatively-fused visions, images or mock-ups created negative agreements that create present and future negative realities.

Alan
**Thread 1368: Class VIII**

**Post #11 20070802-1820 Class VII and Power**

Alan - are you a VII? Were?

No, was at Saint Hill when it was being developed.

Loved the processing - I ran it for about 75 hours - though it tended to put you up the pole.

It is one of those rundowns that keeps running for years - still use it.

One of the few positive processes left, though I believe it is no longer part of the line up.

Alan

**Post #19 20070806-0247 Clear**

I truly know that you can be clear in [on?] specific places, persons, things, areas and subjects - but clear on everything - you could not live that long.

Alan

**Thread 1373: False Purpose Rundown**

**Post #11 20070802-1653 Stolen Purpose Rundown**

The Stolen Purpose - Stolen Goals - Stolen Dreams - Stolen Identity - Stolen Life Rundown!

YES!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

GIMME ONE OF THOSE TO GO!!!!!!!

:D

**WARNING THIS IS A REVERSE PROCESS**

Okay you asked for it - but my advice is DO NOT READ this as it contains a **TRUTH VIRUS** consequently it will immediately begin to unravel your this lifetime implantations and unsubmerge you!

Take as long as you like or not do it at all - your choice!

Has someone or something stolen your purpose?

Who/What?

What was the purpose?

Get purpose - repeat (named purpose) a few times to rehab.
What problem did that create?

Get problem named.

How did you handle that?

What were the consequences of that?

Repeat over and over to a win.

Has someone or something stopped your purpose?

Who/What?

What was the purpose?

Get purpose - repeat (named purpose) a few times to rehab.

What problem did that create?

Get problem named.

How did you handle that?

What were the consequences of that?

Repeat over and over to a win.

Has someone or something nullified your purpose?

Who/What?

What was the purpose?

Get purpose - repeat (named purpose) a few times to rehab.

What problem did that create?

Get problem named.

How did you handle that?

What were the consequences of that?

Repeat over and over to a win.

Do the same to each of these: (If you feel like it!)

Stolen Goals - Stolen Dreams - Stolen Identity - Stolen Life

EP: Your own dreams, your own life, your own viewpoints, your own dimension points, your own
anchor points, your own space, your own time, your own energy and your own what ever you want back!

You can of course run all flows - though flow 2 is a bitch - flow 4 is not much fun either!

Alan

PS: This was done on an Ex-Scio back in 1984 - just heard he is selling his company for $100,000,000.

**Thread 1388: The Secrets to Getting Rich**

**Post #1 20070805-1451 The Secrets to Getting Rich**

The Secrets to Getting Rich

by

Alan C. Walter

This book is a combination of almost 60 years of living the Science of Getting Rich by Wallace D. Wattles and many other momentous discoveries along the way.

Since reading the first reading of the book the Science of Getting Rich I have achieved riches beyond my wildest expectations.

I reached billionaire status in late 1977, I had offices in London, Zurich, Amsterdam, Johannesburg, Georgetown, New York, Beverly Hills, Dallas, Palm Springs, and Miami.

I had all the things – money, boats, planes, stretch limo’s, homes and country clubs.

I was connected to and had great relationships with some of the most powerful, beautiful and talented people in the world – tycoons, philosophers, top athletes, super models, film stars, writers and film producers.

**STUDY**

If you are a student of Norman Vincent Peale, Robert Schuler, Carl Simonton, Bernie Siegel, Napoléon Hill, Tony Robbins, Ron Hubbard, Werner Erhardt, Deepak Chopra or most of the Human Potential Guru’s you will find that they have incorporated many of the principles of the Wattles book Science of Getting rich.

**UNLOCKING YOUR POWER AND POTENTIAL**

Each of the above authors targeted unlocking people’s powers and potential. Yet each in many ways fell short of their goals. The reason for this is; as you unlock your powers and potential you are unlocking a “two-edged sword”.

You are unlocking the powers and potential to do both good or harm.
Should you commit harm with your new found powers and potential you will almost immediately restrain yourself from having that power and potential.

The greatest fear most people have is that they will use their newly unleashed powers and potential to commit harm.

It is this fear that keeps most people in a state of misery and poverty.

Many years ago a best selling book titled “The Peter Principle” observed that “people rose to their level of incompetence.” Actually it was more than that, they rose to their new level of ruin, unhappiness, illiteracy, lack of skill, ineffectiveness and incompetence.

As you study The Secrets of Getting Rich and the Science of Getting rich you will rise up many levels – to maintain and go further beyond those levels you will need to study many new areas of life in order to get the literacy, skills, effectiveness and competence of your new states of being.

As you unleash your powers and potential you will find yourself and your life taking many strange and often weird turns as you journey forth.

THE JOURNEY

Each of us from the moment we are born are engaged in a composite series of processes that cause us to travel a pathway or road to somewhere. Some know where they are going and what their destination is – some do not.

Websters dictionary defines a process as:

A natural phenomenon marked by gradual changes that lead toward a particular result (the process of growth).

A natural continuing activity or function (such life processes as breathing).

A series of actions or operations that help, contribute, or lead to bringing about an end product, or end result or targeted objective.

Those that know where they are going and what their destination is move with passion, speed and focus – those that do not know where they are going and what their destination is meander around apathetically and aimlessly and are easily stopped from achieving anything.

One of the first secret to wealth and riches is:

LIFE IS COMPOSITE OF PROCESSES.

The second secret to wealth and riches is the controlled process cycle of:

STARTING:

KNOW WHERE YOU ARE – KNOW WHERE YOU ARE GOING

CONTINUING:
HOW TO GET THERE.

COMPLETING:

KNOW WHEN YOU HAVE FULLY REACHED YOUR DESTINATION OR OBJECTIVE.

Starting – Continuing – Completing; or Start – Change – Stop; or Create – Growth – Accomplishment are the basic cycles of positive control.

Post #2 20070805-1457

SCIENCE OF GETTING RICH - WALLACE D. WATTLES

Preface

THIS book is pragmatical, not philosophical; a practical manual, not a treatise upon theories. It is intended for the men and women whose most pressing need is for money; who wish to get rich first, and philosophize afterward. It is for those who have, so far, found neither the time, nor the opportunity to go deeply into the study of metaphysics, but who want results and who are willing to take the conclusions of science as a basis for action, without going into all the processes by which those conclusions were reached.

It is expected that the reader will take the fundamental statements upon faith, just as he would take statements concerning a law of electrical action if they were promulgated by a Marconi or an Edison; and, taking the statements upon faith, that he will prove their truth by acting upon them without fear or hesitation. Every man or woman who does this will certainly get rich; for the science herein applied is an exact science, and failure is impossible. For the benefit, however, of those who wish to investigate philosophical theories and so secure a logical basis for faith, I will here cite certain authorities.

The monistic theory of the universe the theory that One is All, and that All is One; That one Substance manifests itself as the seeming many elements of the material world -is of Hindu origin, and has been gradually winning its way into the thought of the western world for two hundred years. It is the foundation of all the Oriental philosophies, and of those of Descartes, Spinoza, Leibnitz, Schopenhauer, Hegel, and Emerson.

The reader who would dig to the philosophical foundations of this is advised to read Hegel and Emerson for himself.

In writing this book I have sacrificed all other considerations to plainness and simplicity of style, so that all might understand. The plan of action laid down herein was deduced from the conclusions of philosophy; it has been thoroughly tested, and bears the supreme test of practical experiment; it works. If you wish to know how the conclusions were arrived at, read the writings of the authors mentioned above; and if you wish to reap the fruits of their philosophies in actual practice, read this book and do exactly as it tells you to do.

The Author

CHAPTER 1 The Right To Be Rich.

WHATEVER may be said in praise of poverty, the fact remains that it is not possible to live
a really complete or successful life unless one is rich. No man can rise to his greatest possible height in talent or soul development unless he has plenty of money; for to unfold the soul and to develop talent he must have many things to use, and he cannot have these things unless he has money to buy them with.

A man develops in mind, soul, and body by making use of things, and society is so organized that man must have money in order to become the possessor of things; therefore, the basis of all advancement for man must be the science of getting rich.

The object of all life is development; and everything that lives has an inalienable right to all the development it is capable of attaining. Man's right to life means his right to have the free and unrestricted use of all the things which may be necessary to his fullest mental, spiritual, and physical unfoldment; or, in other words, his right to be rich.

In this book, I shall not speak of riches in a figurative way; to be really rich does not mean to be satisfied or contented with a little. No man ought to be satisfied with a little if he is capable of using and enjoying more. The purpose of Nature is the advancement and unfoldment of life; and every man should have all that can contribute to the power; elegance, beauty, and richness of life; to be content with less is sinful.

The man who owns all he wants for the living of all the life he is capable of living is rich; and no man who has not plenty of money can have all he wants. Life has advanced so far, and become so complex, that even the most ordinary man or woman requires a great amount of wealth in order to live in a manner that even approaches completeness.

Every person naturally wants to become all that they are capable of becoming; this desire to realize innate possibilities is inherent in human nature; we cannot help wanting to be all that we can be. Success in life is becoming what you want to be; you can become what you want to be only by making use of things, and you can have the free use of things only as you become rich enough to buy them. To understand the science of getting rich is therefore the most essential of all knowledge.

There is nothing wrong in wanting to get rich. The desire for riches is really the desire for a richer, fuller, and more abundant life; and that desire is praise worthy. The man who does not desire to live more abundantly is abnormal, and so the man who does not desire to have money enough to buy all he wants is abnormal.

There are three motives for which we live; we live for the body, we live for the mind, we live for the soul. No one of these is better or holier than the other; all are alike desirable, and no one of the three--body, mind, or soul--can live fully if either of the others is cut short of full life and expression. It is not right or noble to live only for the soul and deny mind or body; and it is wrong to live for the intellect and deny body or soul.

We are all acquainted with the loathsome consequences of living for the body and denying both mind and soul; and we see that real life means the complete expression of all that man can give forth through body, mind, and soul. Whatever he can say, no man can be really happy or satisfied unless his body is living fully in every function, and unless the same is true of his mind and his soul. Wherever there is unexpressed possibility, or function not performed, there is unsatisfied desire. Desire is possibility seeking expression, or function seeking performance.
Man cannot live fully in body without good food, comfortable clothing, and warm shelter; and without freedom from excessive toil. Rest and recreation are also necessary to his physical life.

He cannot live fully in mind without books and time to study them, without opportunity for travel and observation, or without intellectual companionship.

To live fully in mind he must have intellectual recreations, and must surround himself with all the objects of art and beauty he is capable of using and appreciating.

To live fully in soul, man must have love; and love is denied expression by poverty.

A man's highest happiness is found in the bestowal of benefits on those he loves; love finds its most natural and spontaneous expression in giving. The man who has nothing to give cannot fill his place as a husband or father, as a citizen, or as a man. It is in the use of material things that a man finds full life for his body, develops his mind, and unfolds his soul. It is therefore of supreme importance to him that he should be rich.

It is perfectly right that you should desire to be rich; if you are a normal man or woman you cannot help doing so. It is perfectly right that you should give your best attention to the Science of Getting Rich, for it is the noblest and most necessary of all studies. If you neglect this study, you are derelict in your duty to yourself, to God and humanity; for you can render to God and humanity no greater service than to make the most of yourself.

Post #3 20070805-1512

“It is a natural law that like causes always produce like effects.”
Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 2: There is A Science of Getting Rich

THERE is a Science of getting rich, and it is an exact science, like algebra or arithmetic.

There are certain laws which govern the process of acquiring riches; once these laws are learned and obeyed by any man, he will get rich with mathematical certainty.

The ownership of money and property comes as a result of doing things in a certain way; those who do things in this Certain Way, whether on purpose or accidentally, get rich; while those who do not do things in this Certain Way, no matter how hard they work or how able they are, remain poor.

It is a natural law that like causes always produce like effects; and, therefore, any man or woman who learns to do things in this certain way will infallibly get rich.

That the above statement is true is shown by the following facts:

Getting rich is not a matter of environment, for, if it were, all the people in certain neighborhoods would become wealthy; the people of one city would all be rich, while those of other towns would all be poor; or the inhabitants of one state would roll in wealth, while those of an adjoining state would be in poverty.
But everywhere we see rich and poor living side by side, in the same environment, and often engaged in the same vocations.

When two men are in the same locality, and in the same business, and one gets rich while the other remains poor, it shows that getting rich is not, primarily, a matter of environment.

Some environments may be more favorable than others, but when two men in the same business are in the same neighborhood, and one gets rich while the other fails, it indicates that getting rich is the result of doing things in a Certain Way.

And further, the ability to do things in this certain way is not due solely to the possession of talent, for many people who have great talent remain poor, while other who have very little talent get rich.

Studying the people who have got rich, we find that they are an average lot in all respects, having no greater talents and abilities than other men. It is evident that they do not get rich because they possess talents and abilities that other men have not, but because they happen to do things in a Certain Way.

Getting rich is not the result of saving, or "thrift"; many very penurious people are poor, while free spenders often get rich.

Nor is getting rich due to doing things which others fail to do; for two men in the same business often do almost exactly the same things, and one gets rich while the other remains poor or becomes bankrupt.

From all these things, we must come to the conclusion that getting rich is the result of doing things in a Certain Way.

If getting rich is the result of doing things in a Certain Way, and if like causes always produce like effects, then any man or woman who can do things in that way can become rich, and the whole matter is brought within the domain of exact science.

The question arises here, whether this Certain Way may not be so difficult that only a few may follow it. This cannot be true, as we have seen, so far as natural ability is concerned.

Talented people get rich, and blockheads get rich; intellectually brilliant people get rich, and very stupid people get rich; physically strong people get rich, and weak and sickly people get rich.

Some degree of ability to think and understand is, of course, essential; but in so far natural ability is concerned, any man or woman who has sense enough to read and understand these words can certainly get rich.

Also, we have seen that it is not a matter of environment. Location counts for something; one would not go to the heart of the Sahara and expect to do successful business.

Getting rich involves the necessity of dealing with men, and of being where there are people to deal with; and if these people are inclined to deal in the way you want to deal, so much the better. But that is about as far as environment goes.

If anybody else in your town can get rich, so can you; and if anybody else in your state can
get rich, so can you.

Again, it is not a matter of choosing some particular business or profession. People get rich in every business, and in every profession; while their next door neighbors in the same vocation remain in poverty.

It is true that you will do best in a business which you like and which is congenial to you; and if you have certain talents which are well developed, you will do best in a business which calls for the exercise of those talents.

Also, you will do best in a business which is suited to your locality; an ice-cream parlor would do better in a warm climate than in Greenland, and a salmon fishery will succeed better in the Northwest than in Florida, where there are no salmon.

But, aside from these general limitations, getting rich is not dependent upon your engaging in some particular business, but upon your learning to do things in a Certain Way.

If you are now in business, and anybody else in your locality is getting rich in the same business, while you are not getting rich, it is because you are not doing things in the same Way that the other person is doing them.

No one is prevented from getting rich by lack of capital. True, as you get capital the increase becomes more easy and rapid; but one who has capital is already rich, and does not need to consider how to become so.

No matter how poor you may be, if you begin to do things in the Certain Way you will begin to get rich; and you will begin to have capital.

The getting of capital is a part of the process of getting rich; and it is a part of the result which invariably follows the doing of things in the Certain Way.

You may be the poorest man on the continent, and be deeply in debt; you may have neither friends, influence, nor resources; but if you begin to do things in this way, you must infallibly begin to get rich, for like causes must produce like effects.

If you have no capital, you can get capital; if you are in the wrong business, you can get into the right business; if you are in the wrong location, you can go to the right location; and you can do so by beginning in your present business and in your present location to do things in the Certain Way which causes success.

**Post #5 20070805-1530**

“The universe is a great Living Presence, always moving inherently toward more life and fuller functioning.” – Wallace D. Wattles

**CHAPTER 3 Is Opportunity Monopolized?**

NO man is kept poor because opportunity has been taken away from him; because other people have monopolized the wealth, and have put a fence around it.

You may be shut off from engaging in business in certain lines, but there are other channels open to you. Probably it would be hard for you to get control of any of the great railroad
systems; that field is pretty well monopolized. But the electric railway business is still in its infancy, and offers plenty of scope for enterprise; and it will be but a very few years until traffic and transportation through the air will become a great industry, and in all its branches will give employment to hundreds of thousands, and perhaps to millions, of people. Why not turn your attention to the development of aerial transportation, instead of competing with J.J. Hill and others for a chance in the steam railway world?

It is quite true that if you are a workman in the employ of the steel trust you have very little chance of becoming the owner of the plant in which you work; but it is also true that if you will commence to act in a Certain Way, you can soon leave the employ of the steel trust; you can buy a farm of from ten to forty acres, and engage in business as a producer of foodstuffs. There is great opportunity at this time for men who will live upon small tracts of land and cultivate the same intensively; such men will certainly get rich. You may say that it is impossible for you to get the land, but I am going to prove to you that it is not impossible, and that you can certainly get a farm if you will go to work in a Certain Way.

At different periods the tide of opportunity sets in different directions, according to the needs of the whole, and the particular stage of social evolution which has been reached.

At present, in America, it is setting toward agriculture and the allied industries and professions. To-day, opportunity is open before the factory worker in his line. It is open before the business man who supplies the farmer more than before the one who supplies the factory worker; and before the professional man who waits upon the farmer more than before the one who serves the working class.

There is abundance of opportunity for the man who will go with the tide, instead of trying to swim against it.

So the factory workers, either as individuals or as a class, are not deprived of opportunity.

The workers are not being "kept down" by their masters; they are not being "ground" by the trusts and combinations of capital. As a class, they are where they are because they do not do things in a Certain Way.

If the workers of America chose to do so, they could follow the example of their brothers in Belgium and other countries, and establish great department stores and co-operative industries; they could elect men of their own class to office, and pass laws favoring the development of such co-operative industries; and in a few years they could take peaceable possession of the industrial field.

The working class may become the master class whenever they will begin to do things in a Certain Way; the law of wealth is the same for them as it is for all others. This they must learn; and they will remain where they are as long as they continue to do as they do.

The individual worker, however, is not held down by the ignorance or the mental slothfulness of his class; he can follow the tide of opportunity to riches, and this book will tell him how.

No one is kept in poverty by a shortness in the supply of riches; there is more than enough for all. A palace as large as the capitol at Washington might be built for every family on earth from the building material in the United States alone; and under intensive cultivation, this country would produce wool, cotton, linen, and silk enough to cloth each person in the
world finer than Solomon was arrayed in all his glory; together with food enough to feed
them all luxuriously.

The visible supply is practically inexhaustible; and the invisible supply really IS
inexhaustible.

Everything you see on earth is made from one original substance, out of which all things
proceed.

New Forms are constantly being made, and older ones are dissolving; but all are shapes
assumed by One Thing.

There is no limit to the supply of Formless Stuff, or Original Substance. The universe is
made out of it; but it was not all used in making the universe.

The spaces in, through, and between the forms of the visible universe are permeated
and filled with the Original Substance; with the formless Stuff; with the raw material
of all things.

Ten thousand times as much as has been made might still be made, and even then we should
not have exhausted the supply of universal raw material.

No man, therefore, is poor because nature is poor, or because there is not enough to go
around.

Nature is an inexhaustible storehouse of riches; the supply will never run short.

Original Substance is alive with creative energy, and is constantly producing more forms.

When the supply of building material is exhausted, more will be produced; when the soil is
exhausted so that food stuffs and materials for clothing will no longer grow upon it, it will
be renewed or more soil will be made.

When all the gold and silver has been dug from the earth, if man is still in such a stage of
social development that he needs gold and silver, more will produced from the Formless.

The Formless Stuff responds to the needs of man; it will not let him be without any good
thing.

This is true of man collectively; the race as a whole is always abundantly rich, and if
individuals are poor, it is because they do not follow the Certain Way of doing things which
makes the individual man rich.

The Formless Stuff is intelligent; it is stuff which thinks. It is alive, and is always
impelled toward more life.

It is the natural and inherent impulse of life to seek to live more; it is the nature of
intelligence to enlarge itself, and of consciousness to seek to extend its boundaries and find
fuller expression.

The universe of forms has been made by Formless Living Substance, throwing itself
into form in order to express itself more fully.
The universe is a great Living Presence, always moving inherently toward more life and fuller functioning.

Nature is formed for the advancement of life; its impelling motive is the increase of life.

For this cause, everything which can possibly minister to life is bountifully provided; there can be no lack unless God is to contradict himself and nullify his own works.

You are not kept poor by lack in the supply of riches; it is a fact which I shall demonstrate a little farther on that even the resources of the Formless Supply are at the command of the man or woman will act and think in a Certain Way.

Post #6 20070805-1551

“THOUGHT is the only power which can produce tangible riches from the Formless Substance.”

“A thought, in this substance, Produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.”

“Man is a thinking center, and can originate thought.” Wallace D. Wattles


THOUGHT is the only power which can produce tangible riches from the Formless Substance. The stuff from which all things are made is a substance which thinks, and a thought of form in this substance produces the form.

Original Substance (life force particles) moves according to its thoughts; every form and process you see in nature is the visible expression of a thought in Original Substance.

As the Formless Stuff thinks of a form, it takes that form; as it thinks of a motion, it makes that motion. That is the way all things were created.

We live in a thought world, which is part of a thought universe.

The thought of a moving universe extended throughout Formless Substance, and the Thinking Stuff moving according to that thought, took the form of systems of planets, and maintains that form.

Thinking Substance takes the form of its thought, and moves according to the thought.

Holding the idea of a circling system of suns and worlds, it takes the form of these bodies, and moves them as it thinks.

Thinking the form of a slow-growing oak tree, it moves accordingly, and produces the tree, though centuries may be required to do the work.

In creating, the Formless seems to move according to the lines of motion it has established; the thought of an oak tree does not cause the instant formation of a full-grown tree, but it does start in motion the forces which will produce the tree, along established lines of growth.
Every thought of form, held in thinking Substance, causes the creation of the form, but always, or at least generally, along lines of growth and action already established.

The thought of a house of a certain construction, if it were impressed upon Formless Substance, might not cause the instant formation, of the house; but it would cause the turning of creative energies already working in trade and commerce into such channels as to result in the speedy building of the house. And if there were no existing channels through which the creative energy could work, then the house would be formed directly from primal substance, without waiting for the slow processes of the organic and inorganic world.

No thought of form can be impressed upon Original Substance without causing the creation of the form.

Man is a thinking center, and can originate thought. All the forms that man fashions with his hands must first exist in his thought; he cannot shape a thing until he has thought that thing.

And so far man has confined his efforts wholly to the work of his hands; he has applied manual labor to the world of forms, seeking to change or modify those already existing. He has never thought of trying to cause the creation of new forms by impressing his thoughts upon Formless Substance.

When man has a thought-form, he takes material from the forms of nature, and makes an image of the form which is in his mind. He has, so far, made little or no effort to co-operate with Formless Intelligence; to work "with the Father." He has not dreamed that he can "do what he seeth the Father doing."

Man reshapes and modifies existing forms by manual labor; he has given no attention to the question whether he may not produce things from Formless Substance by communicating his thoughts to it. We propose to prove that he may do so; to prove that any man or woman may do so, and to show how.

As our first step, we must lay down three fundamental propositions.

First, we assert that there is one original formless stuff, or substance, from which all things are made. All the seemingly many elements are but different presentations of one element; all the many forms found in organic and inorganic nature are but different shapes, made from the same stuff. And this stuff is thinking stuff; a thought held in it produces the form of the thought. Thought, in thinking substance, produces shapes.

Man is a thinking center, capable of original thought; if man can communicate his thought to original thinking substance, he can cause the creation, or formation, of the thing he thinks about. To summarize this:-

There is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.

A thought, in this substance, Produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.

Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.
It may be asked if I can prove these statements; and without going into details, I answer that I can do so, both by logic and experience.

Reasoning back from the phenomena of form and thought, I come to one original thinking substance; and reasoning forward from this thinking substance, I come to man's power to cause the formation of the thing he thinks about.

And by experiment, I find the reasoning true; and this is my strongest proof.

If one man who reads this book gets rich by doing what it tells him to do, that is evidence in support of my claim; but if every man who does what it tells him to do gets rich, that is positive proof until some one goes through the process and fails. The theory is true until the process fails; and this process will not fail, for every man who does exactly what this book tells him to do will get rich.

I have said that men get rich by doing things in a Certain Way; and in order to do so, men must become able to think in a certain way.

A man's way of doing things is the direct result of the way he thinks about things.

To do things in a way you want to do them, you will have to acquire the ability to think the way you want to think; this is the first step toward getting rich.

To think what you want to think is to think TRUTH, regardless of appearances.

Every man has the natural and inherent power to think what he wants to think, but it requires far more effort to do so than it does to think the thoughts which are suggested by appearances. To think according to appearance is easy; to think truth regardless of appearances is laborious, and requires the expenditure of more power than any other work man is called upon to perform.

There is no labor from which most people shrink as they do from that of sustained and consecutive thought; it is the hardest work in the world. This is especially true when truth is contrary to appearances. Every appearance in the visible world tends to produce a corresponding form in the mind which observes it; and this can only be prevented by holding the thought of the TRUTH.

To look upon the appearance of disease will produce the form of disease in your own mind, and ultimately in your body, unless you hold the thought of the truth, which is that there is no disease; it is only an appearance, and the reality is health.

To look upon the appearances of poverty will produce corresponding forms in your own mind, unless you hold to the truth that there is no poverty; there is only abundance.

To think health when surrounded by the appearances of disease, or to think riches when in the midst of appearances of poverty, requires power; but he who acquires this power becomes a MASTER MIND. He can conquer fate; he can have what he wants.

This power can only be acquired by getting hold of the basic fact which is behind all appearances; and that fact is that there is one Thinking Substance, from which and by which all things are made.
Then we must grasp the truth that every thought held in this substance becomes a form, and that man can so impress his thoughts upon it as to cause them to take form and become visible things.

When we realize this, we lose all doubt and fear, for we know that we can create what we want to create; we can get what we want to have, and can become what we want to be. As a first step toward getting rich, you must believe the three fundamental statements given previously in this chapter; and in order to emphasize them. I repeat them here:-

**There is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.**

**A thought, in this substance, Produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.**

**Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.**

You must lay aside all other concepts of the universe than this monistic one; and you must dwell upon this until it is fixed in your mind, and has become your habitual thought. Read these creed statements over and over again; fix every word upon your memory, and meditate upon them until you firmly believe what they say. If a doubt comes to you, cast it aside as a sin. Do not listen to arguments against this idea; do not go to churches or lectures where a contrary concept of things is taught or preached. Do not read magazines or books which teach a different idea; if you get mixed up in your faith, all your efforts will be in vain.

Do not ask why these things are true, nor speculate as to how they can be true; simply take them on trust.

The science of getting rich begins with the absolute acceptance of this faith.

---

**Post #7 20070805-1622**

“**Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created”.**

“**In order to know more, do more, and be more we must have more;”**

Wallace D. Wattles

**CHAPTER 5 Increasing Life.**

YOU must get rid of the last vestige of the old idea that there is a Deity whose will it is that you should be poor, or whose purposes may be served by keeping you in poverty.

The Intelligent Substance which is All, and in All, and which lives in All and lives in you, is a consciously Living Substance. Being a consciously living substance, It must have the nature and inherent desire of every living intelligence for increase of life. Every living thing must continually seek for the enlargement of its life, because life, in the mere act of living, must increase itself.

A seed, dropped into the ground, springs into activity, and in the act of living produces a
hundred more seeds; life, by living, multiplies itself. It is forever Becoming More; it must do so, if it continues to be at all.

Intelligence is under this same necessity for continuous increase. Every thought we think makes it necessary for us to think another thought; consciousness is continually expanding.

Every fact we learn leads us to the learning of another fact; knowledge is continually increasing.

Every talent we cultivate brings to the mind the desire to cultivate another talent; we are subject to the urge of life, seeking expression, which ever drives us on to know more, to do more, and to be more.

**In order to know more, do more, and be more we must have more; we must have things to use, for we learn, and do, and become, only by using things.**

We must get rich, so that we can live more.

The desire for riches is simply the capacity for larger life seeking fulfillment; every desire is the effort of an unexpressed possibility to come into action. It is power seeking to manifest which causes desire. That which makes you want more money is the same as that which makes the plant grow; it is Life, seeking fuller expression.

The One Living Substance must be subject to this inherent law of all life; it is permeated with the desire to live more; that is why it is under the necessity of creating things.

**The One Substance desires to live more in you; hence it wants you to have all the things you can use.**

It is the desire of God that you should get rich. He wants you to get rich because he can express himself better through you if you have plenty of things to use in giving him expression. He can live more in you if you have unlimited command of the means of life.

**The universe desires you to have everything you want to have.**

Nature is friendly to your plans.

Everything is naturally for you.

Make up your mind that this is true.

It is essential, however that your purpose should harmonize with the purpose that is in All.

You must want real life, not mere pleasure of sensual gratification. Life is the performance of function; and the individual really lives only when he performs every function, physical, mental, and spiritual, of which he is capable, without excess in any.

You do not want to get rich in order to live swinishly, for the gratification of animal desires; that is not life. But the performance of every physical function is a part of life, and no one lives completely who denies the impulses of the body a normal and healthful expression.
You do not want to get rich solely to enjoy mental pleasures, to get knowledge, to gratify ambition, to outshine others, to be famous. All these are a legitimate part of life, but the man who lives for the pleasures of the intellect alone will only have a partial life, and he will never be satisfied with his lot.

You do not want to get rich solely for the good of others, to lose yourself for the salvation of mankind, to experience the joys of philanthropy and sacrifice. The joys of the soul are only a part of life; and they are no better or nobler than any other part.

You want to get rich in order that you may eat, drink, and be merry when it is time to do these things; in order that you may surround yourself with beautiful things, see distant lands, feed your mind, and develop your intellect; in order that you may love men and do kind things, and be able to play a good part in helping the world to find truth.

**But remember that extreme altruism is no better and no nobler than extreme selfishness; both are mistakes.**

Get rid of the idea that God wants you to sacrifice yourself for others, and that you can secure his favor by doing so; God requires nothing of the kind.

What he wants is that you should make the most of yourself, for yourself, and for others; and you can help others more by making the most of yourself than in any other way.

You can make the most of yourself only by getting rich; so it is right and praiseworthy that you should give your first and best thought to the work of acquiring wealth.

Remember, however, that the desire of Substance is for all, and its movements must be for more life to all; it cannot be made to work for less life to any, because it is equally in all, seeking riches and life.

**Intelligent Substance will make things for you, but it will not take things away from some one else and give them to you.**

You must get rid of the thought of competition. You are to create, not to compete for what is already created.

You do not have to take anything away from any one.

You do not have to drive sharp bargains.

You do not have to cheat, or to take advantage.

You do not need to let any man work for you for less than he earns.

You do not have to covet the property of others, or to look at it with wishful eyes; no man has anything of which you cannot have the like, and that without taking what he has away from him.

You are to become a creator, not a competitor; you are going to get what you want, but in such a way that when you get it every other man will have more than he has now.
I am aware that there are men who get a vast amount of money by proceeding in direct opposition to the statements in the paragraph above, and may add a word of explanation here. Men of the plutocratic (someone who exercises power by virtue of wealth) type, who become very rich, do so sometimes purely by their extraordinary ability on the plane of competition; and sometimes they unconsciously relate themselves to Substance in its great purposes and movements for the general racial upbuilding through industrial evolution. Rockefeller, Carnegie, Morgan, et al., have been the unconscious agents of the Supreme in the necessary work of systematizing and organizing productive industry; and in the end, their work will contribute immensely toward increased life for all. Their day is nearly over; they have organized production, and will soon be succeeded by the agents of the multitude, who will organize the machinery of distribution.

The multi-millionaires are like the monster reptiles of the prehistoric eras; they play a necessary part in the evolutionary process, but the same Power which produced them will dispose of them. And it is well to bear in mind that they have never been really rich; a record of the private lives of most of this class will show that they have really been the most abject and wretched of the poor.

Riches secured on the competitive plane are never satisfactory and permanent; they are yours to-day, and another's tomorrow. Remember, if you are to become rich in a scientific and certain way, you must rise entirely out of the competitive thought.

You must never think for a moment that the supply is limited. Just as soon as you begin to think that all the money is being "cornered" and controlled by bankers and others, and that you must exert yourself to get laws passed to stop this process, and so on; in that moment you drop into the competitive mind, and your power to cause creation is gone for the time being; and what is worse, you will probably arrest the creative movements you have already instituted.

KNOW that there are countless millions of dollars' worth of gold in the mountains of the earth, not yet brought to light; and know that if there were not, more would be created from Thinking Substance to supply your needs.

KNOW that the money you need will come, even if it is necessary for a thousand men to be led to the discovery of new gold mines to-morrow.

Never look at the visible supply; look always at the limitless riches in Formless Substance, and KNOW that they are coming to you as fast as you can receive and use them.

Nobody, by cornering the visible supply, can prevent you from getting what is yours.

So never allow yourself to think for an instant that all the best building spots will be taken before you get ready to build your house, unless you hurry.

Never worry about the trusts and combines, and get anxious for fear they will soon come to own the whole earth.

Never get afraid that you will lose what you want because some other person "beats you to it." That cannot possibly happen; you are not seeking any thing that is possessed by anybody else; you are causing what you want to be created from formless Substance, and the supply is without limits. Stick to the formulated statement:--
There is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.

A thought, in this substance, produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.

Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.

Post #8 20070805-1638

“Give to every man more than you take from him.” – Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 6 How Riches Come to You

WHEN I say that you do not have to drive sharp bargains, I do not mean that you do not have to drive any bargains at all, or that you are above the necessity for having any dealings with your fellow men. I mean that you will not need to deal with them unfairly; you do not have to get something for nothing, but can give to every man more than you take from him.

You cannot give every man more in cash market value than you take from him, but you can give him more in use value than the cash value of the thing you take from him.

The paper, ink, and other material in this book may not be worth the money you pay for it; but if the ideas suggested by it bring you thousands of dollars, you have not been wronged by those who sold it to you; they have given you a great use value for a small cash value.

Let us suppose that I own a picture by one of the great artists, which, in any civilized community, is worth thousands of dollars. I take it to Baffin Ray, and by "salesmanship" induce an Eskimo to give a bundle of furs worth $500 for it. I have really wronged him, for he has no use for the picture; it has no use value to him; it will not add to his life.

But suppose I give him a gun worth $50 for his furs; then he has made a good bargain. He has use for the gun; it will get him many more furs and much food; it will add to his life in every way; it will make him rich.

When you rise from the competitive to the creative plane, you can scan your business transactions very strictly, and if you are selling any man anything which does not add more to his life than the thing he give you in exchange, you can afford to stop it. You do not have to beat anybody in business. And if you are in a business which does beat people, get out of it at once.

Give every man more in use value than you take from him in cash value; then you are adding to the life of the world by every business transaction.

If you have people working for you, you must take from them more in cash value than you pay them in wages; but you can so organize your business that it will be filled with the principle of advancement, and so that each employee who wishes to do so may advance a little every day.

You can make your business do for your employees what this book is doing for you. You can
so conduct your business that it will be a sort of ladder, by which every employee who will take the trouble may climb to riches himself; and given the opportunity, if he will not do so it is not your fault.

And finally, because you are to cause the creation of your riches from Formless Substance which permeates all your environment, it does not follow that they are to take shape from the atmosphere and come into being before your eyes.

If you want a sewing machine, for instance, I do not mean to tell you that you are to impress the thought of a sewing machine on Thinking Substance until the machine is formed without hands, in the room where you sit, or elsewhere. But if you want a sewing machine, hold the mental image of it with the most positive certainty that it is being made, or is on its way to you. After once forming the thought, have the most absolute and unquestioning faith that the sewing machine is coming; never think of it, or speak, of it, in any other way than as being sure to arrive. Claim it as already yours.

It will be brought to you by the power of the Supreme Intelligence, acting upon the minds of men. If you live in Maine, it may be that a man will be brought from Texas or Japan to engage in some transaction which will result in your getting what you want.

If so, the whole matter will be as much to that man's advantage as it is to yours.

Do not forget for a moment that the Thinking Substance is through all, in all, communicating with all, and can influence all. The desire of Thinking Substance for fuller life and better living has caused the creation of all the sewing machines already made; and it can cause the creation of millions more, and will, whenever men set it in motion by desire and faith, and by acting in a Certain Way.

You can certainly have a sewing machine in your house; and it is just as certain that you can have any other thing or things which you want, and which you will use for the advancement of your own life and the lives of others.

You need not hesitate about asking largely; "it is your Father's pleasure to give you the kingdom," said Jesus.

Original Substance wants to live all that is possible in you, and wants you to have all that you can or will use for the living of the most abundant life.

If you fix upon your consciousness the fact that the desire you feel for the possession of riches is one with the desire of Omnipotence for more complete expression, your faith becomes invincible.

Once I saw a little boy sitting at a piano, and vainly trying to bring harmony out of the keys; and I saw that he was grieved and provoked by his inability to play real music. I asked him the cause of his vexation, and he answered, "I can feel the music in me, but I can't make my hands go right." The music in him was the URGE of Original Substance, containing all the possibilities of all life; all that there is of music was seeking expression through the child.

God, the One Substance, is trying to live and do and enjoy things through humanity. He is saying "I want hands to build wonderful structures, to play divine harmonies, to paint glorious pictures; I want feet to run my errands, eyes to see my beauties, tongues to tell mighty truths and to sing marvelous songs," and so on.
All that there is of possibility is seeking expression through men. God wants those who can play music to have pianos and every other instrument, and to have the means to cultivate their talents to the fullest extent; He wants those who can appreciate beauty to be able to surround themselves with beautiful things; He wants those who can discern truth to have every opportunity to travel and observe; He wants those who can appreciate dress to be beautifully clothed, and those who can appreciate good food to be luxuriously fed. He wants all these things because it is Himself that enjoys and appreciates them; it is God who wants to play, and sing, and enjoy beauty, and proclaim truth and wear fine clothes, and eat good foods. "it is God that worketh in you to will and to do," said Paul.

The desire you feel for riches is the infinite, seeking to express Himself in you as He sought to find expression in the little boy at the piano.

So you need not hesitate to ask largely.

Your part is to focalize and express the desire to God.

This is a difficult point with most people; they retain something of the old idea that poverty and self-sacrifice are pleasing to God. They look upon poverty as a part of the plan, a necessity of nature. They have the idea that God has finished His work, and made all that He can make, and that the majority of men must stay poor because there is not enough to go around.

They hold to so much of this erroneous thought that they feel ashamed to ask for wealth; they try not to want more than a very modest competence, just enough to make them fairly comfortable.

I recall now the case of one student who was told that he must get in mind a clear picture of the things he desired, so that the creative thought of them might be impressed on Formless Substance.

He was a very poor man, living in a rented house, and having only what he earned from day to day; and he could not grasp the fact that all wealth was his. So, after thinking the matter over, he decided that he might reasonably ask for a new rug for the floor of his best room, and an anthracite coal stove to heat the house during the cold weather.

Following the instructions given in this book, he obtained these things in a few months; and then it dawned upon him that he had not asked enough. He went through the house in which he lived, and planned all the improvements he would like to make in it; he mentally added a bay window here and a room there, until it was complete in his mind as his ideal home; and then he planned its furnishings.

Holding the whole picture in his mind, he began living in the Certain Way, and moving toward what he wanted; and he owns the house now, and is rebuilding it after the form of his mental image. And now, with still larger faith, he is going on to get greater things. It has been unto him according to his faith, and it is so with you and with all of us.

Post #9 20070805-1651

“Fix your attention on the best is to surround yourself with the best, and to become the
The Creative Power within us makes us into the image of that to which we give our attention.

We are Thinking Substance, and thinking substance always takes the form of that which it thinks about.” – Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 7 Gratitude.

THE illustrations given in the last chapter will have conveyed to the reader the fact that the first step toward getting rich is to convey the idea of your wants to the Formless Substance.

This is true, and you will see that in order to do so it becomes necessary to relate yourself to the Formless Intelligence in a harmonious way.

To secure this harmonious relation is a matter of such primary and vital importance that I shall give some space to its discussion here, and give you instructions which, if you will follow them, will be certain to bring you into perfect unity of mind with God.

The whole process of mental adjustment and atonement can be summed up in one word, gratitude.

First, you believe that there is one Intelligent Substance, from which all things proceed; second, you believe that this Substance gives you everything you desire; and third, you relate yourself to it by a feeling of deep and profound gratitude.

Many people who order their lives rightly in all other ways are kept in poverty by their lack of gratitude. Having received one gift from God, they cut the wires which connect them with Him by failing to make acknowledgment.

It is easy to understand that the nearer we live to the source of wealth, the more wealth we shall receive; and it is easy also to understand that the soul that is always grateful lives in closer touch with God than the one which never looks to Him in thankful acknowledgment.

The more gratefully we fix our minds on the Supreme when good things come to us, the more good things we will receive, and the more rapidly they will come; and the reason simply is that the mental attitude of gratitude draws the mind into closer touch with the source from which the blessings come.

If it is a new thought to you that gratitude brings your whole mind into closer harmony with the creative energies of the universe, consider it well, and you will see that it is true.

The good things you already have - have come to you along the line of obedience to certain laws.

Gratitude will lead your mind out along the ways by which things come; and it will keep you in close harmony with creative thought and prevent you from falling into competitive thought.

Gratitude alone can keep you looking toward the All, and prevent you from falling into the error of thinking of the supply as limited; and to do that would be fatal to your hopes.
There is a Law of Gratitude, and it is absolutely necessary that you should observe the law, if you are to get the results you seek.

The law of gratitude is the natural principle that action and reaction are always equal, and in opposite directions.

The grateful outreaching of your mind in thankful praise to the Supreme is a liberation or expenditure of force; it cannot fail to reach that to which it addressed, and the reaction is an instantaneous movement towards you.

"Draw nigh unto God, and He will draw nigh unto you." That is a statement of psychological truth.

And if your gratitude is strong and constant, the reaction in Formless Substance will be strong and continuous; the movement of the things you want will be always toward you. Notice the grateful attitude that Jesus took; how He always seems to be saying, "I thank Thee, Father, that Thou hearest me."

You cannot exercise much power without gratitude; for it is gratitude that keeps you connected with Power.

But the value of gratitude does not consist solely in getting you more blessings in the future. Without gratitude you cannot long keep from dissatisfied thought regarding things as they are.

The moment you permit your mind to dwell with dissatisfaction upon things as they are, you begin to lose ground. You fix attention upon the common, the ordinary, the poor, and the squalid and mean; and your mind takes the form of these things. Then you will transmit these forms or mental images to the Formless, and the common, the poor, the squalid, and mean will come to you.

To permit your mind to dwell upon the inferior is to become inferior and to surround yourself with inferior things.

On the other hand, to fix your attention on the best is to surround yourself with the best, and to become the best.

The Creative Power within us makes us into the image of that to which we give our attention.

We are Thinking Substance, and thinking substance always takes the form of that which it thinks about.

The grateful mind is constantly fixed upon the best; therefore it tends to become the best; it takes the form or character of the best, and will receive the best.

Also, faith is born of gratitude. The grateful mind continually expects good things, and expectation becomes faith. The reaction of gratitude upon one's own mind produces faith; and every outgoing wave of grateful thanksgiving increases faith.

He who has no feeling of gratitude cannot long retain a living faith; and without a living
faith you cannot get rich by the creative method, as we shall see in the following chapters.

It is necessary, then, to cultivate the habit of being grateful for every good thing that comes to you; and to give thanks continuously.

And because all things have contributed to your advancement, you should include all things in your gratitude.

Do not waste time thinking or talking about the shortcomings or wrong actions of plutocrats or trust magnates. Their organization of the world has made your opportunity; all you get really comes to you because of them.

Do not rage against, corrupt politicians; if it were not for politicians we should fall into anarchy, and your opportunity would be greatly lessened.

God has worked a long time and very patiently to bring us up to where we are in industry and government, and He is going right on with His work. There is not the least doubt that He will do away with plutocrats, trust magnates, captains of industry, and politicians as soon as they can be spared; but in the meantime, behold they are all very good.

Remember that they are all helping to arrange the lines of transmission along which your riches will come to you, and be grateful to them all. This will bring you into harmonious relations with the good in everything, and the good in everything will move toward you.

Post #10 20070805-1703

“Live in the new house, mentally, until it takes form around you physically. In the mental realm, enter at once into full enjoyment of the things you want.” Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 8 Thinking in the Certain Way.

TURN back to chapter 6 and read again the story of the man who formed a mental image of his house, and you will get a fair idea of the initial step toward getting rich. You must form a clear and definite mental picture of what you want; you cannot transmit an idea unless you have it yourself.

You must have it before you can give it; and many people fail to impress Thinking Substance because they have themselves only a vague and misty concept of the things they want to do, to have, or to become.

It is not enough that you should have a general desire for wealth "to do good with"; everybody has that desire.

It is not enough that you should have a wish to travel, see things, live more, etc. Everybody has those desires also.

If you were going to send a wireless message to a friend, you would not send the letters of the alphabet in their order, and let him construct the message for himself; nor would you take words at random from the dictionary. You would send a coherent sentence; one which
meant something.

When you try to impress your wants upon Substance, remember that it must be done by a coherent statement; you must know what you want, and be definite. You can never get rich, or start the creative power into action, by sending out unformed longings and vague desires.

Go over your desires just as the man I have described went over his house; see just what you want, and get a clear mental picture of it as you wish it to look when you get it.

That clear mental picture you must have continually in mind, as the sailor has in mind the port toward which he is sailing the ship; you must keep your face toward it all the time. You must no more lose sight of it than the steersman loses sight of the compass.

It is not necessary to take exercises in concentration, nor to set apart special times for prayer and affirmation, nor to "go into the silence," nor to do occult stunts of any kind.

These things are well enough, but all you need is to know what you want, and to want it badly enough so that it will stay in your thoughts.

Spend as much of your leisure time as you can in contemplating your picture, but no one needs to take exercises to concentrate his mind on a thing which he really wants; it is the things you do not really care about which require effort to fix your attention upon them.

And unless you really want to get rich, so that the desire is strong enough to hold your thoughts directed to the purpose as the magnetic pole holds the needle of the compass, it will hardly be worth while for you to try to carry out the instructions given in this book.

The methods herein set forth are for people whose desire for riches is strong enough to overcome mental laziness and the love of ease, and make them work.

The more clear and definite you make your picture then, and the more you dwell upon it, bringing out all its delightful details, the stronger your desire will be; and the stronger your desire, the easier it will be to hold your mind fixed upon the picture of what you want.

Something more is necessary, however, than merely to see the picture clearly. If that is all you do, you are only a dreamer, and will have little or no power for accomplishment.

Behind your clear vision must be the purpose to realize it; to bring it out in tangible expression.

And behind this purpose must be an invincible and unwavering FAITH that the thing is already yours; that it is "at hand" and you have only to take possession of it.

Live in the new house, mentally, until it takes form around you physically. In the mental realm, enter at once into full enjoyment of the things you want.

"Whatsoever things ye ask for when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them," said Jesus.

See the things you want as if they were actually around you all the time; see yourself as
owning and using them. Make use of them in imagination just as you will use them when
they are your tangible possessions. Dwell upon your mental picture until it is clear and
distinct, and then take the Mental Attitude of Ownership toward everything in that picture.
Take possession of it, in mind, in the full faith that it is actually yours. Hold to this mental
ownership; do not waiver for an instant in the faith that it is real.

And remember what was said in a proceeding chapter about gratitude; be as thankful for it
all the time as you expect to be when it has taken form. The man who can sincerely thank
God for the things which as yet he owns only in imagination, has real faith. He will get rich;
he will cause the creation of whatsoever he wants.

You do not need to pray repeatedly for things you want; it is not necessary to tell God about
it every day.

"Use not vain repetitions as the heathen do," said Jesus said to his pupils, "for your Father
knoweth the ye have need of these things before ye ask Him."

Your part is to intelligently formulate your desire for the things which make for a larger life,
and to get these desire arranged into a coherent whole; and then to impress this Whole
Desire upon the Formless Substance, which has the power and the will to bring you what
you want.

You do not make this impression by repeating strings of words; you make it by holding
the vision with unshakable PURPOSE to attain it, and with steadfast FAITH that you
do attain it.

The answer to prayer is not according to your faith while you are talking, but according to
your faith while you are working.

You cannot impress the mind of God by having a special Sabbath day set apart to tell Him
what you want, and the forgetting Him during the rest of the week. You cannot impress Him
by having special hours to go into your closet and pray, if you then dismiss the matter from
your mind until the hour of prayer comes again.

Oral prayer is well enough, and has its effect, especially upon yourself, in clarifying your
vision and strengthening your faith; but it is not your oral petitions which get you what you
want. In order to get rich you do not need a "sweet hour of prayer"; you need to "pray
without ceasing." And by prayer I mean holding steadily to your vision, with the purpose to
cause its creation into solid form, and the faith that you are doing so.

"Believe that ye receive them."

The whole matter turns on receiving, once you have clearly formed your vision. When you
have formed it, it is well to make an oral statement, addressing the Supreme in reverent
prayer; and from that moment you must, in mind, receive what you ask for.

Live in the new house; wear the fine clothes; ride in the automobile; go on the journey, and
confidently plan for greater journeys.

Think and speak of all the things you have asked for in terms of actual present ownership.

Imagine an environment, and a financial condition exactly as you want them, and live all the
time in that imaginary environment and financial condition. Mind, however, that you do not do this as a mere dreamer and castle builder; hold to the FAITH that the imaginary is being realized, and to the PURPOSE to realize it.

Remember that it is faith and purpose in the use of the imagination which make the difference between the scientist and the dreamer. And having learned this fact, it is here that you must learn the proper use of the Will.

**Post #11 20070805-1715**

“Get rich; that is the best way you can help the poor.”

“You cannot hold the mental image which is to make you rich if you fill your mind with pictures of poverty.” - Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 9 *How to Use the Will.*

TO set about getting rich in a scientific way, you do not try to apply your will power to anything outside of yourself.

Your have no right to do so, anyway.

It is wrong to apply your will to other men and women, in order to get them to do what you wish done.

It is as flagrantly wrong to coerce people by mental power as it is to coerce them by physical power.

If compelling people by physical force to do things for you reduces them to slavery, compelling them by mental means accomplishes exactly the same thing; the only difference is in methods.

If taking things from people by physical force is robbery, them taking things by mental force is robbery also; there is no difference in principle.

You have no right to use your will power upon another person, even "for his own good"; for you do not know what is for his good.

The science of getting rich does not require you to apply power or force to any other person, in any way whatsoever. There is not the slightest necessity for doing so; indeed, any attempt to use your will upon others will only tend to defeat your purpose.

You do not need to apply your will to things, in order to compel them to come to you.

That would simply be trying to coerce God, and would be foolish and useless, as well as irreverent.

You do not have to compel God to give you good things, any more than you have to use your will power to make the sun rise.

You do not have to use your will power to conquer an unfriendly deity, or to make stubborn
and rebellious forces do your bidding.

Substance is friendly to you, and is more anxious to give you what you want than you are to get it.

To get rich, you need only to use your will power upon yourself.

When you know what to think and do, then you must use your will to compel yourself to think and do the right things. That is the legitimate use of the will in getting what you want--to use it in holding yourself to the right course.

Use your will to keep yourself thinking and acting in the Certain Way.

Do not try to project your will, or your thoughts, or your mind out into space, to "act" on things or people.

Keep your mind at home; it can accomplish more there than elsewhere.

**Use your mind to form a mental image of what you want, and to hold that vision with faith and purpose; and use your will to keep your mind working in the Right Way.**

The more steady and continuous your faith and purpose, the more rapidly you will get rich, because you will make only POSITIVE impressions upon Substance; and you will not neutralize or offset them by negative impressions.

The picture of your desires, held with faith and purpose, is taken up by the Formless, and permeates it to great distances-throughout the universe, for all I know.

As this impression spreads, all things are set moving toward its realization; every living thing, every inanimate thing, and the things yet uncreated, are stirred toward bringing into being that which you want.

All force begins to be exerted in that direction; all things begin to move toward you.

The minds of people, everywhere, are influenced toward doing the things necessary to the fulfilling of your desires; and they work for you, unconsciously.

But you can check all this by starting a negative impression in the Formless Substance.

Doubt or unbelief is as certain to start a movement away from you as faith and purpose are to start one toward you.

It is by not understanding this that most people who try to make use of "mental science" in getting rich make their failure.

Every hour and moment you spend in giving heed to doubts and fears, every hour you spend in worry, every hour in which your soul is possessed by unbelief, sets a current away from you in the whole domain of intelligent Substance.

All the promises are unto them that believe and unto them only. Notice how insistent Jesus was upon this point of belief; and now you know the reason why.
Since belief is all important, it behooves you to guard your thoughts; and as your beliefs will be shaped to a very great extent by the things you observe and think about, it is important that you should command your attention.

And here the will comes into use; for it is by your will that you determine upon what things your attention shall be fixed.

If you want to become rich, you must not make a study of poverty.

Things are not brought into being by thinking about their opposites. Health is never to be attained by studying disease and thinking about disease; righteousness is not to be promoted by studying sin and thinking about sin; and no one ever got rich by studying poverty and thinking about poverty.

Medicine as a science of disease has increased disease; religion as a science of sin has promoted sin, and economics as a study of poverty will fill the world with wretchedness and want.

Do not talk about poverty; do not investigate it, or concern yourself with it. Never mind what its causes are; you have nothing to do with them.

What concerns you is the cure.

Do not spend your time in charitable work, or charity movements; all charity only tends to perpetuate the wretchedness it aims to eradicate.

I do not say that you should be hard hearted or unkind, and refuse to hear the cry of need; but you must not try to eradicate poverty in any of the conventional ways. Put poverty behind you, and put all that pertains to it behind you, and "make good."

Get rich; that is the best way you can help the poor.

And you cannot hold the mental image which is to make you rich if you fill your mind with pictures of poverty. Do not read books or papers which give circumstantial accounts of the wretchedness of the tenement dwellers, of the horrors of child labor, and so on. Do not read anything which fills your mind with gloomy images of want and suffering.

You cannot help the poor in the least by knowing about these things; and the wide-spread knowledge of them does not tend at all to do away with poverty.

What tends to do away with poverty is not the getting of pictures of poverty into your mind, but getting pictures of wealth into the minds of the poor.

You are not deserting the poor in their misery when you refuse to allow your mind to be filled with pictures of that misery.

Poverty can be done away with, not by increasing the number of well to do people who think about poverty, but by increasing the number of poor people who purpose with faith to get rich.

The poor do not need charity; they need inspiration. Charity only sends them a loaf of bread to keep them alive in their wretchedness, or gives them an entertainment to make them
forget for an hour or two; but inspiration will cause them to rise out of their misery.

If you want to help the poor, demonstrate to them that they can become rich; prove it by getting rich yourself.

The only way in which poverty will ever be banished from this world is by getting a large and constantly increasing number of people to practice the teachings of this book.

People must be taught to become rich by creation, not by competition.

Every man who becomes rich by competition throws down behind him the ladder by which he rises, and keeps others down; but every man who gets rich by creation opens a way for thousands to follow him, and inspires them to do so.

You are not showing hardness of heart or an unfeeling disposition when you refuse to pity poverty, see poverty, read about poverty, or think or talk about it, or to listen to those who do talk about it.

Use your will power to keep your mind OFF the subject of poverty, and to keep it fixed with faith and purpose ON the vision of what you want.

Post #12 20070805-1725

“Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.” Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 10 Further Use of the Will.

YOU cannot retain a true and clear vision of wealth if you are constantly turning your attention to opposing pictures, whether they be external or imaginary.

Do not tell of your past troubles of a financial nature, if you have had them, do not think of them at all. Do not tell of the poverty of your parents, or the hardships of your early life; to do any of these things is to mentally class yourself with the poor for the time being, and it will certainly check the movement of things in your direction.

"Let the dead bury their dead," as Jesus said.

Put poverty and all things that pertain to poverty completely behind you.

You have accepted a certain theory of the universe as being correct, and are resting all your hopes of happiness on its being correct; and what can you gain by giving heed to conflicting theories?

Do not read religious books which tell you that the world is soon coming to an end; and do not read the writing of muck-rakers and pessimistic philosophers who tell you that it is going to the devil.

The world is not going to the devil; it is going to God.
It is wonderful Becoming.

True, there may be a good many things in existing conditions which are disagreeable; but what is the use of studying them when they are certainly passing away, and when the study of them only tends to check their passing and keep them with us? Why give time and attention to things which are being removed by evolutionary growth, when you can hasten their removal only by promoting the evolutionary growth as far as your part of it goes?

No matter how horrible in seeming may be the conditions in certain countries, sections, or places, you waste your time and destroy your own chances by considering them.

You should interest yourself in the world's becoming rich.

Think of the riches the world is coming into, instead of the poverty it is growing out of; and bear in mind that the only way in which you can assist the world in growing rich is by growing rich yourself through the creative method--not the competitive one.

Give your attention wholly to riches; ignore poverty.

Whenever you think or speak of those who are poor, think and speak of them as those who are becoming rich; as those who are to be congratulated rather than pitied. Then they and others will catch the inspiration, and begin to search for the way out.

Because I say that you are to give your whole time and mind and thought to riches, it does not follow that you are to be sordid or mean.

To become really rich is the noblest aim you can have in life, for it includes everything else.

On the competitive plane, the struggle to get rich is a Godless scramble for power over other men; but when we come into the creative mind, all this is changed.

All that is possible in the way of greatness and soul unfoldment, of service and lofty endeavor, comes by way of getting rich; all is made possible by the use of things.

If you lack for physical health, you will find that the attainment of it is conditional on your getting rich.

Only those who are emancipated from financial worry, and who have the means to live a care-free existence and follow hygienic practices, can have and retain health.

Moral and spiritual greatness is possible only to those who are above the competitive battle for existence; and only those who are becoming rich on the plane of creative thought are free from the degrading influences of competition.

If your heart is set on domestic happiness, remember that love flourishes best where there is refinement, a high level of thought, and freedom from corrupting influences; and these are to be found only where riches are attained by the exercise of creative thought, without strife or rivalry.

You can aim at nothing so great or noble, I repeat, as to become rich; and you must fix your attention upon your mental picture of riches, to the exclusion of all that may tend to dim or obscure the vision.
You must learn to see the underlying TRUTH in all things; you must see beneath all seemingly wrong conditions the Great One Life ever moving forward toward fuller expression and more complete happiness.

It is the truth that there is no such thing as poverty; that there is only wealth.

Some people remain in poverty because they are ignorant of the fact that there is wealth for them; and these can best be taught by showing them the way to affluence in your own person and practice.

Others are poor because, while they feel that there is a way out, they are too intellectually indolent to put forth the mental effort necessary to find that way and by travel it; and for these the very best thing you can do is to arouse their desire by showing them the happiness that comes from being rightly rich.

Others still are poor because, while they have some notion of science, they have become so swamped and lost in the maze of metaphysical and occult theories that they do not know which road to take. They try a mixture of many systems and fail in all. For these, again, the very best thing, to do is to show the right way in your own person and practice; an ounce of doing things is worth a pound of theorizing.

The very best thing you can do for the whole world is to make the most of yourself.

You can serve God and man in no more effective way than by getting rich; that is, if you get rich by the creative method and not by the competitive one.

Another thing: We assert that this book gives in detail the principles of the science of getting rich; and if that is true, you do not need to read any other book upon the subject.

This may sound narrow and egotistical, but consider: there is no more scientific method of computation in mathematics than by addition, subtraction, multiplication, and division; no other method is possible.

There can be but one shortest distance between two points.

There is only one way to think scientifically, and that is to think in the way that leads by the most direct and simple route to the goal. No man has yet formulated a briefer or less complex "system" than the one set forth herein; it has been stripped of all non-essentials.

When you commence on this, lay all others aside; put them out of your mind altogether.

Read this book every day; keep it with you; commit it to memory, and do not think about other "systems" and theories. If you do, you will begin to have doubts, and to be uncertain and wavering in your thought; and then you will begin to make failures.

After you have made good and become rich, you may study other systems as much as you please; but until you are quite sure that you have gained what you want, do not read anything on this line but this book, unless it be the authors mentioned in the Preface.

And read only the most optimistic comments on the world's news; those in harmony with your picture.
Also, postpone your investigations into the occult. Do not dabble in theosophy, Spiritualism, or kindred studies. It is very likely that the dead still live, and are near; but if they are, let them alone; mind your own business.

Wherever the spirits of the dead may be, they have their own work to do, and their own problems to solve; and we have no right to interfere with them. We cannot help them, and it is very doubtful whether they can help us, or whether we have any right to trespass upon their time if they can. Let the dead and the hereafter alone, and solve your own problem; get rich.

If you begin to mix with the occult, you will start mental cross-currents which will surely bring your hopes to shipwreck. Now, this and the preceding chapters have brought us to the following statement of basic facts:

There is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.

A thought, in this substance, Produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.

Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.

In order to do this, man must pass from the competitive to the creative mind; he must form a clear mental picture of the things he wants, and hold this picture in his thoughts with the fixed PURPOSE to get what he wants, and the unwavering FAITH that he does get what he wants, closing his mind against all that may tend to shake his purpose, dim his vision, or quench his faith.

And in addition to all this, we shall now see that he must live and act in a Certain Way.

Post #13 20070805-1740

“By thought, the thing you want is brought to you; by action you receive it.”
Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 11 Acting in the Certain Way.

THOUGHT is the creative power, or the impelling force which causes the creative power to act; thinking in a Certain Way will bring riches to you, but you must not rely upon thought alone, paying no attention to personal action. That is the rock upon which many otherwise scientific metaphysical thinkers meet shipwreck--the failure to connect thought with personal action.

We have not yet reached the stage of development, even supposing such a stage to be possible, in which man can create directly from Formless Substance without nature's processes or the work of human hands; man must not only think, but his personal action must supplement his thought.

By thought you can cause the gold in the hearts of the mountains to be impelled toward you; but it will not mine itself, refine itself, coin itself into double eagles, and come rolling along
the roads seeking its way into your pocket.

Under the impelling power of the Supreme Spirit, men's affairs will be so ordered that some one will be led to mine the gold for you; other men's business transactions will be so directed that the gold will be brought toward you, and you must so arrange your own business affairs that you may be able to receive it when it comes to you.

Your thought makes all things, animate and inanimate, work to bring you what you want; but your personal activity must be such that you can rightly receive what you want when it reaches you.

You are not to take it as charity, nor to steal it; you must give every man more in use value than he gives you in cash value.

The scientific use of thought consists in forming a clear and distinct mental image of what you want; in holding fast to the purpose to get what you want; and in realizing with grateful faith that you do get what you want.

Do not try to 'project' your thought in any mysterious or occult way, with the idea of having it go out and do things for you; that is wasted effort, and will weaken your power to think with sanity.

The action of thought in getting rich is fully explained in the preceding chapters; your faith and purpose positively impress your vision upon Formless Substance, which has THE SAME DESIRE FOR MORE LIFE THAT YOU HAVE; and this vision, received from you, sets all the creative forces at work IN AND THROUGH THEIR REGULAR CHANNELS OF ACTION, but directed toward you.

It is not your part to guide or supervise the creative process; all you have to do with that is to retain your vision, stick to your purpose, and maintain your faith and gratitude.

But you must act in a Certain Way, so that you can appropriate what is yours when it comes to you; so that you can meet the things you have in your picture, and put them in their proper places as they arrive.

You can really see the truth of this. When things reach you, they will be in the hands of other men, who will ask an equivalent for them.

**And you can only get what is yours by giving the other man what is his.**

Your pocketbook is not going to be transformed into a Fortunata's purse, which shall be always full of money without effort on your part.

**This is the crucial point in the science of getting rich; right here, where thought and personal action must be combined.**

There are very many people who, consciously or unconsciously, set the creative forces in action by the strength and persistence of their desires, but who remain poor because they do not provide for the reception of the thing they want when it comes.

**By thought, the thing you want is brought to you; by action you receive it.**
Whatever your action is to be, it is evident that you must act NOW.

You cannot act in the past, and it is essential to the clearness of your mental vision that you dismiss the past from your mind.

You cannot act in the future, for the future is not here yet. And you cannot tell how you will want to act in any future contingency until that contingency has arrived.

Because you are not in the right business, or the right environment now, do not think that you must postpone action until you get into the right business or environment. And do not spend time in the present taking thought as to the best course in possible future emergencies; have faith in your ability to meet any emergency when it arrives.

If you act in the present with your mind on the future, your present action will be with a divided mind, and will not be effective.

Put your whole mind into present action.

Do not give your creative impulse to Original Substance, and then sit down and wait for results; if you do, you will never get them.

Act now.

There is never any time but now, and there never will be any time but now.

If you are ever to begin to make ready for the reception of what you want, you must begin now.

And your action, whatever it is, must most likely be in your present business or employment, and must be upon the persons and things in your present environment.

You cannot act where you are not; you cannot act where you have been, and you cannot act where you are going to be; you can act only where you are.

Do not bother as to whether yesterday's work was well done or ill done; do to-day's work well.

Do not try to do tomorrow's work now; there will be plenty of time to do that when you get to it.

Do not try, by occult or mystical means, to act on people or things that are out of your reach.

Do not wait for a change of environment, before you act; get a change of environment by action.

You can so act upon the environment in which you are now, as to cause yourself to be transferred to a better environment.

Hold with faith and purpose the vision of yourself in the better environment, but act upon your present environment with all your heart, and with all your strength, and with all your mind.
Do not spend any time in day dreaming or castle building; hold to the one vision of what you want, and act NOW.

Do not cast about, seeking some new thing to do or some strange, unusual, or remarkable action to perform as a first step toward getting rich. It is probable that your actions, at least for some time to come, will be the same ones you have been performing for some time past, but you are to begin now to perform these actions in the certain way, which will surely make you rich.

If you are engaged in some business, and feel that it is not the right one for you, do not wait until you get into the right business before you begin to act.

Do not feel discouraged or sit down and lament because you are misplaced. No one is so misplaced that he cannot find the right place, and no one is so involved in the wrong business that he cannot get into the right business.

Hold the vision of yourself in the right business, with the purpose to get into it and the faith that you will get into it and are getting into it, but ACT in your present business. Use your present business as the means of getting a better one, and use your present environment as the means of getting into a better one. Your vision of the right business, if held with faith and purpose, will cause the supreme power to move the right business toward you. And your action, if performed in the certain way, will cause you to move toward the business.

If you are an employee or wage earner and feel that you must change places in order to get what you want, do not “project” your thought into space and rely upon it to get you another job. It will probably fail to do so.

Hold the vision of yourself in the job you want while you ACT with faith and purpose on the job you have, and you will certainly get the job you want.

Your vision and faith will set the creative force in motion to bring it toward you, and your action will cause the forces in your own environment to move you toward the place you want. In closing this chapter, we will add another statement to our syllabus:

There is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.

A thought in this substance produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.

A person can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.

In order to do this, a person must pass from the competitive to the creative mind; he must form a clear mental picture of the things he wants, and hold this picture in his thoughts with the fixed PURPOSE to get what he wants, and the unwavering FAITH that he does get what he wants, closing his mind to all that may tend to shake his purpose, dim his vision, or quench his faith.

So that he may receive what he wants when it comes, a person must act NOW upon the people and things in his present environment.
“Every day is either a successful day or a day of failure; and it is the successful days which get you what you want.

Do, every day, all that you can do that day, and do each act in an efficient manner.

You can advance only be being larger than your present place; and no man is larger than his present place who leaves undone any of the work pertaining to that place.

The world is advanced only by those who more than fill their present places.” - Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 12 Efficient Action.

YOU must use your thought as directed in previous chapters, and begin to do what you can do where you are; and you must do ALL that you can do where you are.

You can advance only be being larger than your present place; and no man is larger than his present place who leaves undone any of the work pertaining to that place.

The world is advanced only by those who more than fill their present places.

If no man quite filled his present place, you can see that there must be a going backward in everything.

Those who do not quite fill their present places are dead weight upon society, government, commerce, and industry; they must be carried along by others at a great expense. The progress of the world is retarded only by those who do not fill the places they are holding; they belong to a former age and a lower stage or plane of life, and their tendency is toward degeneration.

No society could advance if every man was smaller than his place; social evolution is guided by the law of physical and mental evolution. In the animal world, evolution is caused by excess of life.

When an organism has more life than can be expressed in the functions of its own plane, it develops the organs of a higher plane, and a new species is originated.

There never would have been new species had there not been organisms which more than filled their places. The law is exactly the same for you; your getting rich depends upon your applying this principle to your own affairs.

Every day is either a successful day or a day of failure; and it is the successful days which get you what you want.

If everyday is a failure, you can never get rich; while if every day is a success, you cannot fail to get rich.

If there is something that may be done today, and you do not do it, you have failed in so far as that thing is concerned; and the consequences may be more disastrous than you imagine.
You cannot foresee the results of even the most trivial act; you do not know the workings of all the forces that have been set moving in your behalf.

Much may be depending on your doing some simple act; it may be the very thing which is to open the door of opportunity to very great possibilities.

You can never know all the combinations which Supreme Intelligence is making for you in the world of things and of things and of human affairs; your neglect or failure to do some small thing may cause a long delay in getting what you want.

**Do, every day, ALL that can be done that day.**

There is, however, a limitation or qualification of the above that you must take into account.

You are not to overwork, nor to rush blindly into your business in the effort to do the greatest possible number of things in the shortest possible time.

You are not to try to do tomorrow's work today, nor to do a week's work in a day.

It is really not the number of things you do, but the EFFICIENCY of each separate action that counts.

Every act is, in itself, either a success or a failure.

Every act is, in itself, either effective or inefficient.

Every inefficient act is a failure, and if you spend your life in doing inefficient acts, your whole life will be a failure.

The more things you do, the worse for you, if all your acts are inefficient ones.

On the other hand, every efficient act is a success in itself, and if every act of your life is an efficient one, your whole life MUST be a success.

The cause of failure is doing too many things in an inefficient manner, and not doing enough things in an efficient manner.

You will see that it is a self-evident proposition that if you do not do any inefficient acts, and if you do a sufficient number of efficient acts, you will become rich. If, now, it is possible for you to make each act an efficient one, you see again that the getting of riches is reduced to an exact science, like mathematics.

The matter turns, then, on the questions whether you can make each separate act a success in itself. And this you can certainly do.

You can make each act a success, because ALL Power is working with you; and ALL Power cannot fail.

Power is at your service; and to make each act efficient you have only to put power into it.

Every action is either strong or weak; and when every one is strong, you are acting in the Certain Way which will make you rich.
Every act can be made strong and efficient by holding your vision while you are doing it, and putting the whole power of your FAITH and PURPOSE into it.

It is at this point that the people fail who separate mental power from personal action. They use the power of mind in one place and at one time, and they act in another pace and at another time. So their acts are not successful in themselves; too many of them are inefficient. But if ALL Power goes into every act, no matter how commonplace, every act will be a success in itself; and as in the nature of things every success opens the way to other successes, your progress toward what you want, and the progress of what you want toward you, will become increasingly rapid.

Remember that successful action is cumulative in its results. Since the desire for more life is inherent in all things, when a man begins to move toward larger life more things attach themselves to him, and the influence of his desire is multiplied.

Do, every day, all that you can do that day, and do each act in an efficient manner.

In saying that you must hold your vision while you are doing each act, however trivial or commonplace, I do not mean to say that it is necessary at all times to see the vision distinctly to its smallest details. It should be the work of your leisure hours to use your imagination on the details of your vision, and to contemplate them until they are firmly fixed upon memory. If you wish speedy results, spend practically all your spare time in this practice.

By continuous contemplation you will get the picture of what you want, even to the smallest details, so firmly fixed upon your mind, and so completely transferred to the mind of Formless Substance, that in your working hours you need only to mentally refer to the picture to stimulate your faith and purpose, and cause your best effort to be put forth.

Contemplate your picture in your leisure hours until your consciousness is so full of it that you can grasp it instantly.

You will become so enthused with its bright promises that the mere thought of it will call forth the strongest energies of your whole being.

Let us again repeat our syllabus, and by slightly changing the closing statements bring it to the point we have now reached.

There is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.

A thought, in this substance, Produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.

Man can form things in his thought, and, by impressing his thought upon formless substance, can cause the thing he thinks about to be created.

In order to do this, man must pass from the competitive to the creative mind; he must form a clear mental picture of the things he wants, and do, with faith and purpose, all that can be done each day, doing each separate thing in an efficient manner.
“You will get rich most easily in point of effort, if you do that for which you are best fitted; but you will get rich most satisfactorily if you do that which you WANT to do.

Doing what you want to do is life; and there is no real satisfaction in living if we are compelled to be forever doing something which we do not like to do, and can never do what we want to do.” – Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 13 Getting into the Right Business.

SUCCESS, in any particular business, depends for one thing upon your possessing in a well-developed state the faculties required in that business.

Without good musical faculty no one can succeed as a teacher of music; without well-developed mechanical faculties no one can achieve great success in any of the mechanical trades; without tact and the commercial faculties no one can succeed in mercantile pursuits.

But to possess in a well-developed state the faculties required in your particular vocation does not insure getting rich.

There are musicians who have remarkable talent, and who yet remain poor; there are blacksmiths, carpenters, and so on who have excellent mechanical ability, but who do not get rich; and there are merchants with good faculties for dealing with men who nevertheless fail.

The different faculties are tools; it is essential to have good tools, but it is also essential that the tools should be used in the Right Way.

One man can take a sharp saw, a square, a good plane, and so on, and build a handsome article of furniture; another man can take the same tools and set to work to duplicate the article, but his production will be a botch. He does not know how to use good tools in a successful way.

The various faculties of your mind are the tools with which you must do the work which is to make you rich; it will be easier for you to succeed if you get into a business for which you are well equipped with mental tools.

Generally speaking, you will do best in that business which will use your strongest faculties; the one for which you are naturally "best fitted." But there are limitations to this statement, also.

No man should regard his vocation as being irrevocably fixed by the tendencies with which he was born.

You can get rich in ANY business, for if you have not the right talent for you can develop that talent; it merely means that you will have to make your tools as you go along, instead of confining yourself to the use of those with which you were born.

It will be EASIER for you to succeed in a vocation for which you already have the talents in a well-developed state; but you CAN succeed in any vocation, for you can develop any rudimentary talent, and there is no talent of which you have not at least the
rudiment.

You will get rich most easily in point of effort, if you do that for which you are best fitted; but you will get rich most satisfactorily if you do that which you WANT to do.

Doing what you want to do is life; and there is no real satisfaction in living if we are compelled to be forever doing something which we do not like to do, and can never do what we want to do.

And it is certain that you can do what you want to do; the desire to do it is proof that you have within you the power which can do it.

Desire is a manifestation of power.

The desire to play music is the power which can play music seeking expression and development; the desire to invent mechanical devices is the mechanical talent seeking expression and development.

Where there is no power, either developed or undeveloped, to do a thing, there is never any desire to do that thing; and where there is strong desire to do a thing, it is certain proof that the power to do it is strong, and only requires to be developed and applied in the Right Way.

All things else being equal, it is best to select the business for which you have the best developed talent; but if you have a strong desire to engage in any particular line of work, you should select that work as the ultimate end at which you aim.

You can do what you want to do, and it is your right and privilege to follow the business or avocation which will be most congenial and pleasant.

You are not obliged to do what you do not like to do, and should not do it except as a means to bring you to the doing of the thing you want to do.

If there are past mistakes whose consequences have placed you in an undesirable business or environment, you may be obliged for some time to do what you do not like to do; but you can make the doing of it pleasant by knowing that it is making it possible for you to come to the doing of what you want to do.

If you feel that you are not in the right vocation, do not act too hastily in trying to get into another one. The best way, generally, to change business or environment is by growth.

Do not be afraid to make a sudden and radical change if the opportunity is presented, and you feel after careful consideration that it is the right opportunity; but never take sudden or radical action when you are in doubt as to the wisdom of doing so.

There is never any hurry on the creative plane; and there is no lack of opportunity.

When you get out of the competitive mind you will understand that you never need to act hastily.

No one else is going to beat you to the thing you want to do; there is enough for all. If one space is taken, another and a better one will be opened for you a little farther on; there is plenty of time.
When you are in doubt, wait.

Fall back on the contemplation of your vision, and increase your faith and purpose; and by all means, in times of doubt and indecision, cultivate gratitude.

A day or two spent in contemplating the vision of what you want, and in earnest thanksgiving that you are getting it, will bring your mind into such close relationship with the Supreme that you will make no mistake when you do act.

**There is a mind which knows all there is to know; and you can come into close unity with this mind by faith and the purpose to advance in life, if you have deep gratitude.**

Mistakes come from acting hastily, or from acting in fear or doubt, or in forgetfulness of the Right Motive, which is more life to all, and less to none.

As you go on in the Certain Way, opportunities will come to you in increasing number; and you will need to be very steady in your faith and purpose, and to keep in close touch with the All Mind by reverent gratitude.

Do all that you can do in a perfect manner every day, but do it without haste, worry, or fear. Go as fast as you can, but never hurry.

Remember that in the moment you begin to hurry you cease to be a creator and become a competitor; you drop back upon the old plane again.

Whenever you find yourself hurrying, call a halt; fix your attention on the mental image of the thing you want, and begin to give thanks that you are getting it.

**The exercise of GRATITUDE will never fail to strengthen your faith and renew your purpose.**

---

Post #16 20070805-1825

“*What I want for myself, I want for everybody.*"

“*Increase is what all men and all women are seeking; it is the urge of the Formless Intelligence within them, seeking fuller expression.*

**The desire for increase is inherent in all nature; it is the fundamental impulse of the universe.**

*All human activities are based on the desire for increase; people are seeking more food, more clothes, better shelter, more luxury, more beauty, more knowledge, more pleasure-- increase in something, more life.*”

Wallace D. Wattle

CHAPTER 14 *The Impression of Increase.*

**WHETHER** you change your vocation or not, your actions for the present must be those pertaining to the business in which you are now engaged.
You can get into the business you want by making constructive use of the business you are already established in; by doing your daily work in a Certain Way.

And in so far as your business consists in dealing with other men, whether personally or by letter, the key-thought of all your efforts must be to convey to their minds the impression of increase.

**Increase is what all men and all women are seeking; it is the urge of the Formless Intelligence within them, seeking fuller expression.**

The desire for increase is inherent in all nature; it is the fundamental impulse of the universe. All human activities are based on the desire for increase; people are seeking more food, more clothes, better shelter, more luxury, more beauty, more knowledge, more pleasure— increase in something, more life. Every living thing is under this necessity for continuous advancement; where increase of life ceases, dissolution and death set in at once.

Man instinctively knows this, and hence he is forever seeking more.

This law of perpetual increase is set forth by Jesus in the parable of the talents; only those who gain more retain any; from him who hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

**The normal desire for increased wealth is not an evil or a reprehensible thing; it is simply the desire for more abundant life; it is aspiration.**

And because it is the deepest instinct of their natures, all men and women are attracted to him who can give them more of the means of life.

In following the Certain Way as described in the foregoing pages, you are getting continuous increase for yourself, and you are giving it to all with whom you deal.

**You are a creative center, from which increase is given off to all.**

Be sure of this, and convey assurance of the fact to every man, woman, and child with whom you come in contact. No matter how small the transaction, even if it be only the selling of a stick of candy to a little child, put into it the thought of increase, and make sure that the customer is impressed with the thought.

**Convey the impression of advancement with everything you do**, so that all people shall receive the impression that you are an Advancing Man, and that you advance all who deal with you. Even to the people whom you meet in a social way, without any thought of business, and to whom you do not try to sell anything, give the thought of increase.

You can convey this impression by holding the unshakable faith that you, yourself, are in the Way of Increase; and by letting this faith inspire, fill, and permeate every action.

Do everything that you do in the firm conviction that you are an advancing personality, and that you are giving advancement to everybody.

Feel that you are getting rich, and that in so doing you are making others rich, and conferring benefits on all.
Do not boast or brag of your success, or talk about it unnecessarily; true faith is never boastful.

Wherever you find a boastful person, you find one who is secretly doubtful and afraid. Simply feel the faith, and let it work out in every transaction; let every act and tone and look express the quiet assurance that you are getting rich; that you are already rich.

Words will not be necessary to communicate this feeling to others; they will feel the sense of increase when in your presence, and will be attracted to you again.

You must so impress others that they will feel that in associating with you they will get increase for themselves. See that you give them a use value greater than the cash value you are taking from them.

Take an honest pride in doing this, and let everybody know it; and you will have no lack of customers.

People will go where they are given increase; and the Supreme, which desires increase in all, and which knows all, will move toward you men and women who have never heard of you.

Your business will increase rapidly, and you will be surprised at the unexpected benefits which will come to you. You will be able from day to day to make larger combinations, secure greater advantages, and to go on into a more congenial vocation if you desire to do so.

But doing thing all this, you must never lose sight of your vision of what you want, or your faith and purpose to get what you want.

Let me here give you another word of caution in regard to motives.

Beware of the insidious temptation to seek for power over other men.

Nothing is so pleasant to the unformed or partially developed mind as the exercise of power or dominion over others. The desire to rule for selfish gratification has been the curse of the world. For countless ages kings and lords have drenched the earth with blood in their battles to extend their dominions; this not to seek more life for all, but to get more power for themselves.

To-day, the main motive in the business and industrial world is the same; men Marshal their armies of dollars, and lay waste the lives and hearts of millions in the same mad scramble for power over others. Commercial kings, like political kings, are inspired by the lust for power.

Jesus saw in this desire for mastery the moving impulse of that evil world He sought to overthrow. Read the twenty-third chapter of Matthew, and see how He pictures the lust of the Pharisees to be called "Master," to sit in the high places, to domineer over others, and to lay burdens on the backs of the less fortunate; and note how He compares this lust for dominion with the brotherly seeking for the Common Good to which He calls His disciples.

Look out for the temptation to seek for authority, to become a "master," to be considered as
one who is above the common herd, to impress others by lavish display, and so on.

The mind that seeks for mastery over others is the competitive mind; and the competitive mind is not the creative one. In order to master your environment and your destiny, it is not at all necessary that you should rule over your fellow men and indeed, when you fall into the world's struggle for the high places, you begin to be conquered by fate and environment, and your getting rich becomes a matter of chance and speculation.

Beware of the competitive mind!! No better statement of the principle of creative action can be formulated than the favorite declaration of the late "Golden Rule" Jones of Toledo: "What I want for myself, I want for everybody."

Post #17 20070805-1837

“Do all the work you can do, every day, and do each piece of work in a perfectly successful manner; put the power of success, and the purpose to get rich, into everything that you do”. - Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 15 The Advancing Man.

WHAT I have said in the last chapter applies as well to the professional man and the wage-earner as to the man who is engaged in mercantile business.

No matter whether you are a physician, a teacher, or a clergyman, if you can give increase of life to others and make them sensible of the fact, they will be attracted to you, and you will get rich.

The physician who holds the vision of himself as a great and successful healer, and who works toward the complete realization of that vision with faith and purpose, as described in former chapters, will come into such close touch with the Source of Life that he will be phenomenally successful; patients will come to him in throngs.

No one has a greater opportunity to carry into effect the teaching of this book than the practitioner of medicine; it does not matter to which of the various schools he may belong, for the principle of healing is common to all of them, and may be reached by all alike.

The Advancing Man in medicine, who holds to a clear mental image of himself as successful, and who obeys the laws of faith, purpose, and gratitude, will cure every curable case he undertakes, no matter what remedies he may use.

In the field of religion, the world cries out for the clergyman who can teach his hearers the true science of abundant life. He who masters the details of the science of getting rich, together with the allied sciences of being well, of being great, and of winning love, and who teaches these details from the pulpit, will never lack for a congregation.

This is the gospel that the world needs; it will give increase of life, and men will hear it gladly, and will give liberal support to the man who brings it to them.

What is now needed is a demonstration of the science of life from the pulpit. We want preachers who can not only tell us how, but who in their own persons will show us how.
We need the preacher who will himself be rich, healthy, great, and beloved, to teach us how to attain to these things; and when he comes he will find a numerous and loyal following.

The same is true of the teacher who can inspire the children with the faith and purpose of the advancing life. He will never be "out of a job." And any teacher who has this faith and purpose can give it to his pupils; he cannot help giving it to them if it is part of his own life and practice.

What is true of the teacher, preacher, and physician is true of the lawyer, dentist, real estate man, insurance agent--of everybody.

The combined mental and personal action I have described is infallible; it cannot fail.

Every man and woman who follows these instructions steadily, perseveringly, and to the letter, will get rich.

The law of the Increase of Life is as mathematically certain in its operation as the law of gravitation; getting rich is an exact science.

The wage-earner will find this as true of his case as of any of the others mentioned. Do not feel that you have no chance to get rich because you are working where there is no visible opportunity for advancement, where wages are small and the cost of living high. Form your clear mental vision of what you want, and begin to act with faith and purpose.

Do all the work you can do, every day, and do each piece of work in a perfectly successful manner; put the power of success, and the purpose to get rich, into everything that you do.

But do not do this merely with the idea of currying favor with your employer, in the hope that he, or those above you, will see your good work and advance you; it is not likely that they will do so.

The man who is merely a "good" workman, filling his place to the very best of his ability, and satisfied with that, is valuable to his employer; and it is not to the employer's interest to promote him; he is worth more where he is.

To secure advancement, something more is necessary than to be too large for your place.

The man who is certain to advance is the one who is too big for his place, and who has a clear concept of what he wants to be; who knows that he can become what he wants to be and who is determined to BE what he wants to be.

Do not try to more than fill your present place with a view to pleasing your employer; do it with the idea of advancing yourself.

Hold the faith and purpose of increase during work hours, after work hours, and before work hours.

Hold it in such a way that every person who comes in contact with you, whether foreman, fellow workman, or social acquaintance, will feel the power of purpose radiating from you; so that every one will get the sense of advancement and increase from you.

Men will be attracted to you, and if there is no possibility for advancement in your present
job, you will very soon see an opportunity to take another job.

There is a Power which never fails to present opportunity to the Advancing Man who is moving in obedience to law.

God cannot help helping you, if you act in a Certain Way; He must do so in order to help Himself.

There is nothing in your circumstances or in the industrial situation that can keep you down. If you cannot get rich working for the steel trust, you can get rich on a ten-acre farm; and if you begin to move in the Certain Way, you will certainly escape from the "clutches" of the steel trust and get on to the farm or wherever else you wish to be.

If a few thousands of its employees would enter upon the Certain Way, the steel trust would soon be in a bad plight; it would have to give its workingmen more opportunity, or go out of business. Nobody has to work for a trust; the trusts can keep men in so called hopeless conditions only so long as there are men who are too ignorant to know of the science of getting rich, or too intellectually slothful to practice it.

Begin this way of thinking and acting, and your faith and purpose will make you quick to see any opportunity to better your condition.

Such opportunities will speedily come, for the Supreme, working in All, and working for you, will bring them before you.

Do not wait for an opportunity to be all that you want to be; when an opportunity to be more than you are now is presented and you feel impelled toward it, take it. It will be the first step toward a greater opportunity.

There is no such thing possible in this universe as a lack of opportunities for the man who is living the advancing life.

It is inherent in the constitution of the cosmos that all things shall be for him and work together for his good; and he must certainly get rich if he acts and thinks in the Certain Way.

So let wage-earning men and women study this book with great care, and enter with confidence upon the course of action it prescribes; it will not fail.

---

Post #18 20070805-1850

“You keep your faith, hold to your purpose, have gratitude, and do, every day all that can be done that day, doing each separate act in a successful manner.”

“Study this book. Make it your constant companion until you have mastered all the ideas contained in it.” - Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 16 Some Cautions, and Concluding Observations.

MANY people will scoff at the idea that there is an exact science of getting rich; holding the impression that the supply of wealth is limited, they will insist that social and governmental
institutions must be changed before even any considerable number of people can acquire a competence.

But this is not true.

It is true that existing governments keep the masses in poverty, but this is because the masses do not think and act in the Certain Way.

If the masses begin to move forward as suggested in this book, neither governments nor industrial systems can check them; all systems must be modified to accommodate the forward movement.

If the people have the Advancing Mind, have the Faith that they can become rich, and move forward with the fixed purpose to become rich, nothing can possibly keep them in poverty.

Individuals may enter upon the Certain Way at any time, and under any government, and make themselves rich; and when any considerable number of individuals do so under any government, they will cause the system to be so modified as to open the way for others.

The more men who get rich on the competitive plane, the worse for others; the more who get rich on the creative plane, the better for others.

The economic salvation of the masses can only be accomplished by getting a large number of people to practice the scientific method set down in this book, and become rich. These will show others the way, and inspire them with a desire for real life, with the faith that it can be attained, and with the purpose to attain it.

For the present, however, it is enough to know that neither the government under which you live nor the capitalistic or competitive system of industry can keep you from getting rich.

When you enter upon the creative plane of thought you will rise above all these things and become a citizen of another kingdom.

But remember that your thought must be held upon the creative plane; you are never for an instant to be betrayed into regarding the supply as limited, or into acting on the moral level of competition.

Whenever you do fall into old ways of thought, correct yourself instantly; for when you are in the competitive mind, you have lost the cooperation of the Mind of the Whole.

Do not spend any time in planning as to how you will meet possible emergencies in the future, except as the necessary policies may affect your actions today.

You are concerned with doing today's work in a perfectly successful manner, and not with emergencies which may arise tomorrow; you can attend to them as they come.

Do not concern yourself with questions as to how you shall surmount obstacles which may loom upon your business horizon, unless you can see plainly that your course must be altered today in order to avoid them.

No matter how tremendous an obstruction may appear at a distance, you will find that if you go on in the Certain Way it will disappear as you approach it, or that a way over, though, or
around it will appear.

No possible combination of circumstances can defeat a man or woman who is proceeding to get rich along strictly scientific lines. No man or woman who obeys the law can fail to get rich, any more than one can multiply two by two and fail to get four.

Give no anxious thought to possible disasters, obstacles, panics, or unfavorable combinations of circumstances; it is time enough to meet such things when they present themselves before you in the immediate present, and you will find that every difficulty carries with it the wherewithal for its overcoming.

Guard your speech. Never speak of yourself, your affairs, or of anything else in a discouraged or discouraging way.

Never admit the possibility of failure, or speak in a way that infers failure as a possibility.

Never speak of the times as being hard, or of business conditions as being doubtful. Times may be hard and business doubtful for those who are on the competitive plane, but they can never be so for you; you can create what you want, and you are above fear.

When others are having hard times and poor business, you will find your greatest opportunities.

Train yourself to think of and to look upon the world as a something which is Becoming, which is growing; and to regard seeming evil as being only that which is undeveloped. Always speak in terms of advancement; to do otherwise is to deny your faith, and to deny your faith is to lose it.

Never allow yourself to feel disappointed. You may expect to have a certain thing at a certain time, and not get it at that time; and this will appear to you like failure.

But if you hold to your faith you will find that the failure is only apparent.

Go on in the certain way, and if you do not receive that thing, you will receive something so much better that you will see that the seeming failure was really a great success.

A student of this science had set his mind on making a certain business combination which seemed to him at the time to be very desirable, and he worked for some weeks to bring it about. When the crucial time came, the thing failed in a perfectly inexplicable way; it was as if some unseen influence had been working secretly against him. He was not disappointed; on the contrary, he thanked God that his desire had been overruled, and went steadily on with a grateful mind. In a few weeks an opportunity so much better came his way that he would not have made the first deal on any account; and he saw that a Mind which knew more than he knew had prevented him from losing the greater good by entangling himself with the lesser.

That is the way every seeming failure will work out for you, if you keep your faith, hold to your purpose, have gratitude, and do, every day, all that can be done that day, doing each separate act in a successful manner.

When you make a failure, it is because you have not asked for enough; keep on, and a larger thing then you were seeking will certainly come to you.
Remember this.

You will not fail because you lack the necessary talent to do what you wish to do. If you go on as I have directed, you will develop all the talent that is necessary to the doing of your work.

It is not within the scope of this book to deal with the science of cultivating talent; but it is as certain and simple as the process of getting rich.

However, do not hesitate or waver for fear that when you come to any certain place you will fail for lack of ability; keep right on, and when you come to that place, the ability will be furnished to you.

The same source of Ability which enabled the untaught Lincoln to do the greatest work in government ever accomplished by a single man is open to you; you may draw upon all the mind there is for wisdom to use in meeting the responsibilities which are laid upon you. Go on in full faith.

Study this book. Make it your constant companion until you have mastered all the ideas contained in it.

While you are getting firmly established in this faith, you will do well to give up most recreations and pleasure; and to stay away from places where ideas conflicting with these are advanced in lectures or sermons.

Do not read pessimistic or conflicting literature, or get into arguments upon the matter.

Do very little reading, outside of the writers mentioned in the Preface. Spend most of your leisure time in contemplating your vision, and in cultivating gratitude, and in reading this book. It contains all you need to know of the science of getting rich; and you will find all the essentials summed up in the following chapter.

**Post #19 20070805-1855**

“Man can remain upon the creative plane only by uniting himself with the Formless Intelligence through a deep and continuous feeling of gratitude.”

He must keep in mind the Purpose to get rich through the realization of his mental image.

And he must do, every day, all that can be done that day, taking care to do each act in a successful manner.

He must give to every man a use value in excess of the cash value he receives, so that each transaction makes for more life; and he must so hold the Advancing Thought that the impression of increase will be communicated to all with whom he comes in contact.” - Wallace D. Wattles

CHAPTER 17 **Summary of the Science of Getting Rich.**
THERE is a thinking stuff from which all things are made, and which, in its original state, permeates, penetrates, and fills the interspaces of the universe.

A thought in this substance produces the thing that is imaged by the thought.

Man can form things in his thought, and by impressing his thought upon formless substance can cause the thing he thinks about to be created. In order to do this, man must pass from the competitive to the creative mind; otherwise he cannot be in harmony with the Formless Intelligence, which is always creative and never competitive in spirit.

Man may come into full harmony with the Formless Substance by entertaining a lively and sincere gratitude for the blessings it bestows upon him. Gratitude unifies the mind of man with the intelligence of Substance, so that man's thoughts are received by the Formless.

Man can remain upon the creative plane only by uniting himself with the Formless Intelligence through a deep and continuous feeling of gratitude. Man must form a clear and definite mental image of the things he wishes to have, to do, or to become; and he must hold this mental image in his thoughts, while being deeply grateful to the Supreme that all his desires are granted to him.

The man who wishes to get rich must spend his leisure hours in contemplating his Vision, and in earnest thanksgiving that the reality is being given to him.

Too much stress cannot be laid on the importance of frequent contemplation of the mental image, coupled with unwavering faith and devout gratitude. This is the process by which the impression is given to the Formless, and the creative forces set in motion.

The creative energy works through the established channels of natural growth, and of the industrial and social order. All that is included in his mental image will surely be brought to the man who follows the instructions given above, and whose faith does not waver.

What he wants will come to him through the ways of established trade and commerce.

In order to receive his own when it shall come to him, man must be active; and this activity can only consist in more than filling his present place.

He must keep in mind the Purpose to get rich through the realization of his mental image.

And he must do, every day, all that can be done that day, taking care to do each act in a successful manner.

He must give to every man a use value in excess of the cash value he receives, so that each transaction makes for more life; and he must so hold the Advancing Thought that the impression of increase will be communicated to all with whom he comes in contact.

The men and women who practice the foregoing instructions will certainly get rich; and the riches they receive will be in exact proportion to the definiteness of their vision, the fixity of their purpose, the steadiness of their faith, and the depth of their gratitude.

The End
Thread 1398: What helped me

Post #19 20070807-1753 The greatest OT process I know

So sometimes it creeps in that I'm gonna be this little WOG for the rest of this life..yet I KNOW it's not like that...yet is there now anything, any STATE that one can still attain WITHOUT the Bridge?

I'm not saying I believe that the OT Levels are real, but it's hard sometimes to let go of BELIEVING they were real and working your tail off to attain them, you know?

What has always worked for me is to focus on my goal(s) and get better at doing them.

Gradients of better.

I know what I love to do - that is what I do.

I know what my Prime Code is (A Prime Code is the reason one exists and do what they love to do.)

One of the things I love to do is apprentice! - Nowhere to go but up from that position.

I do my best to keep my importances in their correct order.

OT to me is making my intentions and visions come into being.

Making intentions and visions come into being has been around for a very long time.

The reason I got trained was so I did not have to ruin my life or others' life by being on anyone else's time track.

The greatest OT process I know of is: to live my life to the fullest - to not be totally alone - I like to help others achieve their wants, dreams, goals and visions so they can live their lives the way they want to.

Alan

Thread 1400: The Reactive Mind DOES NOT Exist --and never did!

Post #25 20070808-1656 Book covers

All the old Scio book covers printed from 1969 had R6 pictures on them.

Alan

Thread 1411: OT IX & X

Post #78 20070903-0623

Personally I hope to never see one dominating group with this technology.
Slowly more and more will be discovered and people will continue to grow spiritually.

If there were hundreds of fairly honest offshoots.....it would be best for all.

I know this much: talking or reading about the tech is limited - it takes taking the charge off and running out what is there bothering you.

It really is not the Tech that is so important - it is the technicians.

Scio will never find the correct way out - it lost its direction more than 40 years ago!

Alan

**Thread 1420: RPF**

**Post #19 20070811-1825 The importance of right items**

The RPF really messes with your head and sanity. I don't know when or how to really recover, except over time. :(  

Dear Bea, and others that did the RPF,

There is an earlier time when there were several people in Scio and on the SHSBC that were survivors from the World War II Concentration Camps in Germany and Poland.

Over the years I have processed 28 people who had been in German Concentration Camps. Most of these people I processed during my years at Saint Hill.

How correction lists came into being was from my processing of those people.

The first correction list I originated was what is now known as L4BR. The reason for this is that none of the Concentration Camp survivors could run Goals processing or find any correct items.

I observed that these people were doing fine in life - but that as soon as they started Goals processing or item finding they crashed and became very ill or unconscious.

This was a fairly common occurrence for most people on the GPM section of the SHSBC.

Back then of course my fellow guinea pig (researchers) pioneers, I or LRH had no idea of the disastrous effects that wrong locations, wrong games, and wrong goals, wrong items, wrong subjects, out lists or self listing would or could do to a person.

It was Gordon Bell who cracked open the door to this area - as it was he that discovered what bypassed charge was and how it came about.

As I had finished the theory and practical sections of the SHSBC I had plenty of spare time so I offered to process these "collapsed cases."

As the pc was okay before they started the session on GPMs what occurred that caused the "collapsed case" must have been during the session.

Obviously something had been done wrong. As there were only two basic actions on GPM finding -
which were Finding the pc's Goal or finding Reliable Items.

It pretty obvious it was either a wrong Goal or a wrong Item.

Often the pc was brought to me in a comatose state. (Usually in a wheelbarrow.)

I would lay them on the floor - put the cans in their hands - (even in their comatose state they had the ability to hold the cans) - I would then state: "In your last session was there a wrong item given to you?" or "In your last session was there a wrong goal given to you?" or "In your last session was there a right item missed?" or "In your last session was there a right goal missed?"

Miraculously when the right indication was stated the pc would come alive - sit up - get in the chair and we would clean up whatever needed cleaning up.

What I did not realize back then was that Goals processing was triggering previous failed or suppressed Goals, or item finding was triggering previous out lists and wrong items. But what was even worse that these times of failed or suppressed Goals previous out lists and wrong items stemmed from a time the person was in a weak valence.

Obviously when the Gestapo came for the client the client went into overwhelm and became a weak identity. Consequently most of the rest of their life is positioned from being in a weak identity that then positions you in the wrong locations, wrong games, and wrong goals, wrong items, wrong subjects, out lists or self listing would be occurring.

Being put in the RPF does exactly the same thing.

Correction Lists ushered in the Locate and Indicate Tech.

Being more of yourself, in the right place at the right time, connected to the right people, living your dreams, doing what you loved to do was indicative of having correct locations, correct games, and correct goals, correct items, correct subjects, correct lists and correct answers to self listing questions.

Processing will not work in the presence of out lists and wrong items.

Thus it is best to stay away from processing.

The best thing is correct all the incorrect lists, data, goals, items, subjects, etc. and of course find the right Dreams and Goals for you!

And possibly the most important datum:

The right item for you is not necessarily the right item for another!

Alan

Post #24 20070812-0130

Did you ever do NOTs or read those materials?

Yes to both.

Alex Sibersky was my NOTs auditor.
And about the people (pc's) being unconscious - in all my years on tech lines, I rarely saw this. Why would that be? the tech is better, or worse? They are not getting dug in on? Drugs inhibiting deep counselling? Only once did I see a pc fully passed out, unable to be recovered without a date/locate of an incident.

The auditing has gotten shallower and shallower over the years.

Back in the beginning up to 1964 - there was no confidentiality - thus no inhibited tech.

LRH deliberately dumbed the Tech down.

Though I'd like to see similarities with concentration camps and RPF, I have to be honest and say that the camps deserve a lot more auditing than those harmed by the RPF. I feel the latter is easier to recover from. in that sense, I guess it wasn't so bad. But some pretty crazy sh*t happens there. I was in the SO for 16 - 17 years. I spent about 5 on RPF, not counting the children's RPF, which is one more year.

I have audited both - there is an eerie similarity to camp survivors and the RPF survivors.

Strangely they each made it a game.

The common denominators were the "forever trapped" and the "loss of self" feelings.

The lack of sleep.

Bad food.

The mental and physical abuse.

Being treated like a slave.

No rights.

And the fear of the Guards or EO's.

I would say the greatest and most unconfrontable part for Concentration Camp survivors was the "terror of being taken over and never being free." That also seemed to be fairly common with people stuck in the RPF.

Alan

**Thread 1432: LRH Advices**

**Post #11 20070824-1904 LRH as narcissist**

There is a good thread posted by Programmer Guy that really covers much of Hubbard's behavior.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=1602

Narcissists are generally contemptuous of others. This seems to spring, at base, from their general lack of empathy, and it comes out as (at best) a dismissive attitude towards other people's feelings,
It is also connected to their overall negative outlook on life.

**Thread 1453: The KT layer, Earth's History and OT III**

**Post #74 20071022-2225 No need for words**

> Probably because it is the concept of words, and the use of them, that separates us from the dogs, eh?

The language of Spirit has been around since the first creation. (A holographic Concept or mock-up.)

Words are additives.

Used to communicate to dull identities.

Woofs, neighs, growls, meows etc., when accompanied with telepathically projected holographic concepts or mock-ups can command humanoids to obey.

Alan

**Thread 1454: An interesting process**

**Post #74 20071022-2225 Holographic word clearing**

> I remember many a time finding that a word was cleared but the needle did not float. I surmised that the charge was somewhere else and not on that word and carried on. I always ended up with a great word clearing session.

> Most of the people I word cleared still remember me.

Vinaire is possibly the best word clearer in the world. In-so-much as he goes for the full holographic context of the word.

I remember back at Flag in 1974 going to V to get word clearing.....I even remember the word that was hanging everything up; euripidean, I knew the definition: Of or pertaining to Euripides.

The word would not F/N - there was an incident connected to it. The incident holographically blew to view and erased.

The ability gained was the ability to write.

Alan

**Thread 1464: EST and Forum**

**Post #20 20080307-1447**

EST morphed into Landmark and is now 10 times bigger and more powerful.
Powerful in what way?

In numbers of people, reach, effectiveness, and outreach programmes that do good.

I guess you know what comes up when you Google landmark, so you must have inside information on the operation.

Sorry about that!

I'm not connected to them.....other than an occasional client.

I've dealt with Werner, his brother and mother and I found them very decent people.

Back in the early 90's I had over 3,000 Estholes (as they humorously called themselves) on my lines.

It was from handling these people that I developed the Ascension Tech.

Estholes as with most self improvement groups tend to go for the high - without taking the charge, mass, confusion, stupidity, blackness and consequences of the misapplication of their new found states and power.

There are a few thousand other omitteds - but this does for a start.

Another thing was - they (Werner and the other Execs) knew they had some right answers - but never stop searching for better answers.

You must admit, though, Alan, that such people at least have a clue of what is available, and often know what it is they need to work on to get there. That's been my experience of "estholes" ("landmarkians"?)

Yes!

Thread 1486: Origins of "Scientology" Tech

Jack Horner a former actor discovered and developed the repetitive process procedures.

Ava and Charles Berner English teachers discovered and developed much of the study technology. They spent almost 40 years each in their research of other pioneers of teaching and methods of study.
"Nibs" Hubbard, Richard Steeves, Jan and Richard Halpern discovered and developed the procedures that are the forerunners of the TRs and Objectives.

They came from the early Buddhist teaching.

Alan

**Thread 1499: Is anyone else nervous about "Freezone"?**

**Post #50 20070815-1755 OT II and OT III**

OT II and OT III in Ron's Org are the same as used in the Scn AOs except there's additional data. The procedure to run them is also different and more thorough. So you may have a problem with it being the same story in OT III.

Much as I hate to say this haiqu - you are full of shit!

Bottom line the Cof S and the Ron's Org material is another way to not confront PT and to stay out of PT.

If and it is a big "If" the OT II and OT III suggestion/evaluation is bothering someone it is bothering them in PT.

Alan

**Post #54 20070815-1911**

Are you saying that anyone can handle the effects of all whole track implants, GPMs etc, without any addressing of the track whatsoever?

Address it from PT - as that is where it is.

That means the Tech has to be redesigned.

The TRs redesigned.

The Auditors Code redesigned.

From where you and what position you process from redesigned.

BTW that has all been done.

I'll be very happy to be proved wrong.

Not be proven wrong - just a better way.

Alan

**Post #61 20070816-0044**

Bottom line the Cof S and the Ron's Org material is another way to not confront PT and to stay out of PT.
If and it is a big "If" the OT II and OT III suggestion/evaluation is bothering someone it is bothering them in PT.

Thus the materials will read, and lead to case gain. No?

Yes!

And the person's PT Games will be top level.

Their PT finances are in great shape.

Their car is close to PT in age.

Their material objects - state of the art.

They are be fun to be with.

They cannot wait for the day to begin.

They love their PT life and what they are being - doing and having in PT.

They are full of life and excitement.

Alan

Post #79 20070816-1430

As an authoritative hypnotherapeutic technique, Dianetics and Scientology have always evaluated, and invalidated.

That's what it's all about.

Since KSW came into being that could be said to be true.

But it certainly was not the case on the original SHSBC.

It was very much: Asking the pc a question that they can understand, letting the pc look for the answer they understood and listening to the answer, and acknowledging it.

Once KSW was introduced - it became "only Hubbard knows" thus that was the end of the individuals forward progress. Unless you by-passed his evals/invals and kept covertly running what you came up with.

Realize calling a person a squirrel because they originated something is the height of "emotional blackmail" induced roboticness.

Alan

Post #96 20070817-1257

Hi Alanzo,

You're an ex-exec so I assume you're familiar with the Data Series. In light of that, go read
Bill Robertson's Sector Ops Bulletin No. 8 and consider what might really be going on.
Happy cognitions.

http://www.freezone.org/cbr/sector9/e_sob08.htm

haiqu

Jeeezzzuuss! haiqu - you are now quoting channeled LRH messages!

CBR was at that time he wrote the "sector bulletins" pretending he was in comm with LRH - when in actuality he was "hallucinating, channeling, or whatever" so called messages from LRH. CBR was convinced at that time, early 1982, LRH was actually dead.

A long time friend of mine was CBR's scribe at the time - that is he wrote down the messages that CBR channeled. (Emma, Zinj and Tarbaby know him fairly well from IRC as "druid.") [Gordon Bell]

I visited CBR during that period - as did dozens of other high level auditors and execs, even Travolta visited - most of us came away with the observation he was nuts.

Alan

**Post #103 20070817-1602**

Druid was CBR's scribe??????

OMG. I didn't know that.

Yes! And do I give him a hard time and tease him about it! :D

**Post #109 20070817-1646**

[snipped comment re CBR]

Very reasonable of you!

But at the time this happened - many of us were trying to find out what was going on?

CBR straight out lied to us.

Travolta went back in the Cof S because of his BS.

100's gave up on their dreams because of his BS.

This was no light-weight con - this was an unmitigated disaster. It fractured a field of 1000's of friends and connections that just gave up.

You seem highly reticent to answer anything actually directed to you lately. Do we have an ARC break here? I certainly hope not.

No ARCX - Not really reticent - I hate to type - replied to two posts - the ESMB demons ate the replies.
**Post #127 20070819-1236**

This is very new to me. Travolta tried to go FZ/Independent?

What were the lies?

Tell us more on the fractured field.

a.r.s. was amazing to me as it was a continuance of what had been started years earlier.

I started reading it just before the raids on Dennis and Arnie…..I did not post.

I posted a lot on a.c.t.

What started earlier began around 1975 the big Mission Holders began to exit Scio.

The reason for this was the feeling that there was some kind of criminality going on.

The FBI raid in 1977 verified our worst suspicions.

In Nov 1981 Bill Franks was made ED INT.

He contacted me and asked if I would help recover the lost Mission Holders.

I refused.

He asked; "Why?"

I told him none of us would come back unless there were numerous reforms.

Those reforms were:

1. Abolishment of the “abusive aspects” of the RPF.
2. Medical and dental coverage for all SO, Org and GO staff members.
3. Lowering of prices.
4. Open books.....that is no secret criminal SO missions or GO missions.
5. Cutting out the hostile behavior and degradation towards homosexuals.
6. Allow each of us to inspect our GO files.
7. That the SO, GO, (OSA,) Orgs and Missions get clean with each other.
8. That ALL stolen property be returned to their rightful owners.

He agreed to work with us to achieve ALL of the above.

I made 4 phone calls and brought in 90 people to flag.
Almost all Class VIII's and Class VI's with long Scio histories.

It was 25 years ago, Nov 10, 1981.

The meeting was spectacular.

We got agreements on all points.

Ray Kemp and Bent Corydon got back their properties.

The pricing was lowered.

All secret files in the GO were opened.

Friendliness was beginning to be restored to all people.

Medical and dental work was done on many.

We even had agreements being worked out with those suing Scio to settle for a fraction of the eventual costs.

GO, (OSA,) SO, Org and Mission Holder personnel began to come clean with each other, the only group not coming clean were the CMO Int. (They were actually heavily engaged in more attempts to cover up their behavior.)

We set up another meeting for Dec 16, 1981.....298 people came to that.

As that meeting was about to start Bill Franks had been called back to CMO Int in Gilman.

One night I got a frantic call from Bill – telling me he had escaped from being imprisoned and tied to a chair at Gilman. That a Highway Patrolman had picked him up and was helping him – he needed an Airline ticket back to Tampa. I bought him a ticket and he left Cal., from Ontario airport, arriving back at flag just as the event was to begin.

This event was even more successful than the earlier event as the reform movement was spreading throughout the world – participants were relaying what was going on back to their local Orgs and areas.

It was obvious this reform was long overdue – we had got agreements on all points.

It was the 28th January 1982 that the DM and the CMO reneged on the agreements – It is this betrayal that led to the Great Schism occurring. They removed and declared Bill Franks, declaring both Franks and myself SP.......that day approximately 7500 long term staff and students simultaneously walked out of the CofS world-wide.......over the next 12 months a further 35,000 people left the CofS.

There was during that time a very strong bond at all levels of GO, (OSA,) SO, Org, Mission Holders and Public personnel to continue the reform.

Also during that time many of the senior SO and GO people had also left Scio. Also most of the Scio Celebrities were part of the reform – people like John Brodie, Travolta, et al.
Many more public moved to the side lines.

Around May-June 1982 Bill Robertson – came out with the following, purported to be from LRH:

Sector Operations Bulletin No. 4
OT Projects
300482-01 1200 GMT

We are all engaged in a conquest of the forces of evil on this planet which are attempting to hinder and interfere with the rapid expansion of Scientology technology.

To combat this threat, all OTs are needed to work together, coordinated in action and thrust.

My deputy, Captain Bill Robertson, is the coordinating point for those actions entirely outside of the legal structure of the Church.

He has a list of all such OT projects to be done, and OTs who wish to assist in freeing this planet from enslavement should contact him.

He is given a leave of absence from the Sea Org and Church organization while on these special OT projects.

Training and processing are to be made available for all project members at usual public rates as these projects are designed to support themselves and be viable.

Mship relay by order of
L.Ron Hubbard
Founder and Commodore
Church of Scientology &
Sea Organization

http://www.freezone.org/cbr/sector9/e_sob04.htm

Many of the senior SO people (almost all of the original Class XII’s) were drawn to this – it offered great hope – sadly it turned out to be a hoax!

Worse it had the effect of destroying much of the reform leadership's potential – as many of the senior SO people gave up - it may well have been what unmocked any reform from actually taking place over the long run.

The battle continued into 1983 with numerous protest marches. The biggest being 450 people marching down LRH Way in LA.

DM and the CMO began to purge Scio…..and many internal bloodbaths ensued….the nastiest was the San Francisco massacre of the most powerful Mission Holders - they had their Missions taken over and they were declared suppressive. (Possibly the stupidest thing ever done by DM……in a long line of stupidity.)

The battles have continued ever since.

Alan
[1982] Were the missions (and mission holders) holding the public from moving up the Bridge and into orgs or not?

No way!

We had a very limited part of the bridge.

Just the basics. TRs, Comm Course, Super-Literate, HQS and HDA.

On the auditing side we could do Life repairs, Dn., and Grades.

I'm sure some who had no ability to pull the public in would hold onto people too long.

The fact is the Mission Network made approx 4,000 to 5,000 fully hatted Scio's per year.

I would estimate the Mission Network created a further need for 1200 to 1500 classed auditors.

My Missions often would buy packages of 100 Class IV, XDN, my last 4 years as a Mission holder - my missions created about 500 class IV's, 200 Class VI's and about 20 class VIII's. We also supplied 100s of Org and SO personnel.

Most of the other big Mission Holders did the same.

But more importantly we kept the field cleaned up - free of upsets, including Flag goofs.

Almost all of the big Mission Holders were Class VIII's and FEBCs, also they were very proud of their stats of sending people up lines.

It was inevitable that the Orgs would be empty within a few years, that the field would be choked to death with ARC broken public people, once they crashed the Mission Network. That the SO would be manned with unhatted staff - I don't know who the Data Evaluators were - but they musta had their heads up their ass not to have seen this.

The omittance of fully hatted on basics staff and public - together with robotic Execs - attempting to make Tech work in an unsafe environment, meant the Tech would never really work in Scio again.

Alan

Were the missions (and mission holders) holding the public from moving up the Bridge and into orgs or not?

The insane price increases in 1975 of 10% per month also caused a major stop for most public people to continue to move up the Bridge and into orgs.

I just know from being in the SO, and being told about that period, that was the main reason for the busts. That the missions were hogging the public and not moving anyone up. Did you know that? Is that what they said in that awful meeting?
Yeah! But that is standard SO-GO-OSA-Org BS and serv fac stupidity.

The truth is Greed, Envy and Jealousy - the SO-GO-OSA-Orgs would observe the Missions out-performing them - rather than confront their own inadequacies - they would falsely accuse someone - declare them and would steal their publics and staff.

It takes great confront, skill and ability to bring in new public and keep the new people on lines.

Most Orgs cannot reach out and market one on one....big problem in the FZ as well.

Alan

**Post #150 20070819-1929**

Well - none of us are innocents - we all contributed to the motion. I'm sure the early pioneers of aviation still get a shock every time a plane crashes.

Good intentions often precede the most disastrous of results.

Alan

**Post #157 20070820-0722**

DM and CMO Int. agreed to return Ray and Pam Kemp, plus Bent and Mary Corydon's properties back to each of them. About $2 million in value.

**Thread 1504: Scientology wants me to change my website**

**Post #303 20070823-0442**

I have no idea what you talk about. The CoS does use its management technology.

You are joking!!!

The Execs especially DM use a 1.1 form of Policy - It is a malicious selective use of Policy excerpts - designed to make the Exec right and the peon wrong.

Empty Orgs - No Auditors being made - Public staying away in droves - what Policy are they Operating on?

Alan

**Post #317 20070823-1700**

[comment snipped]

Would you like me to specifically lay out each Policy Violation done by each section of OSA and Scio?

Policy No. 1

"Maintain friendly relationships with the environment."

LRH
It all downhill from there.

Just have no cash and see how friendly Scio treats you.

Just say NO to anything being asked of you in Scio and see how friendly you will be treated.

Why don't you pull your head out of your arse - and look at the long term stats of Scio.

Alan

Post #563 20070901-0730

There were chain lockers. I was there.

So was I.

There were dozens of people thrown overboard from a height of 30 feet, that LRH ordered and watched including old ladies who could not swim - I was also there.

Thread 1515: Questions To Ask Mike Rinder

Post #10 20070815-1605

[snipped comment re Mike Rinder]

He may have known what he was going to do when he left - but the amount of charge, force and mass that hits you when you leave can cause you to have no reach - it often takes someone "safe" to reach out for you and give you a hand.

Finding someone "safe" is not easy when you have spent most of your life calling and labelling the most causative people and Gov Agencies SPs.

Alan

Post #248 20070920-0040 When the processor follows the client's instructions

The FZ needs to be a place where the tech is open.

The numbers on the OT levels are a bit of a farce anyway. People are different. After OT8 the bridge becomes different for everyone. Perhaps before.

The cookie cutter bridge with its one size fits all isn't going to work. Each person's case above OT8 will need personally addressing and a program worked out with them along their own particular lines of interest.

I have to agree with Ralph about the upper levels strictly following the client's interest line.

Also it is impossible to produce correct results in a Cultish environment.

There is a point where the client knows more about their "case" than the processor. From that time on sessions and session TRs are reversed. That is, the processor follows the client's instructions!
It is very much a collaborative team session. The processor supplies the process discipline. The client does the looking, duplication and permeation.

Rarely are correction lists needed.

It is just like herding a bunch of cats.

Alan

**Thread 1522: I'm listing this as a win**

**Post #59 20070919-1812**

When I have a major cognition I do what Tiger Woods does and any great athlete or musician or ..... etc., - they do their A to E steps - they go back over the basics - but with the added awareness and increase in experience.

Tiger Woods goes into action immediately - he's back practicing with his coach within 30 minutes of completion of a round.

Scio managed to make A to E a penalty and a punishment - it is not - unless it has that intention.

I was doing A to E long before I ever got into Scio.

Alan

**Post #61 20070919-1931 A to E steps**

Not exactly! More of a squirrel version!

PERSONAL ENHANCEMENT STEPS

A. You realize you have been operating incorrectly. Or your coach helps you to see you have been operating incorrectly and consequently committing continuous present time incorrect destructive or harmful acts;

B. Requires an announcement to the effect that you realize your actions were ignorant and unfounded and stating where possible the influences or motivations which caused you to attempt make yourself right and others wrong.

B1. Requires that all debts owed are paid off;

C. Requires training beginning at the lowest level of the chosen area at your expense if executives in charge of training or coaching will have you or a team members;

C1. Practice, practice, practice and re-studies until you master the new higher operating basis.

D. Makes a note of all the above matters.

E. Informs the people you are connected with about the changes.

The above is very simple and natural – it usually takes little time. Once you get this grooved in you
can usually just do steps C. and C1.

Alan

**Post #67 20070919-1952**

[snipped comments]

Great Post Div 6!

Yeah......the best sessions are the craziest sessions

As you are uncovering lots of unknowns and lies. You know you got it honestly when the Truth Phenomena hits!

Alan

**Post #75 20070920-0631 The EP of Solo is: A Legend in Your Own Mind!**

Auditing oneself takes a lot of discipline, and in a way you have to become a better auditor than the professionals, especially before Clear. It's difficult but can be done. LRH's advice to flatten all processes applies rigidly.

You not going to be able to solo upper level stuff.

The modifiers and inhibitions you have put on yourself are not undone easily - it takes a matching individual or team to re-create the event.

Following the basic bridge layout and working on it a bit every day, someone who has a little tech training (HQS or better) could go full OT in a few years.

There is no basic bridge layout.

Most solo is just re-arranging the furniture.

The EP of solo is: A Legend in Your Own Mind!

Alan

**Post #83 20070920-1414 Toughest solo process - Self Analysis**

Do not be so dismissive. I doubt there is anyone in the History of Scio who has been more diligent than me on doing the Scio Bridge.

That includes Soloing the Handbook For PCs., Self Analysis, Every R/D that has ever come out. Plus every run through of the CC, OT1 (both styles), Complete running of OT II and OT III, plus all of the Implants. (Helatrobus, etc.)

This includes 1,000s of hours Objective style processes.

The toughest solo processes I ever ran was Self Analysis. The reason it was so tough was it was mainly a positive process (consequently it pulled up the negatives) - also it is a pure holographic type of processing - as it require multiple viewpoints on each area brought up - though it was
supposed to just handle locks - over time the next area came in - secondaries - it ultimately also pulled in your complete case. I ran this in 1961.

There were several who have done most of this.

You have to understand when anything was first issued it was a theoretical guess as to its ramifications and effects.

It doesn't take much to observe the tangled mess that most people are in who have attempted to travel the Scio Bridge.

Again, talking at cross-purposes. Keep it to the Knowledgism thread, eh?

Am I talking at cross purposes - or is it you who cannot confront the balls-up that following that "so called bridge" has wrought into your life?

Truth manifests itself in present time - one is naturally in the optimum correct place, at the optimum correct time, doing the optimum correct thing, with the optimum correct alignments.

Alan

Post #97 20070920-2107

Here's what LRH said about Solo in Class 8 tape 1:

"And as far as 8 is concerned, well 8 is very airy-fairy, and uh, well I'll give you some kind of a notion of it. The lower grades are dominant C, communication. They're dominant C.

Somewhere in the vicinity of Power, one passes into the band of R. And R runs on up to, pretty close I suppose, I haven't made a graph of it, but somewhere around 3. And then from 3 on up it is pure A. That is the dominant. It's affinity that runs on up from there. And when you get up into 8, why the three start to harmonic, one after the other. You get R and you get A and so on. Your dominant stress.

It is only because a person is out of dominant communication, or C, that you can have solo auditing at R6EW. He doesn't any longer need a communication cycle. But he needs R. man and what he does is get heavy increases in R. And these increases in R move up, and if he has done all of his grades like a good boy, he will arrive at 3 with sufficient R to be able to flip over into A. And it's uh, at 3 where it starts going into heavy affinity. Affinity is the dominant.

You get into all sorts of conditions. You, when you get 3 you start finding yourself loving everybody, and so forth. So these, these are just some of the considerations as they go up along the line.

Now, it's actually just interesting. It doesn't change anything. It's where the person is progressing. But, if a person has neglected his grades, lower grades, and neglected C, and hasn't picked his C up as he comes up through the grades, why when he gets into solo his reality is inadequate, and it is not possible for him to, in actual fact have any R on 3. No reality on 3. Well that means he's out somewhere along the line, don't you see? He hasn't made it in that way. And then if you find him hating everybody when he gets to, when he gets to 5, or something like this, well you know very well that he actually hasn't made it there either."
I hate to say this but this is utter bullshit!

This is not Tech this is selling!

At the moment of an F/N (true one) you simultaneously get a huge surge in Presence, Love, (Affinity), Truth, (Reality,) Harmony, Knowledge (Communication,) Responsibility, Appreciation, Gratitude, Control and Integrity.

Even on a key-out F/N you get a simultaneous upsurge of the above.

These do not come about at different levels.

The point Scientology began to decline was when they quit auditing and started selling (evaluating.)

Once the person buys the concept (not discover it for themselves) he then sells it to someone else - before long the whole subject is infected with false items, states and Tech.

Alan

Post #100 20070922-0423

I'm very glad that's what happens for you on an F/N. But aren't you doing a bit of selling here too?

That is the standard phenomena of an F/N.

Public people are easy to get that type of F/N - with the resultant increases in Presence, Love, (Affinity), Truth, (Reality,) Harmony, Knowledge (Communication,) Responsibility, Appreciation, Gratitude, Control and Integrity.

Scio are so used to auditing over the top of stuff that they do not F/N as easy......but that does not take that long to handle.

I have cracked so many cases by going back to the client's first session or even just before that and finding what was missed.
Often the huge F/N was missed whilst reading a book or even (god forbid) from another practice.

Even powerful reging can cause a huge F/N......

Post #103 20070922-0438 The greatest joy
I used to put myself in the Flag HGC as an auditor when I came to the ship on Mission breaks.

I would immediately be given all the dog pcs....the pcs that no one could do much with.

Almost all were screwed up in their beginning sessions or just before then. I love taking a dog pc and turning them into a Rolls Royce.

That to me is the greatest joy.

Alan

Thread 1546: Space Opera, Christ Cults and Altered Importance

Post #116 20070826-2224
One of the 'lucky' aspects of my being around this game so long is that there are many 'old time' techies that have been processing for as long as I have, many longer. We have a loose association of friends sharing knowledge relationship.

As you can imagine there is a vast difference between someone who has had a couple of hundred hours of processing to one who has had tens of thousands of hours.

You do get a long term continuity to what works and what doesn't.

Most 'old time' techies long ago dropped the false Scio bridge - most also processed what came to view - simply processing the life in front of you - which mainly consists of simply finding and holographically erasing the unwanteds.

What you wrote above appears to be fairly consistent with what most of us have found to be true.

But - for each of us - what we have run into had vastly different consequences. So even if one knew the exact way out - it still has to be run, as the effects and consequences of what occurred and that which locks up the charge, confusion, stupidity and mass are uniquely different on each of us.

Alan

Post #145 20070830-2340 How gods play games

How can you play a game when you are as god?

That is why the greeks loved their hemi-demi-semi-gods....

Simple - you keep the other god from knowing.

All games attempt to keep their opponents from knowing their next move.
A team of champions (gods) know what each are going to do - and do it.

Games are usually in finite locations, for finite times, with finite results.

Alan

**Post #150 20070831-1316**

The 'goal' of Scientology is 'Pan Determinism', which is defined as being *all* the players in the game.

Not a lot of room for 'games' there.

Once you are Pan-Determined the Game gets much better as you are no longer involved in winning or losing as you cannot help but win - thus you move out of the opponency of "who's" to the higher quality opponency of "what's."

i.e: Knowledge vs Ignorance - Presence vs Absence - Love vs Hate - Good vs Bad - Truth vs Lies - Mastery vs Incompetency - etc.

Above that you start experiencing Omni-Sovereignty which is the connection and co-creation with like spiritually connected beings - at this level you can fully experience all dichotomies and easily and comfortably occupy any view-point - dimension point - or anchor point - plus your spheres of influence would be quite vast.

Alan

**Thread 1572: An interesting process - take 2**

**Post #8 20070911-1707 Throw the meter away**

Personally - I would throw the meter away.

Direct observation is far better.

Get rid of meter dependency.

This is a key-out process.

Honor your indicators. They are senior.

Alan

**Thread 1599: Typical Day on the RPF**

**Post #7 20070823-0245**

On the Original SHSBC we co-audited in the Chapel - usually there were around 30 co-audit teams......there was 6 inches of space between each session......the fun was when a pc would get off a withhold it would trigger a similar w/h in the sessions next door - it would travel to one of the other sessions - often it would travel around the room.

After a few weeks everyone knew about everyone else - made for a close fun group.
Lots of wild thing happened in those co-audits - my favorite was a fist fight broke out between the pc and the auditor over an item. Apparently they both had the same item and were fighting as to who's it was.

Alan

**Thread 1615: The Factors**

**Post #6 20070825-0238 Before the beginning**

I guess I assumed before the beginning was before thetans. I never thought about universe on that.

For time to exist there must be a space for it to exist in.

But when you are referring to universe, which are you referring to? The physical universe? Sounds like it.

But LRH does not differentiate them yet - that is later in the factors.

Actually the Factors do not cover before the beginning.

If we take the "before" area - we could start with a co-existant universe of spirit.

There appears to be 21 Universes between the Co-Existence Universe and the Physical Universe.

Each of these universes are composed of differing forms of Games, Goals, Identities, space, time, energy and matter.

It is important to know what these universe are as you have probably collided with them during different session phenomena.

I know in cleaning up lots of "OT" level pcs they had run into these phenomena and it caused a great deal of case hang up.

The L's are bad for taking you into these other universes.

I cannot say with certainty that what I found is the way it is as my sampling is too small.

(ps: Is the physical universe circular? And where is the end? Is it really infinitely expanding?)

If you get really exterior you will see the PU like a golden spinning ball. Many people from many different philosophies have seen this phenomena.

Prior to the Co-Existence universe there appears to be other universes - which makes me believe (though no proof whatsoever) that we have been doing this Game Playing for a very long time.

Alan
Post #11 20070825-1908

This series may extend to infinity in either direction. So, one could be within a certain "layer" of PU looking at rest of the "inside layers" of PU, theoretically.

It's a whacking great onion!

Layer within layer within layer of differing bio-mechanical law Universes - with your PT self identity in the center core and your higher pure spirita surrounding it.

Alan

Post #14 20070826-1113  Process from the positive

There was that other guy by the name of Moses back 4,000 years ago who splained it in similar terms after his AE on the mountain.

http://www.workofthechariot.com/TextFiles/Sources-Tree.html

Thanks for the url.

"The core idea of the Shevirat HaKelim is that the Totality was shattered at the moment of creation (mirroring the Big Bang Theory). From this inflationary event, "holy sparks" flew off in all directions.

"Some returned, and others became embodied in all forms of matter."

From this arose the idea of Tikkun Olam, or the "Perfection of the World," in which all the holy sparks return to the state of unity that preceded the creation of the universe.

A parallel in Chaos Theory is the concept of a "disturbed system" that strives to revert to a former condition of quasi-stationary equilibrium."

That's freaky - almost verbatim what I wrote.

If you understand the "Shattering" or "The Big Bang" and its effect on unity - you can easily see why there cannot be a standard bridge out for anyone.

"Some returned, and others became embodied in all forms of matter."

The basic action of processing is to unstick the being from what "matter" they are embodying.

To do that you must process from the strongest point of unity or wholeness on the being - you must process from the positive.

Processing from the negative - keeps you dramatizing being "shattered".

Alan

Post #19 20070828-0747 Factor #2 In the beginning and forever . . .

This factor is self-evident. All it is saying is that “a cycle of action comes into being” and it will be as long it will be. The beingness called “a thetan” exists as long as the cycles of action, generated by it, exist.
It may be self evident to you - but I doubt if it is experienced.

**In the beginning and forever is the decision and the decision is TO BE.** This area is possibly one of the most charged areas on most cases.

First the Spiritual Being is discombobulated from the Shattering - then this dumb decision had nothing to compare anything to, thus the decision is a first postulate.

The only problem is the pure Shattered (stuck in a huge loss of unity) Spiritual Essence has no idea of what to be!

Consequently there is a tremendous amount of self listing - What should I be? I could be this - or that - or I don't know - or what do you think I should be etc., etc.

There can be thousands of dichotomous self listing questions - resulting in an immense ball of confusion, charge, force and mass. Which BTW floats in time.

It can last for a very long time - in some cases they never did decide to be.

I first ran into this area doing a PTS R/D in 1972 then again doing Expanded Dianetics.

Straightened a lot of crap up.

Alan

**Post #42 20070901-1609**

[long comments re Factor #2 snipped]

Really Vinnaire - instead of guessing, why don't you run this period?

Apparently the "shattering" is an unconfrontable episode for you......yet you can observe its later similars in your everyday life.......ever had a broken heart? Quite a "shattering event!" Or, ever found out you were part of a loonie Cult? Another quite "shattering event." Or, ever been flunked unjustly? Another "shattering event!"

Alan

**Post #66 20070902-1659**

I suggested you word clear the "bible" because you have continuously attacked what is in it.

You are a bigot! A subtle bigot, but none-the-less a bigot.

You use words and significance as a psychic weapon.

A weapon to nullify force and power.

A weapon to be superior, to make yourself right and others wrong.

Behind that "gentle" facade is a being full of rage and hate - a being who fears power and force - fears their own power and force.
Simply put: WHAT YOU OPPOSE - IS WHAT YOU ONCE WERE (and still covertly are).

BTW I'm not auditing you!

It's called coaching.

There are no "gentle beings" only those beings capable of total destruction and creation: Total destruction of what has been created = As-is-ness = No opposition = At one with.

Creation = Bringing something into being = Existence = connection or separation.

Alan

Post #83 20070904-0414 Definition of Matrix

He is describing a Matrix.

MATRX is: 1. A situation or surrounding substance within which something is created, originates, is formed or contained. 2. a mold in which matter is cast in relief, such as type. 3. a place within which something is developed or formed. 4. any natural material in which fossils, crystals, metals, etc. can be found. 5. an arrangement of elements in a circuit that perform specific functions.

The first step of creating something from nothing (the formless substance) is to create an outer shell or container. This creates space.

Post #96 20070905-0444

There was this guy a couple of thousand years ago that stated: "The Kingdom of Heaven is within."

If you take the pure essence of the formless Spirit as the pre-heaven state - then all the created heavens would be within.

Alan

Thread 1629: Scientology Tech Evaluated

Post #7 20070825-1150 The Scio bridge

[long write-ups snipped]

Great write up David!

The "now bridge" looks so skimpy.

So many omitted processes.

What a pity the "capture to pilot" (DM is the pilot) starts so soon on the "now bridge."

I find it hard to believe that this 'mess' is the purported way out. :mad:

The EP of this is to never want auditing again! Never really having had auditing in the first place.
Post #53 20070827-0432 Rising Scale Processes

There is a point where you master humanoid identities and go beyond humanoid games - beyond "who" based games - into "what" type games - and once they are mastered......???

The playing of ordinary games becomes as difficult as choosing what to watch on TV or what to eat for dinner.

A study of Rising Scale Processes which were the basis for the early games processes was very close to correct - except it approached areas from the wrong position.

Alan

Post #55 20070827-0524 To control people . . .

To control people you need to trivialize everything, create diversions, disperse people - - -

To set people free so they control their own universes - you need to find what they want and help them get it.

Alan

Post #93 20070828-0713 Grades / NOTs

Have you ever run Rising Scale Processes?

It is key to unlocking specific wants and restoring them back to being able to create or cease to create at will.

The Grades are a sort of Rising Scale Process - that run well if you use the want as a prefix.

Pc wants a Successful/Prosperous/Happy Life.

i.e: Connected to having a Successful/Prosperous/Happy Life what are you willing to communicate about? Etc.

The only problem is the Grades short change the pc. :(  

Also Once the pc is winning handling and having fun with entities - NOTS type processing should then be used only when needed - more as a rud.

Alan

Post #95 20070828-0814

Wants are all based on ego.

My answer to that would be - you have to unsubmerge the Egos and substitute Egos - bring them back into existence - rise each up to a level of mastery - then decide if you want to hold onto them or let them go.

The ones that take the most time to handle are the incomplete ones.
If you let them all go - or not - is them - you can expect to live in a very untidy, squalid, piss poor PT.

Alan

**Post #210 20070901-0716 Entities**

Having been aware of "entities" for most of my life - and having handled my NOTs case in Nov. 1962 - I have found that the correct thing is to handle what appears, when it appears.

"Entities" span the spectrums from the highest levels to the most degraded - a veritable 8008 spectrum.

Further I have never felt I was alone - but part of a team - thus I had teams that could co-process each other - I know of many who handle "entities" this way.

During my studies; super-literacy, etc., plus training both Tech and Admin - I felt I was training a large quantity of beings - each as accomplished as me - some even better.

It seemed to me the "now NOTs" is very limited in scope, and reach.

Pity really because there are some very savvy beings who love to help and keep one moving upward.

Alan

**Post #213 20070901-0738 Domination by calling originations squirrel**

How do you think Hubbard and DM set up their key points of domination?

One of the ways was to kill any originations - by calling it squirrel.

**Post #226 20070901-1514 The Physical Universe is a spiritual sanctuary**

Has it ever occurred to you that being in a body in the physical universe was in fact a "Spiritual Therapy" procedure?

That the PU is a "Spiritual Asylum" where the most looniest of loony "entities" are expected to inhabit bodies in order to enhance their therapy. These body inhabitants were sent here to get better.

In the PU these looniest of loony "entities" with bodies can adopt all sorts of absurd identities and play amazingly strange games and don all manners of uniforms and disguises in order to act out their insanities, their delusions of importance, grandeur or whatever.

That visitors ("Spiritual entities") from outside the PU space and time often come to observe how their eternal but damaged friends and loved ones are doing.

Alan

**Post #234 20070902-0148 Stop resisting SP identities: they erase**

Back in the "golden olden days" of Scio it was quite okay and safe to be nuts, evil and suppressive; consequently the nutty, evil, and suppressive valences were duplicated and erased.

Today that is all resisted. Worse it is used to make you wrong.
One of the wonderful things about being declared suppressive and being out of Scio was it was now okay to stop resisting SP identities: consequently they began to erase.

Alan

**Post #244 20070903-2243 Holographic Word Clearing**

The universal language of the Spirit is holographic imagery and concepts. It is the language common to all beings down through time.

Consequently there are vast quantities of knowledge that are stored holographically - this is unavailable unless you have the holographic understanding of what you have tapped into.

Holographic Word Clearing unlocks the Codes of Knowledge that we have stored for future use.

Holographic Word Clearing plus life experiences gives you a tremendous boost in investing and working smart and helps you quickly achieve mastery over many subjects.

Alan

**Post #253 20070904-1241 Permeate!**

I've thinking about doing TR 0 by observing all pleasant and unpleasant sensations as they turned on, equanimously. You have a very good point here, in fact, it could well apply to all forms of meditation.

I would add in the permeate step, otherwise you're training to become a spectator in life.

"Be willing to be more present, (pause) then be willing to observe and permeate each thought, sensation or picture as it appears!"

As I process the Buddhist monks - all I am doing is cleaning up what they have restimulated and failed to permeate during their meditation over the years.

This of course spans the spectrum of all known case conditions and phenomena that has been found to exist over the years.

This also applies to anyone who has experienced an Ascension Experience.

An Ascension Experience usually occurs when a being has separated from their creations and counter creations.

Once the AE has been located the being needs to be processed from that high level or positive state.

Scio processing and training actually buries the being into their creations and counter creations.

Alan

**Post #262 20070905-0435 A completed Life Repair means . . .**

Life repair is another piece of Tech that has been submerged to mediocrity or worse quickied or omitted completely.
Obviously there are different qualities of Life Repair.

Done well - it means you live most of your life in affluence or better.

An Upset is a collapsed Set-Up. Thus a completed LR means you have your life Set-Up to be in affluence or power for the long term.

A problem is basically intention or force v's counter intention or counter force. Thus a completed LR means you have your life purposes aligned to be in affluence or power for the long term.

A withholdingness is a restraint of self and a restraint of reach. Thus a completed LR means you have your life restraints and reach restraints removed and your presence, reach and action levels are without reservation which in turn allows you to be in affluence or power for the long term.

The eradication of continuous harmful acts allows you to focus and produce good or helpful effects. Thus a completed LR means you have your life Set-Up in such away that you do more good and be of more help which again will allow you to be in affluence or power for the long term.

I'm always appalled that the so called OTs live such poor PT existences.

For most it is the omittance of a complete high quality Life Repair. :(  

Alan

**Post #268 20070905-1507 Ownership**

Ownership is the key to everything.......for when you can own something (be it fully) you have power of choice over it.......at that point you can let go of it or keep it at will.

Or; you can create it (mock it up) or cease to create it (unmock it) at will.....this sets you free of it controlling you......for when you own something - it also owns you.

Thus permeation is the ability to create a perfect holographic duplication of each particle contained in each thought and the subsequent creations and counter creations that they bring into being.

This includes all spirits.
This includes all minds.
This includes all bodies.
This includes all spaces.
This includes all times.
This includes all energies.
This includes all objects.

The EP of this is an at-one with each = which brings about the restoration of Love, Knowledge, Truth, Responsibility, Integrity, etc. *(Which you will fully experience as and are simultaneously all pure spiritual essence and are of formless substance.)*
The minds are servo created mechanism units to forward the being's purposes.

They are secondary to the spirit.

Therefore it is vital to work on rehabilitating the spirit first until the being can fully own itself.

Scio does not do that.

Hubbard refused to let anyone own any part of Scio....thus it has become one of the biggest spirit traps possible.

All the great master processors I have ever known - always processed to get rid of their clients - that is to make the clients willing to fully own self and be self-sufficient to the point they no longer needed the processor.

When you fully own self you let go of self and thus are willing to help others own themselves.

Alan

Post #273 20070905-1903

A well done Life Repair would most likely produce a product that would find out joining the SO or any Org full time was a solution to a problem.....thus they would route out.

An ethical C/S would C/S that for the person.

Alan

Post #282 20070906-0452

Franchises usually ran on a foundation type schedule - courses ran 2 nights a week.

Usually had 2 or 3 auditors who would audit during day.

The 5 or 6 part time staff would help out in simple tasks. No EOs - 1 reg.

This worked very well - I built 10 Franchises that way - had a personnel pool of around 7,000 people in the 10 Franchises.

Boston had about 800, St Louis around 1,800, Dallas 1,600, NY West End around 600, Atlanta 350, Bev Hills around 800, San Diego/LaJolla around 500, Kansas City 450, New Orleans 150, El Paso 120.

These were people who bought major services or attended quarterly weekend seminars.

By 1969 I had over a 1,000 fully paid for, but not started SHSBCs.

Over a period of 5 years we built up to 30 Class VIIIIs and 90 class VIIs, all home grown - usually they split 50/50 with each other - that is half would be doing their next step/half on post.

We were set to open another 150 Franchises but LRH felt threatened by me.

I was charged with attempting to take over Scio!
PS: Our Franchises alone would create around 2,000 well hatted on the basics Scio's a year - I would keep around a 100 a year the rest would be available for up-line Orgs.

This was a steady expansion.

**Post #292 20070907-0045 Life Repairs**

All of Scientology up until the Grades came into existence did expanded Life Repairs.

The Original SHSBC was all Life Repair type processing until you got onto the Z Unit and ran GPMs.

Most of your big Mission Holders were Original SHSBC Grads. These were the guys that built Scio., that set people up properly so they could continue.

Most had 1,000s of hours of co-audit processing.

Bob Thomas, Dave and Lee Ecker built NY Org into a huge powerhouse by setting their people up properly.

Peter and Elizabeth Williams did the same in Melbourne - at one time it was the most successful Org in the World.

Yvonne Gilham built CC into a powerhouse by the same methods.

It is incredible to watch the deterioration of the Tech, and the pc's run shallower and shallower as the environment got more dangerous from the wacky SO and GO mismanagement.

**Post #308 20070908-0547**

I guess the lower level grades delivered are really just group processing. So who is the primary thetan running the body? Or is there one?

The lower level Grades act to clean up layers of semi-aware entiities.

Finding the being in charge is where well run Objectives come in!

The purpose of the Objectives is to bring the PRIME IN CHARGE BEING INTO PRESENT TIME - PLUS BRING ITS SPIRITUAL POWERS, ABILITIES and PERCEPTIONS also into present time.

**Post #310 20070908-0608 How to handle the NOTs case**

BTW, I personally believe that a person's "NOTs case" is complete with the handling of a handful of attachments. Others don't agree with me.

Different folks - different strokes.
Right item for some - wrong item for others.

The most optimum way seems to be handle it when it appears.

Alan

**Thread 1650: International Remote Viewing Conference**

**Post #16 20070828-0327 Pat Price**

I knew Pat Price quite well - he and I practiced RVing together in the late 60's. Pat was in the USGO.

Hal Puthoff was also known to me.

Alan

**Post #21 20070828-1626**

I would love to hear your story on Pat as well, Alan.

This is a bit spookie, I have written up several stories in regards Pat Price - most posted on alt.clearing.com.

I can't find any of them. Neither can I find any copies on my computer.

I will search some more.

Alan

**Thread 1661: True Believers and the "present"**

**Post #7 20070829-1541 False opponents**

In his classic book on mass religious movements, The True Believer, Eric Hoffer wrote: 
. . . "It is essential to have a tangible enemy, not merely an abstract one."

Hubbard was very aware of the above - he mentions this concept on several tapes.

In order to have a Game you must have an opponent.

The more charged a case is - the more opponents they have - it is a dwindling scale of opponency.

Most of Hubbard's tapes are attack tapes - in which he selects different opponents.

As I was at the majority of his live lectures - I found that my case would stall unless I indicated the "wrong items" that Hubbard gave me during his lectures.

I found that by the end of the week I would be anti-almost everything.
So on Friday me and my co-audit partner would run: "During the week has anyone given you a wrong opponent?"

Kept me and my partner much saner.

Alan

**Thread 1673: How Did You Feel?**

**Post #13 20070831-0410  An Oprah incident**

So I never had to tell my auditors what I like to do in bed, I never had to tell them how many hairs I had on my legs, or . . .

Geez! fluffy you got semi-audited......what about the smell, the taste, the noises, the friction, the sensations, the feelings, etc.

You never had an Oprah incident?

That is something that occurred in your life you would hate to have come up on the Oprah show.

I deal with a lot of high profile clients.

One of the key questions I ask is: What wouldn't you want the audience/spectators/gallery to know about you?

Really helps their ability to concentrate in front of large volumes of audiences/spectators/ or galleries after that is cleaned up.

Alan

**Thread 1674: Reasons why all the Orgs are empty**

**Post #9 20070831-0104**

[snipped long post re F/N redefinition]

In many ways this is an arbitrary. It is telling the being how to be, before the being is capable of being it. It also causes huge losses to both the pc and the auditor.

As a person gets charge off an area the needle will float wider and wider.

The more charge off - the bigger the float.

Consequently on a well handled case the person should experience a continuous floating T/A in life.

Life and life actions then act as a continuous expansion of your spiritual self in present time - thus in life you are continuously in the right space at the right time.

It is the true basis of dynamic meditation.

Alan
Thread 1679: What is an ex scientologist?

Post #5 20070831-0319
The term ex-scientologist occurred long before SP declares.

It meant someone who once had been fairly involved and had several services - and now no longer had much to do with Scio.

I remember running into ex-scios in Melb in 1961. (They called themselves that.)

It just evolved.

An SP was an SP - nothing Ex about them!

Then came so many declares it lost its power - anybody can be an SP nowadays!

Alan

Post #9 20070831-0354
Having once been married to Scientology - and 30 years ago this week I separated and then divorced myself from Scio. I became an Ex-Mr-Scientologist!

As for using bits of Scio - the fact is Hubbard used bits of most long term life actions - an example is - processes have been around as long as the first postulate.

Talking to a person in such a way that they can understand and getting answers that you can understand and acknowledging has been around for ever. It's called good communication.

Etc., etc.

Alan

Post #15 20070831-0434
The problem is: the conflict of what the client wants handled, what the client wants to achieve, what the client is interested in - versus following what LRH wants.

If you follow the client's goals, wants and interest line you will depart from what LRH wanted.

The great processors process only what the client wants.

To do that you have to leave Scio.

In my case I process the positive - that is a 180 degree vector from where the LRH directed tech is aimed.

Alan

Post #99 20070901-1624 Why I post
There are three reasons I post:
1. To help undo what I did in the past.

2. To put in place knowledge that when I drop this body I will hopefully warn myself to be aware of the pitfalls of Scio and Cults.

3. To give myself clues as to the correct way to continue to grow spiritually.

Alan

**Post #105 20070901-1733**
The person is the one who created or co-created with another or others the viewpoint.

From that viewpoint you get beingnesses or identities which are a substitute for you.

Alan

**Post #225 20070904-1658**
Would an ex-Scientologist have less aberrations, or more aberrations, compared to the aberrations he/she had prior to Scientology experience?

Less aberrations if they operate with a continuous floating Tone Arm and VGIs in Present Time.

If off the meter; easily recognised by a great deal of love, care and a high mood level - plus winning in most PT areas of their life. Is also very excited about the future.

More aberrations if they have a very high or very low Tone Arm and a dirty or R/Sing needle.

If off the meter; easily recognised by a great deal of conflict, bad temper, arguments, very unfriendly and chronic low mood level - plus chaotic environment and losing in most PT areas of their life. Could care less about the future.

Consequently this adds more mass, force, charge and unknowns onto and into their PT life existence.

No Change if T/A and needle stuck. If off the meter; easily recognised by a great deal of boredom, monotonous, trivial and meaningless communication and life activities - stuck in a monotone mood level.

Alan

**Post #239 20070906-0316**
Making money is an ability - there is no scarcity - its all about being in the right place at the right time.

The key to my future is the availability of Tech Masters.

Alan
Post #392 20080104-1514

I've been mostly motivated by trying to find something from other "Ex's" that may help me find some common ground to help me bridge the gap between me and my familial "Ins". You need a simple plan - the easiest way to get along with people is to find out what you like about them.

Just write out a simple list of those things you can like about them - agree with them - and that which you are willing to talk to them about.

It is good if you have your own goals or an area of passion you are working on - then when someone asks you when are you getting back on lines - you can be honest and say - when I complete "whatever to mastery" I'll take my next step.....

Then just direct the communication back to the area you want......

Scio's are compulsive games conditioners - don't play!

Alan

Thread 1688: Supernatural phenomena

Post #14 20070903-0527

When I lived in Beverly Hills - I would often pick up friends from out of town at LA airport..........usually late at night.....I would take them via downtown LA along Wilshire Blvd.

If you drove at 32 miles an hour you could drive the full length of Wilshire and hit green lights all the way......the timing was set that way.

I of course......would drive along at 32 miles an hour.....the light would be red......I would snap my fingers......point at the offending light and it would turn green........pretty impressive when you turn 20 odd red light green at the snap and point of a finger, never once having to slow down.......just green all the way.....

Needless to say my out of town visitors were very impressed by my OT ability......I would always end up telling them......sad to see their faces when I did.

Alan

Thread 1689: The Mayan factor

Post #7 20070904-1636

The Mayan calendar in combination with the Fibonacci Number Sequence is very heavily studied by many stock market timers.

The subject of Stock Market Cycles and the Elliot Wave Principles are based on much of this.

I charted the Major Trends and Major Change Points in the World spanning from 6000bc to the present, based on the Mayan Calendar.
Thread 1701: My Short Story

Post #3 20070903-0543 To help anyone . . .
To help anyone all you need to do is listen to them.
To direct their attention; ask them what is it they need?
Work with them to help them get it.
Or ask: "is there anything I can help you with?"
Alan

Post #20 20070904-1306 Disconnection
During the Group Co-Processing at the Mission Holders meetings at flag and in other different locations - the most charged, rage, fury and loss that turned on was this "reporting, disconnection and abandoning of families and friends."
It was quite something to observe 260 people sobbing their eyes out over this subject.
David Mayo, Int. Senior C/S, was standing alongside of me during one of these times.....I pointed out to him - "now that is what I call in session - this is being missed on all cases." - he turned and walked away.
Any halfwit can observe that this "betrayal of trust" is a moment of extreme pain and agony to a caring, loving being.
To deny this - is a major contributing factor to the decline of Scio or for that matter any group or relationship.
Alan

Thread 1723: DM's "New" Quad Grades

Post #31 20070906-1743 Implants are easily run with Dianetics
But Dianetics was written in 1950 and Hubbard did not get onto unraveling implant data until the early 60's.
Not true!
History of Man covers Implants. That was written in the early 50's.
All an Implant is - is an incident.
Easily run with Dianetics.

Alan

**Post #63 20070907-0055**

The feeling (I could run forever) is very common to long distance runners . . . after a feeling of being utterly exhausted, the runner suddenly gets a "second wind", an exhilarating burst of new energy.

I also achieved the same state as a professional athlete.

I loved to fly over the ground - I could run for hours.

I would go completely exterior - even the "voices" in my head enjoyed the sensations - I was in-the-Zone!

Alan

**Post #78 20070907-1347 Karma**

[comments re karma snipped]

This is an important subject to understand fully.

The purpose of creating a Beingness (Identity) is to cause an exchange to take place. (*The type of Beingness or Identity monitors the intent, quantity, quality and viability of the exchanges.*)

The law of karma is the exchange that takes place.

"As ye sow - so shall ye reap."

"Do unto others - as you would want done unto you."

"You made me wrong - so I will make you wrong."

"I make others unhappy - others will make me unhappy."

"I am selfless - others will be selfless."

As with any spanning scale of Beingness or Identity you get a spanning of the spectrum of exchanges from the top of the Zones (charts) to the bottom of the Zones.

Games monitor types of Beingnesses or Identities.

Alan

**Post #80 20070707-1726 Do implants exist?**

To say that implants don't exist is evaluative to say the least. To say that beings have NOT been overwhelmed with forces and given significances NOT of their choosing is just theetie-weetie, if I may be so bold.
Err! He who did not implant would most likely have no effects from implants.

As for what exists or what does not - it's not for me to say. I can have my opinions - but when I process someone they do not play a part, except to get a starting point - then we quickly correct that and get to what is truly there for the person.

Then things just magically unfold!

Alan

PS: I went twenty times through the CC materials........they are amazing drills.......plus they run out tons of conflicting intentions........what is more they sure expand one's viewpoints!

**Post #120 20070908-0626 Artificial me's**

I have written a book on the identities thrust on us by our parents or peers - these identities are called "artificial me's."

They usually are controlled by approval - most "artificial me's" are approval addicts.

[comment snipped]

Did I ever say it was an implant?

It is a natural flow that comes into being once you take a position.

Alan

**Post #217 20080202-1845 LRH training and C/Sing**

Well I can say 90% of my training up to Class VIII, FEBC, was directly under LRH.

Roughly 85% of my processing was directly C/Sed by LRH.

Even as an FCCI at flag in the early days my case was C/Sed by LRH.

I can tell you that nothing I've seen since then even remotely compares to that standard.

Even including all of that there were huge gaps in the Tech and Management.

Simply put the Tech and Policy was slanted to keep LRH in control and to dominate.

Alan
Thread 1733: Sly and Tall Edgy Lurks, 'IVy' Mag

Post #8 20070908-0614 ESMB poster Veda

I find Veda's posts to be very on the mark.

Acerbic at times - but cracking through delusions sometimes takes a bit of snarly impingement!

Alan

Thread 1748: What is the most OT thing you have seen happen?

Post #1 20070914-2104 FEBC

[FEBC] training must really be brutal to transform three people into such poor states of being.

It usually is very tough training. But the real problem is if you have never built a group or run a division and had it grow under you....The FEBC is way above people's reality level.

It is then more of an implant than a course.

I contributed to building 40 missions and 12 Orgs which gave me tons of experience so I breezed through the checksheets and course.

Alan

Post #88 20070918-0009

There was this big evolution - say around 1991 or 1992 where staff from all over were sent to do the OEC/FEBC. When they graduated, they were sent back to their orgs to be posted in the top exec posts.

At my org, one graduate came back in the valence of DM and increased the org schedule to 15 hours per day - add to that the low or no pay and it became very difficult to survive. The other two graduates that came back were rather shell-shocked - one of them so badly that she was an excellent example of the Robotism HCOB.

Life as a staff member became more or less intolerable after that evolution took place.

I was just wondering if others experienced the same thing around that same time.

The same thing occurred in 1972 where staff from all over were sent to do the OEC/FEBC.

That's when and how the Frantic Effort To Be Cause Course (FEBC) got its name. Stat pushes became horrible.

The key question after the returnees got back should have been: Who or what are you attempting to impress?

In 1981 they also had staff from all over that were sent to do the OEC/FEBC. That was very well
run course. But it collided with the Great Schism.....so it kinda got lost.

Alan

**Thread 1749: 3 LRHs**

**Post #2 20070910-0348**

Geoff Filbert has claimed at times, that there were 3 LRH's. The "real" one having disappeared in 1965.

I have been in close proximity to LRH on and off since Aug 1962 to Nov 1975.

There has only been the same person in all meetings.

There is no way an imposter could have known me during those meetings. I was with him in Las Palmas in Oct 1967. I was with him in Gibraltar and accompanied him to Southampton where we picked up the Royal Scotsman....and took her on her maiden SO voyage into the Mediterranean sea.

I had a briefing with him in Valencia, over a period of several days in Jan 1968, during that time span we covered several areas.....to do with tech and the future of Scio., we also discussed past events that occurred at Saint Hill and past people who were on staff.

My last meeting with him was in Dayton, Florida. Nov 1975 - he came up to me, he was walking along the beach - calling me Alan - it was quite dark where I was, but I was smoking a cigar - he smelt the cigar smoke.

Filbert: I covered in an earlier post.

Alan

**Thread 1758: Illness Due to Doing Onself In**

**Post #1 20070914-2104 FPRD**

Sorry, but succumb postulates are not handled on FPRD. I don't believe that for a second. Maybe on the other actions - like XDN. FPRD is crap. I don't even think that tech was properly figured out before it was put into use. It's supposed to address Psyche implanting on the WT? RIGHT. It never does/did. I have been audited, audited myself and C/Sed THOUSANDS and THOUSANDS of hours of FPRD. It's junk. XDN would be cool. I think that is what the RPF program should consist of, not FPRD.

Succumb postulates used to be picked up in the "old" time Serv Fac handling. That was when we ran 100's to 1,000's of Serv Fac computations - before the "sickie grades" came into being.

XDN is a wonderful R/D especially if you can run holographically - it takes very little to teach the pc how to run holographically.

Full XDN will actually take you to most of the Axioms as basic on the chain.

But nothing compares in power or effectiveness to the Games Matrix R/Ds.
In the Games Matrix R/Ds - all the above are incorporated - plus hitherto unknown tech.

Alan

**Thread 1760: Nightmares**

**Post #2 20070911-0706**

Has anyone else had recurring nightmares since leaving?

No you're not a total freak!

It is quite common - many have reported having nightmares about Scio.

**Thread 1771: A Question for Haiqu and Others**

**Post #9 20070916-0418**

Charles Berner, the guy that LRH stole study tech from, and who was the target of an infamous "mission" led by Otto Roos to "cave him and his group in" by dramatizing the R6 bank, has a re-write of "The Tibetan Book of the Dead" It is available in PDF format here: http://www.charlesberner.org/Tibet_Book_Dead_web.pdf

This is a wonderful book.

Charles was a Tech Master.

He visited me a few days after his death. He was full of joy and bubbling with laughter.

He thanked me for telling his story.

The different colors approximate the Zones colors.

Thanks for posting this.

Alan

**Post #15 20070917-0709 Between Lives implant stations**

I have found no evidence whatsoever that between life implant stations presently exist.

Much more likely self-implantation.

**Thread 1776: Class Xlls and Class 12**

**Post #64 20070914-1552**

The L's are a Tech within a Tech.

No matter what level of Tech you are on - you are doing a Tech within a Tech.

The GPM Tech is the Scio core basic Tech. All the Grades, Life Repair, Exdn, L's, etc. are designed
to key out GPM items.

The problem with the GPM Tech is that it was never completed. The main reason for that was it was positioned incorrectly.

You cannot undo GPMs from the negatives sides.

You must position the pc from its highest confront point. Usually this is found during an Ascension Experience.

After working on this solidly for nearly 50 years - about 10 months ago I finally found and unlocked the several pieces that were omitted.

Needless to say that has caused me to have to review every piece of Tech that I have originated and what Scio originated.

Finding it is one thing......running it is quite something else.

Luckily there is a whole team of us - mostly Class VIII's and above who are 40 to 50 year veterans of the Tech.

Each has built a fair bit of the original Scio structure. Each has gone onto fairly successful lives outside Scio.

Alan

Post #72 20070914-1859

The "identity package" and the reactive mind are late on the chain. They are 2nd postulate creations.

You can audit that stuff for ever - it is not basic.

Post #100 20070915-1224

Alan, when a person is confused they create an identity to get through or handle that confusion. What else prior were beings doing when they hit confusion? And what did you discover was the "first postulate"?

An identity is a position in a Game.

A Game has two or more sides.

Obviously the Game is bigger than the identity. Thus the Game is more basic or the earlier bigger encompassing postulate.

Most Games have a "particle" that both individuals or teams want.

Consequently when one individual or team has the particle (football, baseball, tennis ball, 1st place, Gold Medal, Nobel Prize, Knowledge, Love, Power, etc.)...the opposition individual or team attempts to stop, slow, nullify or take the particle away from them and control the particle in such a way that they win the Game.

Example: Football (a bag of wind).
In the NFL = The Omni-Sovereign Game of American football is split into 28 Individual Sovereign teams = each team is in opposition to each other = The End Product is the winner of the Super Bowl.

If you are part of a specific team, then there is competition for each position. Thus you have Games within Games.

It is this Omni-Sovereignty versus individual Sovereignty versus individual positions that the universes were created as playing fields for.

In order to erase or recover power of choice over the Games and Be - Do - Have or Own the "particle" and the rewards for doing this - you need to recover the ability to create or cease to create each piece of that specific Game and universe at will.

This takes quite a lot of studying, training, coaching, processing and live actions in order to gain the skills, abilities, know-how and experiences to master each piece and each interaction until you can create it or cease to create it at will.

Alan

PS: Have you ever wondered why billions of people watch others chasing bags of wind in their underwear? That is because the "particle" has been made very important.

The "particle" is now more important than the Game, now more important than the players and now more important than the ethics or quality of how the playing of the Game should be played.

In Scio Stats and Status became the most important "particles" in the Game. Whole Organisation were built to get Stats up. Belonging to those Organizations increased Status. Consequently the Game and most of the players went insane.

The original "particle" of the Scio Game was truth or knowledge. (You can't have one without the other.)

Post #102 20070915-1303

[snip comments re Class VIII tape #1 on Standard Tech]

At the same time he delivered this lecture he was instituting the most horrific quickying of the Tech.

There were 5 Org Class VIII students that had their "Grades, and OT Levels up to OT III put in" - in less than 5 hours of auditing.

Each of those 5 "Class VIIIIs" blew within days of their return to their Orgs.

It was LRH at his dichotomous best.

His words appeared great - his actions were abysmal.

It was the Class VIII course that exported the quickie grades and horrific abuses to the outer Orgs.

Alan
Post #104 20070915-1401
Perhaps there was a secret conspiracy by the franchise VIIIs to deliver the omitted tech…such as sneaking in a fully done Life Repair so that when the Grades were put in they got the results as promised. Some even created safe environments. But squirrels and non-standard techies do things like that! :D

Post #108 20070915-1425 Unissued LRH tape
There is a BC tape around Sept - Oct 1964 titled "What I Expect of a Class VI."
In it he expected the Class VIs to continue the research and continue the evolution.
He basically gave up his hat.
The tape was not issued.
Alan

Post #133 20070916-1816 Unissued LRH tape
You wouldn't happen to have a copy. transcript or even notes from that tape would you? I would be most interested to see/hear anything Hubbard had to say in that lecture.

Pierre
My Original notes and Tapes were long ago stolen by the GO.
I believe there was a partial transcript of that tape in Auditor 9, probably issued Jan 1965 - the pic that goes with it, is of a student coming down the steps of a plane ready to take over the world.
Alan

Thread 1799: A Piece of Scio History

Post #1 20070914-2104 A Piece of Scio History
This a piece of Scio History - back in the "great old days."
Ron came by and watched me play cricket - he took all the photos that appeared in the Auditor Mag in those days.
Interesting enough the day he took the photo - was the day I hit my highest score ever. (86 not out.)
He caused quite a stir as he arrived in his Chevy, Catelina convertible, loaded with camera equipment, etc.

http://weappreciate.com/pictures/
[link was incomplete like this in the original]
Sorry about the quality of the pics.
One of the most wonderful times of my life was playing village green cricket in Sussex, England -
there were so many beautiful villages and the countryside was heavenly around them.

Alan

Post #7 20070915-0316 SHSBC

Originally Posted by Bea Kiddo

Amazing!!

In 98/99 it took me one year, full time. 40-50 hours in the chair weekly for months on Level O and P (both are practical levels). I was considered one of the fastest of the time.

Of course, we couldn't play the tapes in faster speeds, like what was being done before.

The reason many could do it in that time was they had already listened to most of the tapes. All the tapes were available even in the Missions....that included the GPM tapes.....there were no confidential levels.

In those days you had to a 100% star rate check out on the tape.....or you would go back and listen to it again.

Also the check-sheets were much shorter.

But each day there were 3 hour co-audits each way. So 6 hours a day was spent there.

I don't know of many who finished in 12 weeks.

Most took 8 to 12 months.

By the time you got to the Z unit the co-audits were often 5 hours each way.

The Z Unit was the research tech and GPM tech levels.

By the time I had finished my 2nd SHSBC I had co-audited roughly 4-5,000 hours each way. (including my earlier years.) Most of which was C/Sed by Ron.

You get pretty good after awhile.

Alan

Post #8 20070915-0326

Of course, we couldn't play the tapes in faster speeds, like what was being done before.

Well it was not easy to get Ron to deliver his live lectures at faster speeds

Also I don't think the tape machines could be run at double speed. I doubt that anyone did that in those days.

Ron would lecture 2 or 3 times a week. So most of the time we had to check out on his live lectures!
Thread 1802: Your only communication line to the Church

Post #27 20071007-1348
If you include the ex-Mission and ex-Org staff, plus ex-public that did major courses - the numbers out would greatly exceed the numbers in.

When you also realize - in destroying the Mission and Field Auditor network in 1982 - you destroyed the major source of the masters of ARC break handling of the public.

Thus the amount of upset with Scio people is in the 100,000s - at least 500,000 - just my network of ex-staff and ex-students exceeds 250,000.

This amounts to an incredible counter-force to the future of Scio.

To make matters worse the SO recruitment is composed mainly of completely unhatted new people.

It is an incredible mess of long-term lousy destructive idiotic leadership.

Alan

Thread 1803: Conflicts

Post #1 20070915-0133 Conflicts
The chances of harmony is very remote whilst people hang onto fixed dogmas.

LRH bless his megalomaniac heart - set in play a continuous series of PT GPMs.


Hidden or confidential Tech.

Hidden data lines. Etc., etc.

Was it done knowingly or unknowingly?

Does it matter?

The answer is simple:

Process the being or group in front of you.

Find what each person or group wants and help them get it. If it is not what you want and you cannot align to it - tell them so - then go find who you are willing to help.

The answers are in each of us. The only conflict is attempting to force an idea or image over the top
of something the person or group has its attention fixed on.

Cases unfold naturally in a safe space.

There are so many people who want what most of us are capable of delivering.....yet so few deliver anything but their own "very important" ideas.

I delivered 7 sessions yesterday and another 7 sessions today....most days I deliver 4 or 5 sessions.

Each session starts the same - I find what they want and I help them get it.

Most sessions they get what they want handled.

I've been doing this for almost 50 years......90% of all sessions are lower level PT life enhancement sessions.

My sessions are far from perfect.....yet I almost always end up with tremendous good indicators.

Consequently my clients are thriving in PT.

Do I get failures? Yes.

Do I screw up? Yes.

So! I do the best I can for my clients.

I'm not delivering perfection......I'm delivering the best I can given what comes up.

All pc's lie......so it is easy to take something and not produce a result.....but it only takes a moment or two to notice that the session suddenly got resistive or massy.

Usually it turns out I'm processing the person against what they want.

So I apologize, and get back on track.

When I came on ESMB my goal was to help people have thriving prosperous lives.

The only stops to this seem to be LRH dogmas, hidden data lines, etc.

When the flames flare up - mostly it is because someone represents an LRH dogma.

He is dead you know.

Restoring our love and care for each other should not be that difficult.....

More of you should tell your stories.

By withholding your story you are allowing the codes of silence to continue.....also keeping the continuous series of LRH created PT GPMs in play. (Or, worse the more degraded DM GPMs in play.)

A right item for one is not always a right item for another......many of LRH's right items for him
were very definitely wrong items for many others.

I'll finish this with the simple process.

What has LRH, DM, Scio or someone on ESMB put you in opposition to?

Find the item.

Find the who.

Inspect what you have found until you have Very Good Indicators.

Alan

**Post #10 20070915-1353**

From what I’ve seen of Alan's processes so far, they either run at the level of BLAME (resulting in out-ARC) or evaluate heavily for the client. The above is a deprogramming process.

What you see is what you project.

You obviously do not know the cycle of a fully run process.

You cannot be effect - yet you are at totally effect of life.

Out of work, no money, no relationships, no winning games....not my idea of a life.

When one runs the full effects of something - you get the fuller pattern of what you caused. Any halfwit knows that BLAME is assigning away your power.

Having fully permeated the full effect - you can now observe how you caused it, this just naturally comes to view. (if allowed.)

The idea is to GET ALL. Both of the full effects and the full causes.

To be a great auditor requires the ability to be willing to be the total effect of the pc.

You are effect when you listen, if you listen completely you are effect completely.

You are cause when you ask the question.

There is a co-created holographic duplication when you acknowledge. Each becomes more cause.

A person who is all cause commits continuous PT overt ands and cannot and will not be responsible for the effects they create. People reject and stay away from this. Thus nothing mocks up for them and they live alone.

In actuality you go out of PT.

But why bother pointing this out after all you and your PT life are the epitome of success, prosperity and happiness.
BTW: Charge is where the charge is.

Alan

Post #16 20070917-1806

Holding onto fixed dogmas is not the only reason for conflicts.

Well there are also fixed hates, fixed confusions, fixed forces, fixed efforts, fixed blackness, fixed invisibilities, fixed misunderstandings, fixed survival identities, fixed "I don't want to knows," fixed masses, fixed containers, fixed "I will not look at the effects I create," etc.

Thread 1809: Class VIII

Post #2 20070915-2216 Scio and Rons Orgs bridges

Scio and Rons Orgs have different bridges. Bridges to where?

Problem is neither bridge follows the pc's goals lines. When the divergences finally take place you usually get an immobilized, very unhappy being.

Alan

Post #5 20070916-0344

Unhappy beings in the Freezone are rare to non existent.

You must live on a different planet than I do!

There have been 1,000s of people who have done the Ron's Org bridge.

It has been around since 1982.

As I travelled the world I ran into at least 200 of them. Most had given up.

Not because of abuses, but because their lives had not gone right. They were sick of living in the past.

I'm not sure when Ron's Org was at its peak.

I gave a lecture in Copenhagen in 1998 - there were 40 former Ron's Org people in attendance. It was the saddest group of people I have ever lectured to in my whole life.

At the time I did not have the answer to what they needed......I may still not have the answer.

Over the last 2 weeks I have had 14 former Rons Org people begin to get processing from me.

I must admit they do not seem messed up too much from their past experience - more they were off their goals lines.
None of these clients were in Scio previously. There were a lot of unflat areas that were missed - a lot of confusions - but they resolve very easily.

This is not a condemnation of Rons Org......more it is that we (those who still seek) and the Techs are still evolving.

Alan

**Post #7 20070916-0506**

You realize that if you have ever experienced an Ascension Experience - these actions become simply rudiments.

To be picked up when needed.

As an aside the R6EW as now done does not produce the same effects as the original R6EW.

The original R6EW picked up your OWN End Words. Thus you key-out you OWN GPMs.

Implant End Words are much less powerful.

An implant is in actuality a "painful incident" thus it follows the dianetic form of handling.

It is best to handle them if they appear - and only then.

To do otherwise will twist the structures and pull them out of sequence - consequently they will build up mass and charge - and case gain will cease, and what is even worse the pc's PT will go into confusion.

There is absolutely no need to force feed the pc into putting there what has not yet come to view.

Alan

**Post #13 20070916-1516**

[snip comments re Class VIII tape #1]

There is tremendous wisdom in the above.

Yet it is wisdom that is glaringly dichotomous.

These Class VIII lectures were delivered by someone who had been in a massive raging upset since June 1964. And being confronted by an audience that had some hefty presence brought his hidden rage and fury to the surface.

The chances are the Grade Chart is in actuality in reverse. As it was put together by an incredibly upset being.

The OT Levels are supposed to be the Affinity levels.....anyone notice that over the years just the opposite is occurring?

Take the following quotation:
"There is a limitation that an E-meter reads just a little bit deeper than a person’s R. So, it will not read on something which is not real to that person, even when it is obvious to you. So, you can observe more about a person than what is real to that person. It is important to limit your actions to what is real to the person."

On the surface it appears very correct, but in the presence of by-passed charge or a massive ARC X the meter does not read.

It is this by-passed charge and the subsequent ARC Breaks that are constantly being MISSED.

Scio became utterly meter dependent from the Class VIII Course onward. So much so it was a Comm Evable event if you audited past an F/N.

This put terror in every auditor's heart, not to mention a threat of loss of your whole future.

Auditing became a very dangerous activity.

There are different levels of F/N. Some so deep and vast they also do not register well on a meter as the body functions impede the reads.

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=520

The true problem is the out integrity of observing indicators in present time and honoring what those indicators represented in present time.

If you truly observe Scio you will observe it actually has the ARC scale back to front.

The public is love bombed = Affinity, then R factored then Communicated with (by reges). Then enforced upon by running a fixed what's "best for you" (which is really a what's best for me (the scio) so that I can get my stats up) Grade Chart.

The "OT Levels" are delivered at 'punishing spirits and identities' mood level, with almost no Affinity unless you got someone's stats up.

Not healthy!

Alan

Post #15 20070916-1528

I find complete dependence on the E-mater to be out-pointy.

Out-pointy! It's an incredible f^^%#ng disaster!

It makes the meter more important
than the pc.

And that is a reverse process of magnitude!

**Thread 1815: Tech Masters**

**Post #1 20070916-0644 Tech Masters**

TECH MASTERS

What is a Tech Master?

It is someone that can apply their mastery of a technology – anywhere - at any time – under any circumstance.

In the technology of increasing spiritual, mental and physical effectiveness, it includes the ability to put in the “eductive line” (itsa-maker line) with all people, places, subjects or things anywhere – anytime – under any circumstance.

Once the “eductive line” (itsa-maker line) is in place – the ability to draw forth the increases in knowledge, wisdom, intelligence, know-how and at the same time erase the charge, stops, slows or nullifications that inhibit or compress the being on its people, places, subjects or things begins to occur.

The Tech Master has the ability to hold a position and correctly coach and process an area or being until the area or being rises up scale and begins to manifest in presence-time the Green Zone Truth Phenomena. (Very Good Holographic Life Indicators.)

Alan

**Post #5 20071004-1518**

I guess Yoda was still apprenticing then.

Aren't we all.....

One thing a Tech Master loves to do is apprentice in a new area!

**Post #7 20071004-1551**

I've learnt to be cautious of anyone claiming to be any sort of Master, Source or Enlightened. Usually a sure sign they're not.

Ain't that the Truth!
I am privileged to know many masters in their fields - the common denominator of each of them is their joy in their own stupidity, and lack of knowledge in other fields.

They are each ferocious study machines once they identify an area of weakness or incompetence!

Alan

Post #10 20071006-1547

The scientist's religious feeling takes the form of a rapturous amazement at the harmony of natural law, which reveals an intelligence of such superiority that, in comparison with it, all the systematic thinking of human beings is an utterly insignificant reflection.

This feeling is the guiding principle of his life and work - Albert Einstein

That is the Green Zone Truth Phenomena!

Thread 1850: Latest BFG post regarding Rinder and DM

Post #22 20070919-2121 The celebrity case

I would definitely have some doubts about the "fueling the real estate binge" absent any proof. However the "Tom Wags Dwarf" scenario does actually make sense.

Most old time Scientologists (and Alan can correct me if I'm wrong) tended to judge people - celebrities or not - by their cases and case level. I don't think that most of the tech terminals respect TC anywhere near as much as DM does.

True. Mostly because they are rich and famous that they have tough cases.

Their identity is bigger than they are. Also they are very insecure. The "celebrity" identity is desperate for survival - good effective auditing threatens that type of identity.

DM is in actually a perfect example of a Celebrity case. He trust no-one, consequently all hats must be worn by him....Everything revolves around him.

He cannot be in session as he is too afraid he will be found out. My guess is he really deep down hates TC with a passion. If you remember the PTS R/D there is a compulsive attraction to find, love and destroy your enemies.

It's really power without responsibility for the effects created.

These type of Identities are actually effect of their own creations. They can't feel others' pain as they have no empathy. That's why they can walk past RPFers and not notice them, not notice the degradation and pain being heaped on them. Or on a whim destroy years of dedicated work.

Either TC or DM will "cognite" that one or the other is an SP to them.....just like Hubbard did to all his "friends" and dedicated lovers -and end up all alone.

Alan
Post #23 20070919-2135

And maybe DM has no useful blackmail material on Tom.

It's not blackmail - maybe emotional blackmail that keep celebs in Scio.

It is they have not got anywhere safe that they can trust to go to.

Regurgitated LRH Tech, Ethics and Policies create the same insane conditions.

Alan

Thread 1852: Top 10 Secret Celeb Scngsts

Post #7 20070919-2204 Charles Manson

As far as from what I gather..Manson was a Scieno "wannabe". He isn't even listed on the completion list website. Alot of "Manson"s, but no Charles. Where would he get the money to do the courses with?

Some one please correct me if I'm wrong.

Not only did Manson do Scientology, so did his followers.

They also murdered two Scientologists Doreen Gaul and James Sharp as they were coming back to ASHO after a co-audit session.

James was a student of mine from my St Louis Center, he was 15 years old - I believe both were on the Briefing Course at ASHO.

Alan

Thread 1853: Perfectionsism

Post #7 20070921-1353

Perfection or Perfectionism is an absolute; it is a massive desperate solution to a massive desperate problem.

What is or has been the Perfectionist’s massive desperate problem?

Chronic constant long term abuse, including no acknowledgment or appreciation that has totally convinced the being that nothing they have been, done or owned or are being, doing or owning is any good.

What is the only massive desperate solution to this abuse, lack of acknowledgment and no appreciation?

The Perfectionist postulates the precepts:

"I must be perfect. I must dominate and control everything!"
I will destroy anyone who is also not perfect!

That way, I can destroy anyone who says my creations, my actions, my property or I am no good.

By being perfect and pointing out everyone else's imperfections I will be in total CONTROL of others and finally be acknowledged and appreciated.”

Mental, physical and spiritual make nothing of’s. Constantly and forcibly being told that they and their creations are no good. No acknowledgment, no appreciation, no validation, being constantly told they cannot do anything right.

This chronic life condition sets up a desperate situation as the Perfectionist is encased in hatred, envy, jealousy and rage that cannot be vented or expressed as it violates the postulate of “I have to be perfect.”

The only way these poor sick Perfectionists can get even a slight relief from their pain and hatred is to constantly point out others’ imperfections, especially their bosses or seniors.

They cannot really face up to life and people so they have to vent their hatred of others behind their backs.

The sickest of them will write reports to Government Agencies to remove anyone who is a threat or disagrees with them.

They constantly criticize and make nothing of others behind their backs.

They find fault with the most ridiculous things; everything in life is used to prevent action and results, unless of course it makes the perfectionist right and they can make others wrong by pointing out their imperfections.

A Perfectionist is a subtle abuser who dominates, subjugates, makes nothing of or destroys everything they come in contact with.

It may well be the source of the darkside of every being.

It certainly is a continuous harmful act and withheld hidden agenda activity.

Alan

Post #11 20070921-1632

I spent about 2 hours on my meter drills (I had done them before in Melbourne) - then a live check-out of all the drills by Herbie Parkhouse and LRH, it took 45 mins. LRH oversaw both my metering and Herbie's coaching and check-out quality.

Yet there were still plenty of students that would take weeks on those drills.

Alan

Post #13 20070921-1649

Were they all being checked out by Herbie and LRH?
I always wonder if the vias were part of the problem.

No. There were people stalled for weeks on this part of the course.

LRH came in and took all the vias off the drills.

If someone else was doing checkouts, chances are they didn't know how to read a meter either, or they had bad eyesight.

I think it was simply a combination of mutual out-ruds and inability to take responsibility - the student and the Sup knew they had to be responsible for the student going onto audit.

Neither was willing to be that responsible - so they stopped themselves.

Alan

PS: You see it all the time - people are willing to solo - but will not audit others. In other words it's okay if I do myself in but I'm unwilling to cause harm to others.

**Thread 1856: I would like a session**

**Post #123 20070920-1602**

Ouch! This actually restimed me.

Took me back to the live TV demos where LRH and all the students on the SHSBC would watch you and then critique you.

Mostly the students would tear you to bits.....LRH had a much more gentler approach.

Except one time he went into a screaming rage and tore me to pieces for an hour - yelling at me at tone 40 force - then he spent 15 minutes putting me back together.

It was a very empowering experience - not once when he was screaming at me did he do a wrong indication - also I felt his intention to make me a great auditor!

The wildest thing were the students - they went into shock!

Meanwhile I felt huge.

From that time on auditing was a breeze!

Alan

**Post #164 20070928-0412**

Well, Alan. I'm curious what an old man like yourself, one who has been around the block a few times, has to say about the term "Monoideaism" and its history in mental healing.

Main Entry: mono·ide·ism
Pronunciation: '-Id-E-"iz-&m
Function: noun
Main Entry: poly·ide·ism
Pronunciation: "päl-E-'Id-E-"iz-&m
Function: noun

: a state of prolonged absorption in a single idea (as in mental depression, trance, hypnosis)

: a state of absorption in a group of related ideas or memories

A good auditor unfixes both areas.

Do you get people to concentrate on one thing to the exclusion of other things?

No! The exact reverse!

That is why I am so adamant about producing full VVVGIs.

Do you bring about a state of IN SESSION as Hubbard described it?

Or something else?

How is it something else?

"IN SESSION, the definition of in session is interested in own case and willing to talk to the auditor.

When this definition describes the session in progress, then of course the pc will be able to as-is and will cognite. (HCOB 26 Apr 73 I)"

I guess it is something else.

My definition of IN SESSION is: Interested in their own spiritual self and how their own case is interfering with them getting their own or others' wants and fully being their own spiritual self and very willing to talk to the auditor about all.

Alan

Post #162 20070928-0313 Trance states

Auditing is a highly developed form of hypnotherapy.

False! Though your Scio auditing may well have been.

[snipped comments re hypnotism]

Though you continue to preach that "IN SESSION" is a hypnotic event - could it be you have never been "IN SESSION"? But more likely "IN TRANCE"?

A PC in a heavy long term TRANCE state can actually put an overworked or tired auditor in a "TRANCE STATE."

You see this mutual TRANCE STATE often when students are doing objective style processes.
An Auditor who has handled their TRANCE STATES has no problem erasing a pc's TRANCE STATES when they appear.

It is very easy to create TRANCE STATES on yourself - all it takes is to give up responsibility for your causes or effects. This puts you in a null state or TRANCE. When your in this state LIFE is the Hypnotist - and life creates you as.

Not having any purpose in life - puts you into an automatic TRANCE STATE.

Alan

Post #169 20070928-0439

"IN SESSION, the definition of in session is interested in own case and willing to talk to the auditor.

When this definition describes the session in progress, then of course the pc will be able to as-is and will cognite. (HCOB 26 Apr 73 I)"

If you notice in the LRH definition - It is easy to consider the pc is his case.

This would cause a by-pass of the spiritual being.

Post #183 20070928-0524

[snipped comments]

You are super-imposing on the pc

To fully erase anything you need to bring it fully to view.

You ask: "Is there a point where a client fulfills all his desires in your therapy?"

I suppose so.......not happened yet - that I know of.

"Up the pole" is a "blow or escape" from someone or something.

When the pc has fully erased an area - the pc can mock it up or unmock it at will.

The EP is the pc can span the spectrums of all scales.

BTW it is impossible for any being in the process of restoring their full self to belong to a Cult situation.

As once the being gets on its own interest lines and own incomplete goals, dreams, etc......which is where his interest will be - you naturally let it come fully to view.

It is almost a waste of time C/Sing as things just naturally unfold. If you have the correct sequenced technology. :D

Alan
YOU is an acronym for Your Own Universe.

Or your Own creation.

Which means?

It is a creation of yours!

The pure spiritual formless essence created the space - the container of the space - the form - the time - the energy - the things - the traits, etc.

What's in it - you put there - maybe with some help of your "friends."

Also there are millions if not billions of "you's" you created down through time, many in conflict with other "you's" one has created.

It may not be as complicated as you think. However time will tell.

It is not complicated - just incredibly charged!

To a newbie it appears incredibly complicated - but it is amazing how fast they can learn - once they get the "flinch" from contacting their own highly charged creations handled.

I don't think the Sea Org was founded upon anything like this.

The Sea Org was founded upon military training and indoctrination, combined with Maoist, Stalinist and North Korean techniques of re-education.

Very little of Scio's future was scripted - mostly it has been a reaction to fear, fear of being found out, fear of being caught and a fear of going to jail.

Dramatizations of past incidents that were made subsequently reasonable by the inmates. (Not unlike the touching tie scene in Dianetics.)

Most SO and Org people were in heavy trance states - very suggestible - Back in late '67 onward I used to run a trance breaking process:

"Show me a (whatever hat the person was wearing) attitude!"

What did you do?"

The SO person would go through several types of identities from a nasty abusive identity to a confused identity to an aggressive identity to a kind or benign identity to suddenly cogniting they would just need to be present or here.
I took off some of the greatest gestapo valenced people and defanged them - they very quickly changed hats.

I had an advantage as I had the right to come and go - thus was able to not be part of the original dramatization, programming and conditioning.

3rd dynamic mutual past incidents take a lot of rationalization and justification to make fit into a mindset of okayness.

When you snap out of one - and arrive back in present time - it leaves you wondering what the hell happened.....very embarrassing.

Alan

Post #105 20071031-2058

Did you ever see LRH's library?

I saw stacks of books!

Both MSH and LRH were prolific readers - he would be up to date on both fiction and non fiction.

Also people sent him the latest leading edge books.

At one time there was a standing order for the USGO to get the latest NY Times best sellers and courier them to the ship.

Alan

Post #113 20071104-1854

How do you determine what is illogical?

Possibly the most important question you have asked in your 2000+ postings.

Unless you get the person to inspect fully what they mean by what they say - the chances are there is a completely illogical meaning that seems completely logical to the pc.

It was this logic/illogic factor that prevented the GPM Tech from working!

Alan

Thread 1874: A Note to Veda

Post #20 20070922-2339

Re: Veda,

I found Veda to be very consistent with his/her message.

Which is: "Don't tell me what to think about my case in session."
What do implanters do?

They program your thoughts.

One of the great things about the early days was LRH presented data - it was up to us where we accepted that data or not.

This all changed, albeit slowly, until 1965 when the Grades then the CC and OT Levels came out.

"Standard Tech" became "robotic Tech" - it was used to as a weapon to MAKE THE TECH WORK.

Yet if you find the exact correct process for the pc - it works every time.

How do you find the exact correct process?

Honor the indicators.

Ask the pc. Oh! The pc doesn't know! Ok, this is where experience and auditor know-how comes into play.

You parallel the pc's life and processing - write out a small prepared list - and assess it.

The assessment helps the pc shift viewpoints - you don't even need to be that close to the mark - suddenly the pc says: Oh! yeah! Itsa - itsa - itsa.

The pc then tells the auditor what was causing the trouble. VVGIs.

Take out ALL the additives, the enforcements, the evaluations, the invalidations and the Tech will work - it's a natural.

:D

Alan

Post #52 20070924-1407

Mate wrote:

The missing datum was to observe sensations equanimously while meditating. This is the key. This and only this, will lead to self realization.

I would like to expand the above statement:

The missing datum was to observe and permeate all things (thoughts are also things) equanimously while meditating. This is the key. This and only this, will lead to self realization.

The Perfection of Wisdom (adapted from Selected Sayings from the Perfection of Wisdom, by Prof. Edward Conze, London 1955) :

The Abhidharma had cultivated wisdom as the virtue which permits one to see the 'own being' of dharmas.
Now the perfection of wisdom in its turn regards the separateness of these dharmas as merely a provisional construction, and it is cultivated as the virtue which permits us to see everywhere just one emptiness. *(Void - Formless substance)*

**All forms of multiplicity are condemned as the arch enemies of the higher spiritual vision and insight.**

When duality is hunted out of all its hiding places, the results are bound to be surprising.

Not only are the multiple objects of thought identified with one mysterious emptiness, but the very instruments of thought take on a radically new character when affirmation and negation are treated as non-different, as one and the same.

Once we jump out of our intellectual habits, emptiness is revealed as the concrete fullness; no longer remote, but quite near; no longer a dead nothingness beyond, but the life-giving womb of the Buddha within us."

How else would you do TRO?

Or for that matter any other processing or training?

Alan

**Post #73 20070925-0530**

Quite honestly LRH never really fully understood Charge and by-passed charge.

Scio has no Tech that handles charge.

It has the Tech of handling By-passed-charge if you call keying it out handling.

Charge is not contained in any mind - it is a phenomena of spirit.

Charge is also always real time - this is right now.

Charge is the spiritual effort to move someone or something.

It takes but a few minutes more to find the actual charge and erase it - than it does to key it out.

A mass is but solidified charge with lots of other things stuck in it. A mass is in fact a solidified piece of the pc.

As you may know between Gordon Bell and I we originated by-passed charge handling - Gordon found the subject of by-passed charge and later that day I originated the first correction lists.

BTW at that time LRH was sitting in some very heavy charge - as were most of us - due to the fact that we were running a very flawed GPM technology.

To this day I cannot fathom why ARCU - CDEINR is used to handle upsets.

It is gobbledy-gook - makes no sense.

All you would have to do to handle upsets is to find what was the set-up that got broken or shattered
prior to the upset.

The set-up and the upset are in actuality stuck together - locked in mortal combat with each other. Opterming each other in a compulsive attraction/rejection games condition - thus they float in time.

Feelings and sensations are types of life force particles - a feeling is a reaching out by the spirit type life force particle - a sensation is a withholding or withdrawing in of the spirit type life force particle.

It is the pulsating tapping of life force particles hitting against a more solid object that gives you feelings.

It is the swirling of life force particles bouncing off one another in a spiritually withheld or contained area that give you sensations.

Alan

**Post #75 20070925-0737**

The original SHSBC was basically an expanded Present Time Life Mastery Course - Life Repair being one of the steps.

Somehow the GPM Tech collapsed LRH's PT.

It became terribly painful for LRH to confront PT. Consequently handling the PT case got omitted.

There are thousands of PT serv facs.

We used to run this lifetime Serv Facs by the 100s. So much so you could experience being in the "games condition" of a Serv Fac.

Problems Intensives were run with every self determined this lifetime change point.

These were interspersed with lots of objectives - designed to allow the pc to occupy, act, have and own an expanded PT.

If a student was on course for a year (the average time) that meant at least 750 hours of giving auditing and 750 hours of receiving basic confronting PT auditing. Many used to do 5 hours each way a day 6 days a week - which equals out to close to 1,500 hours.

You get pretty confident as an auditor in this manner - plus the processes become very real to you as you get at cause over each fully done rundown.

When the Grades came into being - they omitted much of this - culminating in the almost complete omittance of these lower levels (which are not really lower levels) on the Class VIII Course.

From 1965 on - PT types of processes were dropped out.

You must realize that a lot of the basics of Scio training stemmed from Buddhist techniques - but with much of the basic Buddhist set ups omitted.
The breathing type drills that are part of the very early Buddhist training were the forerunners to TR0 and the Objectives.

Buddha was originally a student of the Hindu religion - consequently there are earlier Hindu basics.

The combination of what the early Scios and Dianeticists discovered and the earlier Buddhist and Hindu materials make a very potent workable combination.

By including all of these discoveries you now have a combination of evolving technologies.

What I have been working on since 1962 was the Games Matrix material and since 1985 the last parts of the Technologies.

The more upper material I found - the more of the missing basic techs would come to view.

Luckily I have some Buddhists monks that I am processing......so I am also getting a great education on their basic materials and laws.

Also the shared knowledge on ESMB and XSO is filling in a lot of gaps.

The Scio Church models are also a vital part of this as I am able to track the rise and fall of an Empire as well as the rise and fall of its founder.

Another question...is there a gradient scale of energy creation for beings?

I have a Mood Scale that appears to be the gradient scale of energy creation.

Alan

**Thread 1897: Here is a win on solo from yesterday...**

**Post #10 20070925-1323**

So, you are saying, in your case, you needed to handle others to you (Flow 1) on OTIII and the effect on self of other entities on OTIII in order to blow that aspect of your case and free you to run your self-as-cause case. How do you think that relates to Clear which is "lower" down the grade chart?

Great thread!

The Scio being on staff in an Org, CC, OT I -II - III are all supposed (the reason I put supposed is that not all beings got the implants) 3rd dynamic painful, drug or alcohol, enforced to be there, containing a lot of unconsciousness (often no sleep) of done to you type of "created as" identity effect incidents (engrams), as are nearly all implants.

Behavior modification or education type "created as" identity implant incidents often have a willing participant.

Added within these type of incidents is the "trance state" - trance states are caused by the being not taking any responsibility for cause or effects.

The CC, OT I -II - III plus Helatrobus or whatever implants are in fact late on a chain part of an
incident - obviously they have earlier beginnings. If for no other reason you were wrenched out of your daily life and living to be captured against your will and your own creations were at that moment destroyed. ie: family, business, farming, career or what ever process of life or living you were intending to be, do or have was stopped or destroyed.

They as all incidents need to be run on all flows including picking up the earlier beginnings.

LRH starting in mid June 1964 became very dichotomous - his tech and writings often directly contradicted and opposed each other. His earlier Tech and writings were not so obviously dichotomous. Though still prevalent.

When KSW came out it now meant you could not apply the correct Tech to the running of these obviously garbled concepts of what occurred - this automatically causes you to unknowingly create and dramatize LRH's case - as part of your own case. (You had to apply "standard tech," or be labelled a squirrel - a form of intentional robotism.)

Obviously this caused all Scio's to lose their own viewpoints (self determination) and be forced to adopt LRH's viewpoints.

This can only continue for so long as the constant chronic alter-is, not-is living of others' (LRH, DM and fellow dramatizers) viewpoints builds up incredible mass and charge - thus causing you to not arrive in the exact correct space and time you want. (You can't be there anymore.)

Alan

Post #19 20070927-0247

Do you all realize how much - "Whats it? -Whats it? -Whats it?" Figure, figure is being done?

Toss the LRH standards away.

Process what comes up. If too much comes up - disentangle with simple assessment - then clean up each piece one at a time.

For those that know how to clean the needle - it's easy.

As regards entities - why are you stuck together?

The answer is obvious - you need each other to undo the collapsed universes you have been part of.

There is absolutely no need to go down the track - if whole track pics are in PT - check to see what they are obfuscating in PT. Then - date - locate - the pics if you have to - keep your sessions confronting PT.

Alan

Thread 1918: Degrees of harm

Post #28 20070927-0314

Strangely enough all purposes are after the fact additives.

There is a divine attraction force - that is to be fully present - and fully be self - connected to others
who are fully present and fully themselves.

Thread 1928: How the Brain Rewires Itself

Post #1 20070927-1619 How the Brain Rewires Itself

HOW THE BRAIN REWIRE ITSELF
See source info at end of article
By SHARON BEGLEY

It was a fairly modest experiment, as these things go, with volunteers trooping into the lab at Harvard Medical School to learn and practice a little five-finger piano exercise. Neuroscientist Alvaro Pascual-Leone instructed the members of one group to play as fluidly as they could, trying to keep to the metronome's 60 beats per minute.

Every day for five days, the volunteers practiced for two hours. Then they took a test. At the end of each day's practice session, they sat beneath a coil of wire that sent a brief magnetic pulse into the motor cortex of their brain, located in a strip running from the crown of the head toward each ear. The so-called Transcranial-Magnetic-Stimulation (TMS) test allows scientists to infer the function of neurons just beneath the coil. In the piano players, the TMS mapped how much of the motor cortex controlled the finger movements needed for the piano exercise.

What the scientists found was that after a week of practice, the stretch of motor cortex devoted to these finger movements took over surrounding areas like dandelions on a suburban lawn. The finding was in line with a growing number of discoveries at the time showing that greater use of a particular muscle causes the brain to devote more cortical real estate to it.

But Pascual-Leone did not stop there. He extended the experiment by having another group of volunteers merely think about practicing the piano exercise. They played the simple piece of music in their head, holding their hands still while imagining how they would move their fingers. Then they too sat beneath the TMS coil.

When the scientists compared the TMS data on the two groups -- those who actually tickled the ivories and those who only imagined doing so -- they glimpsed a revolutionary idea about the brain: the ability of mere thought to alter the physical structure and function of our gray matter. For what the TMS revealed was that the region of motor cortex that controls the piano-playing fingers also expanded in the brains of volunteers who only imagined playing the music -- just as it had in those who actually played it. “Mental practice resulted in a similar reorganization” of the brain, Pascual-Leone later wrote.

If his results hold for other forms of movement (and there is no reason to think they don't), then mentally practicing a golf swing or a forward pass or a swimming turn could lead to mastery with less physical practice. Even more profound, the discovery showed that mental training had the power to change the physical structure of the brain.

OVERTHROWING THE DOGMA

For decades, the prevailing dogma in neuroscience was that the adult human brain is essentially immutable, hard-wired, fixed in form and function, so that by the time we reach
adulthood we are pretty much stuck with what we have. Yes, it can create (and lose) synapses, the connections between neurons that encode memories and learning. And it can suffer injury and degeneration. But this view held that if genes and development dictate that one cluster of neurons will process signals from the eye and another cluster will move the fingers of the right hand, then they’ll do that and nothing else until the day you die. There was good reason for lavishly illustrated brain books to show the function, size and location of the brain's structures in permanent ink.

The doctrine of the unchanging human brain has had profound ramifications. For one thing, it lowered expectations about the value of rehabilitation for adults who had suffered brain damage from a stroke or about the possibility of fixing the pathological wiring that underlies psychiatric diseases.

And it implied that other brain-based fixities, such as the happiness set point that, according to a growing body of research, a person returns to after the deepest tragedy or the greatest joy, are nearly unalterable.

There are uncharted worlds inside your head, but science is drawing a map. And research in the past few years has overthrown the dogma. In its place has come the realization that the adult brain retains impressive powers of "neuroplasticity"--the ability to change its structure and function in response to experience. These aren't minor tweaks either.

Something as basic as the function of the visual or auditory cortex can change as a result of a person’s experience of becoming deaf or blind at a young age. Even when the brain suffers trauma late in life, it can rezone itself like a city in a frenzy of urban renewal. If a stroke knocks out, say, the neighborhood of motor cortex that moves the right arm, a new technique called constraint-induced movement therapy can coax next-door regions to take over the function of the damaged area. The brain can be rewired.

The first discoveries of neuroplasticity came from studies of how changes in the messages the brain receives through the senses can alter its structure and function.

When no transmissions arrive from the eyes in someone who has been blind from a young age, for instance, the visual cortex can learn to hear or feel or even support verbal memory.

When signals from the skin or muscles bombard the motor cortex or the somatosensory cortex (which processes touch), the brain expands the area that is wired to move, say, the fingers.

In this sense, the very structure of our brain--the relative size of different regions, the strength of connections between them, even their functions--reflects the lives we have led. Like sand on a beach, the brain bears the footprints of the decisions we have made, the skills we have learned, the actions we have taken.

SCRATCHING A PHANTOM LIMB

An extreme example of how changes in the input reaching the brain can alter its structure is the silence that falls over the somatosensory cortex after its owner has lost a limb. Soon after a car crash took Victor Quintero's left arm from just above the elbow, he told neuroscientist V. S. Ramachandran of the University of California at San Diego that he could still feel the missing arm.

Ramachandran decided to investigate. He had Victor sit still with his eyes closed and lightly
Ramachandran stroked another spot on the cheek. Where do you feel that? On his absent thumb, Victor replied. Ramachandran touched the skin between Victor's nose and mouth. His missing index finger was being brushed, Victor said. A spot just below Victor’s left nostril caused the boy to feel a tingling on his left pinkie. And when Victor felt an itch in his phantom hand, scratching his lower face relieved the itch.

In people who have lost a limb, Ramachandran concluded, the brain reorganizes the strip of cortex that processes input from the face and takes over the area that originally received input from a now missing hand. That's why touching Victor's face caused his brain to "feel" his missing hand.

Similarly, because the regions of cortex that handle sensations from the feet abut those that process sensations from the surface of the genitals, some people who have lost a leg report feeling phantom sensations during sex.

Ramachandran's was the first report of a living being knowingly experiencing the results of his brain rewiring.

THINKING ABOUT THINKING

As scientists probe the limits of neuroplasticity, they are finding that mind sculpting can occur even without input from the outside world.

The brain can change as a result of the thoughts we think, as with Pascual-Leone's virtual piano players. This has important implications for health: something as seemingly insubstantial as a thought can affect the very stuff of the brain, altering neuronal connections in a way that can treat mental illness or, perhaps, lead to a greater capacity for empathy and compassion.

It may even dial up the supposedly immovable happiness set point. In a series of experiments, for instance, Jeffrey Schwartz and colleagues at the University of California, Los Angeles, found that cognitive behavior therapy (CBT) could quiet activity in the circuit that underlies obsessive-compulsive disorder (OCD), just as drugs do.

Schwartz had become intrigued with the therapeutic potential of mindfulness meditation, the Buddhist practice of observing one's inner experiences as if they were happening to someone else. When OCD patients were plagued by an obsessive thought, Schwartz instructed them to think, “My brain is generating another obsessive thought. Don't I know it is just some garbage thrown up by a faulty circuit?”

After 10 weeks of mindfulness-based therapy, 12 out of 18 patients improved significantly. Before-and-after brain scans showed that activity in the orbital frontal cortex -- the core of the OCD circuit -- had fallen dramatically and in exactly the way that drugs effective against OCD affect the brain.

Schwartz called it “self-directed neuroplasticity,” concluding that “the mind can change the brain.”

The same is true when cognitive techniques are used to treat depression.
Scientists at the University of Toronto had 14 depressed adults undergo CBT, which teaches patients to view their own thoughts differently -- to see a failed date, for instance, not as proof that “I will never be loved”, but as a minor thing that didn't work out.

Thirteen other patients received paroxetine (the generic form of the antidepressant Paxil).

All experienced comparable improvement after treatment.

Then the scientists scanned the patients' brains. “Our hypothesis was, if you do well with treatment, your brain will have changed in the same way no matter which treatment you received,” said Toronto’s Zindel Segal.

But no. Depressed brains responded differently to the two kinds of treatment--and in a very interesting way.

CBT (cognitive behavior therapy) muted activity in the frontal cortex -- the seat of reasoning, logic and higher thought as well as of endless rumination about that disastrous date.

Paroxetine, by contrast, raised activity there.

On the other hand, CBT raised activity in the hippocampus of the limbic system, the brain's emotion center.

Paroxetine lowered activity there.

As Toronto’s Helen Mayberg explains,

“Cognitive therapy targets the cortex, the thinking brain, reshaping how you process information and changing your thinking pattern.

It decreases rumination, and trains the brain to adopt different thinking circuits.”

As with Schwartz's OCD patients, thinking had changed a pattern of activity -- in this case, a pattern associated with depression – in the brain.

HAPPINESS AND MEDITATION

Would thinking about thoughts in a new way affect not only such pathological brain states as OCD and depression, but also normal activity?

To find out, neuroscientist Richard Davidson of the University of Wisconsin at Madison turned to Buddhist monks, the Olympic athletes of mental training. Some monks have spent more than 10,000 hours of their lives in meditation.

Earlier in Davidson's career, he had found that activity greater in the left prefrontal cortex than in the right correlates with a higher baseline level of contentment. The relative left/right activity came to be seen as a marker for the happiness set point, since people tend to return to this level no matter whether they win the lottery or lose their spouse.
If mental training can alter activity characteristic of OCD and depression, might meditation or other forms of mental training, Davidson wondered, produce changes that underlie enduring happiness and other positive emotions?

"That's the hypothesis," he says, "that we can think of emotions, moods and states -- such as compassion -- as trainable mental skills."

With the help and encouragement of the Dalai Lama, Davidson recruited Buddhist monks to go to Madison and meditate inside his functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) tube while he measured their brain activity during various mental states. For comparison, he used undergraduates who had had no experience with meditation, but got a crash course in the basic techniques.

During the generation of pure compassion, a standard Buddhist meditation technique, brain regions that keep track of what is self and what is other became quieter, the film showed, as if the subjects -- experienced meditators, as well as novices -- opened their minds and hearts to others.

More interesting were the differences between the so-called adepts and the novices.

• In the former, there was significantly greater activation in a brain network linked to empathy and maternal love.

• Connections from the frontal regions -- so active during compassion meditation -- to the brain's emotional regions seemed to become stronger with more years of meditation practice, as if the brain had forged more robust connections between thinking and feeling.

But perhaps the most striking difference was in an area in the left prefrontal cortex -- the site of activity that marks happiness.

• While the monks were generating feelings of compassion, activity in the left prefrontal swamped activity in the right prefrontal (associated with negative moods) to a degree never before seen from purely mental activity.

• By contrast, the undergraduate controls showed no such differences between the left and right prefrontal cortex.

This suggests, says Davidson, that the positive state is a skill that can be trained. For the monks, as well as the patients with depression or OCD, the conscious act of thinking about their thoughts in a particular way rearranged the brain.

The discovery of neuroplasticity, in particular the power of the mind to change the brain, is still too new for scientists, let alone the rest of us, to grasp its full meaning. But even as it offers new therapies for illnesses of the mind, it promises something more fundamental: a new understanding of what it means to be human.

http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,1580438,00.html

TIME ONLINE January 19, 2007

See other related links at this site.
Post #4 20070927-1655
It may have much to do why it is so hard to leave a CULT!

Also how you grew up.

There maybe some hardwire important consequences as to what we are connected to (losers or winners or whatever) in our environments.

Post #6 20070927-1755
The mind is not the brain.

Imagine the PTP that would be created if you lived in poverty, grew up in poverty - you're hardwired for poverty - and you won the lottery.

Or you belonged to a Cult, you were used to being dominated and told what to do - suddenly you find yourself with unlimited freedom - The hardwire says "get dominated and obey" - you say "I want to be free and make my own decisions." = Huge PTP.

Post #9 20070928-0538 John Newcombe on his sessions

Interesting. What I get is that the "hardwire" is flexible, and does what it is told. If the mind is "hardwired", it never learns that other choices are possible, so never "re-wires" the mechanics as it never considers that it can.

I guess I am differing in my opinion...it isn't the hardwiring that says "get dominated and obey"..it is a software\programming issue.

Put this also opens up the possibility that "creative processing", envisioining techniques, and so on are perhaps in their infancy as to what we are truly capable of. If a musician could "envision" playing a concerto, without the physical "wear and tear" that could potentially add life to the hardware frame...or football players, etc.

I guess it's still in its infancy - I've only been using it for 48 years.

Here is an example:

JOHN NEWCOMBE

Title: "Newk"
ISBN: 0-7329-1155-9
Publisher: Pan Macmillan Australia
Published 2002

Following is the excerpt where Newk speaks of his 'sessions'. Page 13

"My parents were always keen to explore anything that might give me an edge, so when, in 1961, a pioneer in sports psychology telephoned our house out of the blue offering to help me, we accepted his invitation to visit him at his home in Kings Cross. He said he'd watched me play at White City and felt that some mind-training exercises could help my game. I
ended up spending 18 hours or so with him. He was right - some of the things we tried together did improve the way I played tennis, and they made me want to know more about how my mind worked and the role it could play in my physical performance.

First of all, he sat me in front of a machine that registered my fear and anxiety levels. A bit like an old-fashioned lie detector, it comprised two can shaped handles electronically connected to a monitor with a needle. As I gripped the cans, the psychologist would name different tennis players or mention situations that happened in a match. My feelings about these players and scenarios were transmitted thought the cans onto the monitor, and the needle would react accordingly. That way, he (and therefore I) knew what made me anxious, and we talked over ways to solve my problems and mental blocks. I used to have a phobia about old tennis balls, for instance. I believed I couldn't attack with them. So he made me handle old balls and then handle new balls and imagine myself being as proficient with the old as with the new. My inhibitions ended.

The sports psychologist also taught me how to visualize. I'd imagine myself on the eve of a big match, at say, Wimbledon, where I'd go up to the top of the grandstand and look down at Centre Court: then I'd reach out my arms as if I was claiming the court, drawing it into my body, owning it. Years later, I tried the technique at Wimbledon for real - and it worked for me. My anxieties were banished and I felt as one with the fabled arena.

The greatest lesson I learned with this guy was that you have to bring your worries to the forefront of you mind and deal with them. If you leave them locked away in your subconscious, they'll never go away.

Another thing I learned to do a little later was sit down after a loss and slowly replay the entire match in my head, facing head on the reasons why I was beaten. I always learned more from a loss than a win, because I was prepared to honestly evaluate where I'd screwed up. And I mean an honest, painstakingly arrived at evaluation, not a bullshit evaluation.

My mental strength was one reason for my success. Knowing that I knew my game (and myself) very well indeed gave me the confidence to compete at any level. I could tough out the grueling matches, cope with crowds that heckled me, and face down tennis's worst sledgers, bullies and mind-game operators.

If things were going wrong for me, I had the ability to go into another mind zone, clearly consider the problems I was facing, then reprocess my body and mind to overcome the adversity."

Even back then I had the rough outline of the Zones.

No.1 player in world 3 times (1967,70-71); won Wimbledon 3 times and U.S. and Australian championships twice each.

John Newcombe was the last amateur to win Wimbledon in 1967 and won the tournament again as a professional in 1970 and 1971. His other grand slam tournament victories include two US titles in 1967 and 1973, two Australian titles in 1973 and 1975, and 17 doubles titles.

It was in singles, though, that Newcombe made his name. He and Rod Laver are the only players to win the men's singles at Forest Hills and Wimbledon as amateurs and pros. Newcombe was the last
amateur champion at Wimbledon in 1967, and repeated in 1970 and 1971 during the open era.

Alan

**Post #12 20070928-1209**

Obviously the environment can also be toxic and that would also cause the brain to attempt to handle this.

Also I would expect the brain to be incredibly delicate - thus the slightest pollution would affect its function.

It would be hard to make case gain if you lived in a multiple toxic environment. I.e.: the body is being poisoned by toxic pollutants and foods which in turn poisons your brain........plus you're in a very toxic relationship and the mind negativity is also poisoning your brain - eeeeeeeek!

Alan

**Thread 1939: Question re: PTS Type G**

**Post #19 20070929-2219 Standard Tech**

Enforced Standard ETHICS - TECH - and ADMIN makes for Standard BEINGS WITH NO VIEWPOINTS OF THEIR OWN

The original intent of the Grade Chart was to key-out GPMs.

Here is excerpt from:

HCO BULLETIN OF 29 JUNE 1964
CENTRAL ORG AND FIELD AUDITOR TARGETS

Now fortunately for the org and field auditor there is a vital preparation necessary for Level VI. It is a real, true technical preparation.

**EVEN WHEN YOU ARE DELIVERING R6 TO THE PUBLIC ROUTINELY YOU WILL BE RUNNING PCs ON THIS FIRST FOR HUNDREDS AND HUNDREDS OF HOURS.**

You had better learn to profit by it.

The preparation is this:

**Those preclears who are insufficiently Cause in their daily lives cannot as-is the bank. You could throw them in to GPMs but nothing would happen to the GPMs—only to the pc.**

We have a true tiger by the tail. Take Man X off Times Square, pitch him into
GPMs and he wouldn’t go OT, he’d go rheumatic. Why? He can’t as-is the significances and masses.

This will be found exclamatorily true of some 99 percent of the pcs.

Auditors are different. They can confront more. But nine out of twenty-five auditors break a leg over commas in GPMs when they are pc-ing. One sneeze and the meter locks up. One error in sequence and it’s a ten auditing hour battle to find and get the charge off that error.

In carefully studying this I found there were pcs Type A and Type B. Type A runs easily even across errors. Type B packs up the meter on a cough.

NINETY-NINE PERCENT OF YOUR PRECLEARS ARE OR WERE ORIGINALLY TYPE B.

There are special differences in these two types.

Type A: Has few personal problems. Even when they occur isn’t upset by them. Handles life easily. Is energetic generally and able to work efficiently at things. Takes setbacks optimistically. Feels good most of the time.

Type B: Is deluged with personal problems. Can’t see any way out. Gets upset easily or is just in plain apathy and is never upset because things aren’t real anyway (like a boulder wouldn’t get upset). Has a hard time in life. Is generally tired and can’t work very long at anything. Takes setbacks emotionally or just collapses. Feels ill most of the time.

Those are two types of people. There are of course shades of grey in between.

If you were to take a Type B and throw him or her to the GPMs you’d not get anything as-ised.

What is the basic difference, then, between these two types of condition?

It isn’t native or inherent. It can change.

If you tire a Type A out you can make him or her behave on GPMs like a Type B.

If you audit a Type A with the Auditor’s Code clauses of food and rest wildly disobeyed, you would be auditing, suddenly, a Type B pc.

The Type A will spring back faster of course but still he or she during that period will have a packed up meter.

You could also inexpertly audit a Type A on wrong goals or sequences and get a Type B pc reaction.

A Type B can’t be Cause!

Life flows in, in, in. The pc can’t flow out. Here is the pc who can only receive auditing. Never give any. Here is the pc who has to be HELPED but never really helps.

Here is the pc who has motivators but never any overts.
Now, you see?

It takes those lower grades to raise the pc’s Cause Level so that the pc, on reaching Grade VI can as-is the bank. ONLY CAREFUL LOWER LEVEL AUDITING CAN MAKE A TYPE B PC INTO A TYPE A!

So they are here for quite a while and all that time we now work on raising their Cause Level so they can:

1. Use what they learn (that takes outflow)

2. As-is their PTPs (that takes the ability to be Cause)

3. Get up to Level VI materials without fainting at the sight of them and

4. As-is GPMs.

The state of high Cause is also Keyed Out Clear.

Standard tech is a toolbox. It isn't robotic application. In the early 60s it seems that LRH worked with the former concept and later, with aspects of his own unresolved case kicking in, increasingly moved toward the latter. Those who took the reins later were totally incapable of using the toolbox and resorted to psychotic "solutions".

I do not see that standard tech is the problem. I see that the term has been progressively redefined into suppressive unworkability.

Enforced Standard Tech on an improperly set-up low cause level person is the problem!!

And the set-up Tech was omitted around 1965.

Alan

Post #10 20070929-1306 All people are special cases

All people are special cases.

Far from not working - treating each case as special and non-standard is the only workable process.

Special R/Ds should be mandatory for every case and being.

It is what built Scio.....Standardization is what destroyed Scio.

I've been processing for almost 50 years - Never met a standard case yet!

The old Mission Life Repairs were always tailored to the special cases in front of you.

Alan
Thread 1958: I was a Scientologist II

Post #104 20071029-0438 At least 25 gays went straight

Has anyone ever switched sexual preference on their own cog due to auditing?

Yes - many, especially in the early '60's.

I know of at least 25 people who went straight - that was before there were Ethics Officers or the Grade Chart - there was also tremendous societal pressures to not be gay.

Some would key-in and out of it.

This was before the Grade Chart processing came into existence - an area would often get 2 or 300 hours of processing until it resolved.

It was very easy to observe if it had resolved - the Model Session picked it up immediately when you asked: What are your goals for the session?

Or: What are your goals for life and living?

Most early day pc's had 2 or 3000 hour life repairs. With no dianetic rundowns - though you would handle specific losses or painful incidents - basically book one style.

Alan

Thread 1961: Who is the Greatest Squirrel in Scientology Today?

Post #1 20070930-2258 Who is the Greatest Squirrel in Scientology Today?

Who is the Greatest Squirrel in Scientology Today?

Recently I posted an excerpt from an HCOB:


In this HCOB it very specifically lays out how you STOP people from being causative.

There are two thing a Scio Leader must be aware of at all times:

1. Sufficient rest.

2. Sufficient nutritious food.

These are the two oldest basics in Scio.

LRH states:

"Those preclears (people) who are insufficiently Cause in their daily lives cannot as-is the
bank. (Or their PT actions.) You could throw them in to GPMs (LIFE) but nothing would happen to their (PT LIFE) GPMs—only to the pc. (person.)

This will be found exclamatorily true of some 99 percent of the pcs. (People.)

In carefully studying this I found there were pcs Type A and Type B. Type A runs easily even across errors. Type B packs up the meter on a cough.

NINETY-NINE PERCENT OF YOUR PRECLEARS (PEOPLE OR STAFF) ARE OR WERE ORIGINALLY TYPE B.

There are special differences in these two types.

Type A: Has few personal problems. Even when they occur isn’t upset by them.

Handles life easily. Is energetic generally and able to work efficiently at things. Takes setbacks optimistically. Feels good most of the time.

Type B: Is deluged with personal problems. Can’t see any way out. Gets upset easily or is just in plain apathy and is never upset because things aren’t real anyway (like a boulder wouldn’t get upset). Has a hard time in life. Is generally tired and can’t work very long at anything. Takes setbacks emotionally or just collapses. Feels ill most of the time.

Those are two types of people. There are of course shades of grey in between.

If you were to take a Type B and throw him or her to the GPMs (or PT LIFE) you’d not get anything as-ised.

What is the basic difference, then, between these two types of condition?

It isn’t native or inherent. It can change.

If you tire a Type A out you can make him or her behave on GPMs (or LIFE) like a Type B.

If you audit a Type A with the Auditor’s Code clauses of food and rest wildly disobeyed, you would be auditing, suddenly, a Type B pc.

The Type A will spring back faster of course but still he or she during that period will have a packed up meter.

You could also inexpertly audit a Type A on wrong goals or sequences and get a Type B pc reaction. (Constantly change orders, goals, etc.)

A Type B can’t be Cause!

Life flows in, in, in. The pc (person) can’t flow out. Here is the pc who can only receive auditing. Never give any. Here is the pc (person) who has to be HELPED but never really helps."

End of excerpt.

Who keeps their staff tired and ill fed?
Who heaps abuse on them when they are tired and ill fed?

If this person violates the two most basic areas - then God forbid what other incredible squirrel actions they would do to the rest of the Ethics - Tech - and Admin!

Alan

**Post #5 20071001-0141**

I know it seems hokey - but when a specific irrefutable body of evidence is presented.....it strengthens a position.

It may appear that the violations of sleep and food are obvious......but that does not lessen the destructive effects.

**IT IS TIME WE COMM EV'ED DAVID MISCAVIGE**

Alan

**Post #39 20071004-1443**

The Tech Dictionary definitions of SQUIRREL:

SQUIRREL, 1. a squirrel is doing something entirely different. He doesn’t understand any of the principles so he makes up a bunch of them to fulfill his ignorance and voices them off on a pc and gets no place. (SH Spec 77, 6111C08)

2. those who engage in actions altering Scn, and offbeat practices. (ISE, p. 40)— v. to change and invent processes. (HCOB 23 May 69)

SQUIRRELLING, 1. it means altering Scn and offbeat practices. It is a bad thing. (HCO PL 14 Feb 65)

2. squirrelling is not really different processes—it is careless, incomplete, messed up auditing procedure. (HCOB 15 Jan 70 II)

As you can obviously observe, the above Tech Dictionary definitions are very self serving and manipulative. – And they are far from the many LRH definitions on the subject.

One I found most workable was the definition he gave during a Q&A session in early 1963 – A student – I believe it was David Ziff asked him how to word 2 way-comm questions.

He got very upset at the question – ranted a little – admitted it was the hardest thing to teach beginning auditors.

But he gave the following:

**Any question that is out of ARC is a squirrel question!**

**Any action that is out of ARC is a squirrel action!**
I have long ago expanded on those answers.

Affinity is a substitute for Love.

Reality is a substitute for Truth.

Communication is a method of conveying understanding and knowledge and if done well brings about more understanding and knowledge.

If you observe one of the Tech Dictionaries definition of what auditing is - AUDITING, 2. The action of asking a preclear a question (which he can understand and answer), getting an answer to that question and acknowledging him for that answer.

Basically that is also the definition of good communication: The action of asking a person a question (which he can understand and answer), getting an answer to that question and acknowledging him for that answer.

The other side of that is communicating in such a way as to both give and receive communication that both can understand and acknowledge each others understanding. The end product being more understanding which in turn produces a closer, truer relationship.

Alan

Post #43 20071010-1616 (LRH's SHSBC tech research team)

There is one reference which talks about later issues superseding earlier ones. It is one sentence, hard to find. I can’t remember the name of the reference, but I am pretty sure it was an HCO PL. It is on Staff Status Two Course. (It’s also in the OEC Vols, but I have no idea where).

The Tech was researched in date chronicled order.

It evolved in date chronicled order.

It was put together by a team of approximately 40 people working together at any given time to undo the next thing to come up. Our co-processing space was the Chapel, prior to that it was the pavilion and prior to that the basement in Saint Hill.

LRH was the co-coordinating factor.

He, MSH and the staff and the Z-Unit section of the SHSBC would co-ordinate together and deliver the latest ideas. Or run the processes and write up what was found and any ways it could be improved upon.

The method was simple. LRH would C/S each folder and recommendations. He would then add in the pertinent new findings.

We would be notified in his hand writing the bulletin containing the latest Tech discoveries and rundowns being pinned to the door by LRH of whatever location we were in.

The moment that this occurred you stopped what you were running and immediately ran the new
Tech.

In Nov '62 I can recall being blasted because my pc Peter Williams was having incredible gains running a 3D-Criss-Cross 24 list R/D.....so I opted to continue. LRH blasted me for this as he had come in an hour earlier whilst I was running Peter and pinned a new rundown on the door.

This methodology taught you how to read it, do it, correct it as you grooved in on the new discoveries or rundowns.

But, make no mistake it was a collaborated effort - most of the discoveries were done by the Z-Unit processors as we had much more time and focus on the implementing of the new Tech. And discovering what lay underneath.

Whereas LRH and staff had to wear their hats and had many more PTPs than most of the students.

The moment a new piece of Tech came out it superseded the previous tech - that did not mean the earlier proven to work tech was omitted.

Alan

**Thread 1975: Group O/W write-ups**

**Post #14 20071002-0349 O/W type processes are very limited**

I am utterly amazed at how clueless most of you are on O/W type processes.

They are a very limited process. Their purpose was to key-out GPM Reliable Items and consequently key-out the GPM.

GPM Reliable Items are identity or beingness type items.

A DONE can either be a positive good or optimum action or a harmful action.

A WITHHOLD can either be a positive good or optimum action or done or not done in order to prevent a harmful action, or it can be an action or something you do not want known.

Any overrun of these actions will dump you into a full dramatization of the the degraded end of a GPM package.

Any failure to run the positive good or optimum actions will cause a massive degrade to the pc's ability to act and a massive degrade to the pc's life and living.

Realize DONES are after the fact of BEs.

Too much DONES and you will have activated all sorts of BEs.

You, and your life will feel like shit from then on.

Alan
Post #28 20071002-2316
The point is there is no past!

There is nothing stopping you from being all you can be!

Doing all you can do!

Having all you can have!

There are no actual GPMs!

    Alex wrote:

    "Come to PT, live.

    A process for life....perceive something....add to the creation."

Perfect process! But Ooops! something gets triggered....life starts adding to you!

How do you handle this?

Alan

Post #59 20080512-1629  Compulsive O/W create
O/W write ups and O/W processing can be quite deadly.

When a being observes and is willing to be responsible for their specific O/W or chain of O/Ws -
their automaticities erase.......they cease to create that particular O/W dramatization.

Often they cease to create any O/W's of any kind.

This is a big Ascension Experience - A major ability regained state.

Should you be fail to acknowledge that point - you will go into a compulsive create and a feeling of
out of control - so much so you will no longer be able to recognise the good acts you have done.

Most beings do 1,000's of good acts to every one bad act.

Once the compulsive O/W create turns on you will feel like the greatest criminal on planet earth -
you then start inventing PT and whole track overts that are bizarre.

A simple way to rehab this state is to write down every criminal act you have done - then check are
you still doing them.......the odds are you will not find one major criminal act.

Maybe a few stole money, or things as a kid, a few speeding tickets, etc.

It also helps if you write out the good acts you do and have done.

I did this in 1977 - it was amazing how much false O/W I blew.
**Thread 1986: Difficult to market Scientology**

*Post #5 20071009-0410 I started the boom*

In the early days it was relatively easy to market & sell the products & services of Scientology doing hats according to the posts of the Org board was more clear sailing than I believe it is today.

You gotta be kidding!

When I came to the US on November 10th, 1964 - I visited all the Orgs in the US over a period of 6 weeks.

They were practically empty.

The biggest most prosperous was NY Org....it had 2 day time students....about 8 nights students.......a full time staff of 5.....part time around 12. Average GI for the Org around $800 per week.

Washington., DC had many more day staff about 10.....part time about 18.....it had no day time students......and 12 night time students. Average GI around $850 per week.

Miami Org almost did not exist.......it was just an address with an occasional ED. No students. No GI.

Detroit was the same as Miami. No GI.

LA Org had four students day time - almost no students at night. Staff of 6 including the Continental Director and husband Julia and Ken Salmen. Average GI around $600 per week.

The top Franchise Holder in the world was John Galusha - his income was $300 a week on a good week.

I estimate there were less that 500 active Scios in the whole US.

There was an incredibly ARC broken field from the earlier Dianetic disasters and failed Orgs.

LRH had left a very pissed off field.

I came in and took over the Dallas Franchise - its previous year's income was $3,200 for the year - or $65 a week.

It had 8 students part time......of which the 1st night I threw out 6 of them. Told them to get a job. (The 2 I kept were Edith and Nick Nichols both became Class Vllls and went on to build San Francisco Org into a powerhouse a few years later.)

My first lecture I had 32 people show up......apparently my kicking out the 6 people put people's indicators in.
My first week's income was $5,800 (The cost of 2 Cadillacs.) I sent my first 10% check to England for $580 - I had an urgent phone call from the then Franchise Officer saying I did not have to send all my GI. - I reiterated it was 10% - I was then accusatively asked "what are you up to?"

As for it was easier to market and sell Scio - it was not - the US was a very uptight market .......anything different was heavily attacked - remember the outrage at the long haired Beatles. The burning of Rock and Roll records, etc.

My first 6 weeks in the US I earned an average income of $6,000 a week.....my night course grew to 80 students......I audited during the day. My prices were double the prices charged by Orgs.

I started the boom.

Which was the big win that turned into the huge overt.

Alan

**Thread 1988: The Semitic Viewpoint**

**Post #329 20071009-0810**

A few days ago I had some 30 of my coaches and processors in for an 9 day introduction to the Games Matrix material and some co-processing and training.

There were 11 exes there (Including me.) - I added up the total of training and processing years they covered - it was more than 500 years.

There were two 2nd generation Scio people in that group - One person had been in for 57 years (he was highly trained Original SHSBC and Original Class VII with honors, Original Class VIII, and held several high positions in Scio) and another for 35 years. Both had done extremely well for themselves since leaving Scio several years earlier.

Most had done well for themselves over the years.

We had the best ever fun of any course that I have been involved in.

Alan

**Thread 2007: Yo Vin**

**Post #52 20071007-2035 Snow White**

SNOW WHITE came into being on 20 April 1973.

http://www.xenu.net/archive/go/ops/go732/go732a.htm

Ken Urquhart report:

NY trip. He had to leave Morocco, but couldn't stay in Europe because of the Paris case where he was charged with criminal offences and he was going to be extradited at time it blew up. I got a message on ship that I and John Bragon had to go to a hotel in Lisbon. He was there and said, "You have to get me out of here at once." That day we got him on a flight to New York. We booked him
through to Chicago so people would think he was going to Chicago but he got off in NY.

He couldn't go back to the ship because it was in Lisbon doing another refit in dry dock. He could have been arrested on the ship because it was in port and couldn't put to sea. He was in a fix. He had flown from Morocco to Lisbon and then sent a message for me. In the hotel he was fairly relaxed and gave us a little lecture about safe spaces, a little briefing. He wasn't panicked. He left that day.

He left in September '72 and came back in September '73.

It should be noted the criminal acts of Gov Office break-ins did not start in the US until Henning Heldt was put in charge of the USGO....that was late September 1973.

Alan

Thread 2015: Hubbard plagiarized Study Tech; here is the proof

Post #3 20071007-1255

The Berners were English teachers - they taught in Orange County.

They were obviously privileged to study all methods of study.

The first Dictionary appeared 800bc. It was Japanese.

Obviously study methods have been evolving for 1,000s of years.

During my apprenticeship as a compositor, one of my hats was to handset type, another was as a proofreader for a small newspaper.

We had weekly contests between the editors, reporters, linotype operators and the compositors on "word definitions," each of us had to submit 2 words and we had to define each - there were 10 of us - the winner was the one who got the most correct. That totaled 20 words a week or a 1,000 words a year.

Along with all the other words we would all look up in the course of doing our jobs.

This was a common game in most newspapers and big printing establishments. It was also a game that many telegraph operators would engage in.

There have been many great people who in their early lives had been involved in printing and telegraph operators.

Edison, Franklin, Carnegie, to name three - then of course there are the great teachers/philosophers who also studied study - Confucius, Plato, Socrates, Aristotle, et al.

Alan
Thread 2030: The MEST Viewpoint

Post #18 20071009-0502
[comment snipped re Phoenix Lectures]
Did you ever audit anyone who attended the Phoenix Lectures Vin?
I did - several of them - they were the most "up-the-pole" people I ever met.
Alan

Post #22 20071009-0523
For a while, I thought I was there. Even went to Phoenix and drove around for three days trying to remember stuff.

If there was ever a reason to come back to Scientology next lifetime, it would have been for the Scientology of the early 1950's.

The rest?

Highly forgettable.

I must admit I did not have the Ascension Experience Tech when I audited those people.
The effect was definitely the 2 edged sword phenomena.......darkside - lightside stuff.

One of the first people I met in Dallas was a guy named Bobby Sutton - he had attended the Phoenix Lectures and did a lot of the then advanced stuff - he had just shot and killed someone for screwing his wife.

He was let go - unwritten Texas Law.

A few months later he was jailed for 99 years having a "reefer" in his possession.

Ooops!
Alan

Post #92 20071010-1843
I only know that the MEST viewpoint is the MEST viewpoint and I don't have to accept it.
Neither do you have to oppose it!
For that sets up duality!

Holographically duplicate it - permeate it - love it - forgive it - take full responsibility for it!

Work with it - include it - after all you are sometimes in a body - and sometimes in the physical universe - sometimes on someone else's time track - sometimes under the control of others - sometimes in or using others space, others time, others energy, and others things......
Thread 2031: Ironic LRH quotes

Post #36 20071017-1752

Excerpt from:

http://www.lightlink.com/archive/spickler/HowCouldThisHappen.PJS

"One poor chap who was auditing one of the dangerous pcs failed to handle an origination by said pc about needing to go to the toilet, and instead treated it as though the pc was blowing in an effort not to confront a withhold.

That was a fatal assumption, because to the shock and horror of 34 other sessions in that room, there was suddenly a loud shout and the unmistakeable sound of a fist striking some part of the human facial anatomy, followed by a chair tipping over, with more angry shouts; and then out of the corner of our eyes we could see this violent pc dragging his auditor upside-down over to a large sort of barrel-shaped waste can and stuffing the poor auditor into it, head first, following which Jan Halpern quietly and calmly escorted the dangerous pc outside of the courseroom to the toilet, leaving the auditor, legs waving back and forth as he vainly struggled to get out of the container."

The pc was Bill Fiske - the auditor dumped in the trash can was George Siedler.

Ah! the good old days!

Alan

Post #38 20071017-1914

That's pretty funny!

I wonder why George never told me that story?

Good question!

If you notice almost no-one in Scio tells you about the goofs they've made in session.

Would that be a mutually agreed-upon missed withhold?

Part of the tacit Code of Silence - "I won't confront my atrocities - if you don't confront yours" - "I'll shift the blame of your goof onto someone else - if you will shift the blame of my goof onto someone else!" Etc., etc.

Alan!

Post #42 20071017-2312

In all my years of training processors - there have been very few that were "evil."

Mostly they had a "fear of committing harm or looking or being stupid."
Once it was okay to be stupid, to make mistakes, to screw up - it ran out so much earlier pretence and falseness from school and society - they were then able to have that they did not know and they could learn how to be good processors and then become great processors.

In a truly safe environment you can run out the earlier unsafe environments - it acts like a contact assist.

Some people are so charged from earlier abuses that we tell them they can blow anytime they want - I have had people take up to 3 months before they could comfortably be in the place.

Usually in the beginning they cannot be there longer than 20 minutes - then they have to leave - then they come back - slowly being able to be there a little longer - kinda fun to watch them get back their ability to consistently be there.

Alan

**Thread 2074: Knowing How to Know vs. Believing**

**Post #13 20071013-1410 Wog Grade Chart**

For thousands of years the 'wogs' have had a Grade Chart - It has taken us out of the mud.

**WOG GRADE CHART**

1. You don't know something.

2. You want to know something.

3. You find someone who knows what you want to know.

4. You apprentice yourself to them.

(Orientate yourself to what it is and its parts and begin to get a rudimentary understanding of the subject and orientation to what's need or wanted to produce the products of the subject.)

5. You intern yourself to the subject. (Practice under supervision.)

6. Journeyman of the subject. (You do an adequate job without supervision.)

7. Craftsman of the subject. (You produce quality products.)

8. Master of the subject. (You produce master pieces.)

Of course if you really want to know how to know - You holographically duplicate and permeate (with love, truth, value, etc.) the subject fully.

But to do that you need to do the 8 Steps above!

Alan

**Post #20 20071014-0450 Apprenticeships**

Since time immemorial, people have been transferring skills from one generation to another in some
form of apprenticeship.

Four thousand years ago, the Babylonian Code of Hammurabi provided that artisans teach their crafts to youth. The records of Egypt, Greece, and Rome from earliest times reveal that skills were still being passed on in this fashion.

When youth in olden days achieved the status of craft workers, they became important members of society. Their prestige in England centuries ago is reflected in a dialog from the Red Book of Hergest, a 14th-century Welsh Bardic manuscript:

“Open the door! “I will not open it. “Wherefore not? “The knife is in the meat, and the drink is in the horn, and there is revelry in Arthur’s Hall; and none may enter therein but the son of a King of a privileged country, or a craftsman bringing his craft.”

The status given the craft worker was well placed. As we all know, many countries no longer have kings but still have craft workers.

A little history of apprenticeships!

Alan

Post #34 20071014-1405

It is this inability to attain the consistent State of KNOW in the fullest extent that has destroyed Scientology.

Almost all areas except the most limited areas on each of us is buried in continuous chronic conditions of Mass, Force, Blankness, Confusion, Stupidity, Invisibleness, and Denial. (Not-Is.)

How does one take each key area up the Scale to KNOW?

The point Scio crashed is in June 1964 - that is the point LRH banned any other viewpoint than his.

He pretended to know. He pretended to be the only source of the Technology.

That false State led to an unworkable Technology that deteriorated the whole subject to the insane mess it is in right now.

Up to that time we (the advanced research processors and execs) were all engaged in finding the unknowns and running a rising scale procedure until we reached a state of know in the fullest extent.

Not just some head significance - but a PT Life demonstration of pure whole Knowledge in Action.

A PT Life demonstration of pure whole Knowledge in Action that telepathically caused amazing rising scale improvements regardless of any distance in many beings' lives simultaneously.

Alan

Post #39 20071014-1552

One of the first things we check on a "new public" is previous Ascension Experiences - amazing how many had a sudden awakening - often they spot what they telepathically connected to.
Post #73 20071015-0110  Axiom 1 is the basic incorrectness of Scio

But one meaning could be that LRH saying "Life is basically a static" as the Primary/#1 Axiom laid the foundation for a passive, receptive way of being for his followers. For as a possibility, if one starts out perceiving themself as being without mass without energy without form, etc etc etc, one is (or at least can be) in a manner of speaking, an emptiness ripe for the filling. Which is why (I believe) a number of esoteric traditions will not permit individuals lacking a certain amount of real world "life" experience from gaining access to their information. No one under 35 need apply. Just kidding there (but the point remains).

In any event that's a meaning I created. Alan knows what Alan meant. Let's ask him. Alan, can you explain what you meant by "AXIOM 1 is the basic incorrectness of Scio!"

You summed it up very well!

"If one starts out perceiving themself as being without mass without energy without form, etc etc etc, one is (or at least can be) in a manner of speaking, an emptiness."

If you can truly get the purity or infiniteness of the formless unsubstantial substance of the purity and essence of Spirit or the purity and essence or infiniteness of pure omni-presence, omni-consciousness, omni-awareness, omni-love, omni-responsibility, omni-knowingness, etc. (fill in the formless unsubstantial substance qualities and attributes of your choice.)

Infinite or limitless fullness of all-that-is!

Almost the exact opposite of the "emptiness" or "nothing."

It has taken me nearly 50 years to grasp this.

Alan

Post #86 20071015-1339

Hubbard's 1938 'Excalibur' letter serves as the de facto 'Mission Statement' of Scientology (Hubbard's Scientology that is), and it's not in the least airy or spiritual.

"Living is a pretty grim joke, but a joke just the same. The entire function of man is to survive. Not for 'what' but just to survive... I turned the thing up, so it's up to me to survive in a big way. Personal immortality is only to be gained through the printed word, barred note, or painted canvass or hard granite [titanium?]. Foolishly perhaps, but determined nonetheless, I have high hopes of smashing my name into history so violently that it will take a legendary form even if all the books are destroyed. That goal is the real goal as far as I am concerned. Things which stand too consistently in my way make me nervous. It's a pretty big job. In a hundred years Roosevelt will have been forgotten, which gives some idea of the magnitude of my attempt. And all this boils and froths inside my head."

How would such a being set up the perfect program?

The first thing to establish is to create oneself as a hidden source of everything and everyone. (To do that would require the subtle denial of everyone and everything.)
Obviously the source point would be that which everything and everyone is based on.

Axiom 1.

First change the formless unsubstantial substance of the pure essence of Spirit to Theta - a subtle shift - but a repositioning shift.

The second step would be to exclude everything and everyone.

Simple "It" has no mass, no location, no space, no time.

Where-as the opposite is true - it can create and include all mass, (things) all locations, all space, all time and all energy.

Years later, Hubbard wrote that "PR is overt (visible), Intelligence (the serious part) is covert."

The 'Axioms' were always of interest to me, and I can remember spending a summer reading and rereading Hubbard's descriptions of them in the (now out of print) book, 'The Phoenix Lectures'. To me, it was a wonderful change of pace from other philosophical texts, books on Zen, "consciousness," Yoga, etc., that I had been reading previously.

At the time, being naive, I assumed this was the core of Scientology - its 'Axioms' - but I was naive.

It turned out that Hubbard was a "joker" (and a somewhat grim one at that) with a "hidden agenda," and that, indeed, "PR is overt" and "Intelligence is covert."

The "serious stuff" of Scientology (Hubbard's Scientology) is not the visible and promoted part.

The rest of the Axioms contain a lot of alignments and truth.

When you can grasp the all-ness potential of the formless unsubstantial substance of the pure essence of Spirit - the resultant expansion of what is possible goes beyond incredible.

Alan

Post #94 20071016-0437

You appear here to deny the great value and expansion of the mission Network that occurred later.

Great value?

The long term results do not show great value to very many people.

We promised "freedom" and "restored determinism" - instead, we delivered people into the most insidious trap imaginable.

I built my Missions on the promises of what the future of new discoveries in Scio held - none appeared - just rehashes of old material.
The "Mission Network" turned into a "bait and switch" trap. A naive bunch of fools.

Strange how some of greatest masters of the Technology for individual growth could be tricked into supporting the most hideous bunch of bureaucratic organizational leeches designed to entrap so many.

The purpose for a Scio Organization is: To create a safe space so that auditing and training could occur.

But instead we had layers of Organizations that monitored layers of Organization so that LRH could maintain control and domination whilst he stayed in hiding.....each time he ran away.......a new layer of Organization was built to solve his control and domination of the area he blew from.

Alan

**Thread 2081: It is difficult being part of Scientology**

**Post #9 20071014-1436**

The SP declares and the continuous lower condition assignments destroyed much of the wisdom of Scientology.

It takes years to attain mastery in any area - often just before you reach a consistent state of mastery you turn on the most destructive aspects of your case.

As mastery in an area is a rising scale procedure you are running against greater and greater forces of opponency and confusions. The tendency is to flip identities as you collide with more and more of your OWN created powerful SP identities the higher up the levels you go.

By making the whole subject and environment of Scio totally unsafe to bring your SP identities into being - you cannot view them or as-is them, thus you are stuck in and with them.

Alan

**Thread 2086: Musical Chairs - Int Base Style - Part 2**

**Post #10 20071014-1547**

So is David Miscavige! - "not there!"

Perfect example of a created-as-artificial identity in its out-of-control power identity - dramatizing its evil power-out-of-control oppterm side!

**Thread 2091: From Blownforgood - How to Get Family out of Int**

**Post #245 20071027-1427**

Case = something you created - denied having created - also used to rationalize, justify, explain and make excuses for any behavior real or imagined!
Post #247 20071027-1440 LRH and money

Hiding money was LRH's forte since the 1950's.

It was his area of continuous missed withhold that kept him running for most of his life.

His reason for going to England in 1959 was to escape criminal prosecution for evading taxes.

Both LRH and MSH became experts at hiding money legally.

Much of the problem in LRH's early life is the cost of writing up the material.

He used to just take whatever money was around - that is what led to the upset and loss of Dianetics in 1952.

Like anyone beginning a new venture these were areas that he had very little training in - also as far as he was concerned it all belonged to him.

Alan

Post #265 20071028-1611

I knew Suzette pretty well and we talked a bit when I was at PAC for my clearances. I did not know Guy very well though. I don't think Suzette needed much persuasion to leave, she was not very happy with being in the SO.

None the Hubbard family really wanted to be there! Including Ron.

I remember talking to Mary-Sue in Feb '68 about it - she almost burst into tears at the idea of living on the ship.

Can you imagine going from the freedom, tranquility and beauty of Sussex to the being trapped into a harsh stinking, crude, sordid cattle boat existence.

Arthur, Suzette, Quentin and Dianna - had no choice from birth.

I'll never forget Nibs Hubbard when he broke down sobbing in my office as he told me about leaving LRH - with wracking sobs; he gasped "all I wanted was a chance to experience life for myself!" - "Because I wouldn't do what he wanted, he destroyed my life!"

Alan

Post #268 20071028-1625

Which is why it is so bizarre that Diana actually went back.

So did I.

Addiction to the highs of power is a bad addiction!
Thread 2093: From Blownforgood - DM Is Redoing the Entire Grade Chart

Post #12 20071015-0438
The cycle of a process is very standard.

Correct listing, nulling and finding the correct items is very standard.

The correct entrance to a case is unique to each case.

Following the interest line and goals lines of each being is unique.

Selecting the correct process(es) at the correct time requires precise auditor judgement.

Asking the correct question at the correct time requires experience and know-how.

Restoring a pc's own space - own time track - own energy - and objects is very unique to each.

Restoring the pc's own viewpoints - dimension points - and anchor points is unique to each individual.

The constructs and mechanics of building a Universe is very standard. The contents and creations are unique to each individual.

What is preventing case or life gains to each individual being is unique.

Rising up the Scales on each want, objective, goal, dream or game is a very unique path for each individual.

Life experiences and literacy levels make a tremendous difference as to where you enter the case.

Most Scio cases are balled up confusions of wrong indications, unflat processes, incomplete rundown, etc.

Most cases are composed of millions of games, identities, doingnesses and havingnesses.....each of which could be run on the Grades......yet there is a way to get to the source of each game, identities, doingnesses and havingnesses and run thousands of lock games, identities, doingnesses and havingnesses at once.

That will do for a start!

Alan

Post #16 20071015-1603 The TRUTH shall set you FREE!
The path is well marked - so well marked in fact that each step is in huge flashing lights!

It has been screamed down through time by anyone who had some knowledge.

What has been screamed down through time?
The TRUTH shall set you FREE!

Not my truth, not LRH's truth, not Buddha's truth, and certainly not DM's distortions, but your TRUTH.

Alan

Post #20 20071015-1721

Alan, I don't get it. Didn't you and all Scientologists get your truth platform/template from Ron?

Hardly, most of the early practitioners studied many other subjects.

Scio was an amalgamation of those other subjects.

Scio was a partial set of tools.

All along there has been covert teams discovering what's next and how to handle it!

If the truth - what was true for you/them - would set him and you free, e.g., why did SPs come into it in such a big way?

LRH's Domination, control and vindictiveness!

Wasn't his/the truth strong enough to stand up - scientifically, theoretically, spiritually, or practically - to whatever stands in the way of our "freedom(s)?"

Most of us were very buried in Hubbard's false path - it took awhile to pull our heads out of our arses.

The words and intentions were seductive - but the results became obviously disastrous.

If you had any empathy, love, care or compassion - the RPF and disconnection consequences would tear your heart out!

Alan

Post #72 20071016-1551 Power Processes

[snipped long post re tetralemmic logic]

Well done Alanzo! Thanks for posting the above.

In many ways the above explains why Power Processing was run in a very controlled manner and that it finally is not done or rarely done in the DM era CofS.

Power Processes are designed against 3 Awareness States.

1. SOURCE

Tell me a Source?
Tell me a no source?

2. CONDITIONS

What is?

What isn't?

3. EXISTENCE

Tell me an existing problem?

How have you handled that?

These seemingly innocuous processes can run deep - so deep that you run into Axiom 1.

The Hubbard defined Axiom 1 is a "what isn't" definition.

I ran the Power Processes for 75 hours - running very deep - they have much the same phenomena as the L's - that is holographic revivification of what you are stuck in.

It is not erasure technology - it is key-out technology.

In running the Power Processes for so long - they became part of me - that is since that time, 43 years ago, I have continued to run the Power Processes in life on life.

Accidentally or by "sheer bloody-mindedness" I made them continue the Power Processes until I could be at cause with them and they were a natural part of me.

Alan

Post #81 20071021-2110

A GPM's reliable item as well as the lock items that surround it have at their core a collapsed universe that has a black core engrammic incident in the middle of it.

These black core engrammic incidents need to be contacted fully - holographically revived - and erased. It is these black core incidents that collapse beings' space, time, energy and things into a balled up mass.

There are 10s of 1,000s of these incidents contained in an actual GPM.

It is very obvious when a person is in a black core incident in an RI - they have NO time, NO space, NO energy, NO ability to handle force or mass.

Alan

Thread 2126: David's in Charge but not in Control, Yes?

Post #8 20071018-0212

DM runs Scio and all entities.
Scio never delivered what it promised - it's as simple as that.

To even believe some Government could comprehend the "incomprehensible" conflicting materials of Scio is a tremendous stretch of the imagination.

Gov Agencies handle threats to people as well as threats to themselves......LRH's tapes and bulletins contain numerous attacks on Gov Agencies......not a good idea.

Alan

**Post #22 20071018-0457**

It is very easy to take over a huge international conglomerate.

There is always a central control point - usually it is some kind of holding company or trust.

Then there is a sequence of Corporate or Trust divisions - often the use of law firms to act as agents for the off-shore divisions and corps.

There is one person who was part of the Corporate sort out that knows much of this. He was kind enough to clear up many questions I had.

He [Larry Brennan](mailto:Larry.Brennan@Name.com) posts to this list occasionally - he may answer these questions.

Alan

**Post #46 20071018-2130**

Law of most COUNTRIES 101:

They own the country!

They expect you to pay taxes to rent pieces of the country and have the rights to play games.

They are a partner in your business.

It is NOT A CONSPIRACY.

Attorneys advise people about the Law.

Often to gain experience and position they work both sides of the Law.

Yes they can have some control. Just as any person has over you when you are ignorant in an area.

Alan

**Thread 2128: Returning After Expulsion**

**Post #3 20071018-0120 Getting declared**

The day: Jan 28th, 1982. Location: Sandcastle Hotel, Clearwater, Florida.

A solemn Sea Org Officer approach the table I was chatting and having coffee with a couple of
friends. He stated: "This is to inform you are hereby declared a Suppressive Person."

It was a huge Ascension Experience - a million unsolvable problems disappeared - now I could get back on my true purpose line and continue to unlock the puzzle!

**Post #5 20071018-0140**

I noticed years ago that the attacks on those who could reach and bring in the public were date coincident within 2 weeks of a major criminal GO or OSA Op....such as a break-in.

**Post #6 20071018-0155**

Also, I reckon you have probably told this tale before, but what was the ostensible reason for this Declare?

The usual vacuous list of Generalities:

The following Crimes and High Crimes apply:

**CRIMES:**

1. PLACING SCIENTOLOGY OR SCIENTOLOGISTS AT RISK.
2. OMISSIONS OR NON-COMPLIANCE REQUIRING HEAVY INTERVENTION, BY SENIORS CONSUMING TIME AND MONEY, WITH DEV-T.
3. GETTING ANOTHER STAFF MEMBER DISCIPLINED BY GIVING FALSE REPORTS ABOUT HIM OR HER.
4. SEEKING TO SHIFT THE BLAME TO AN INNOCENT STAFF MEMBER FOR THE CONSEQUENCES OF ONE'S OWN OFFENSES.
5. COMMITTING OFFENSES OR OMISSIONS THAT BRING ONE'S SENIOR STAFF MEMBER, UNIT, DEPARTMENT, ORG OR ZONE OFFICIAL TO PERSONAL RISK AND/OR A COMMITTEE OF EVIDENCE, CIVIL, CRIMINAL OR COURT.
6. CONDONING CIRCUMSTANCES OR OFFENSES CAPABLE OF BRINGING A COURSE, SECTION, UNIT, DEPARTMENT, ZONE, ORG OR DIVISION TO A STATE OF COLLAPSE.
7. FOLLOWING ILLEGAL ORDERS OR ILLEGAL LOCAL POLICIES OR ALTERNATIVES KNOWING THEM TO HE DIFFERENT OR CONTRADICTORY TO THOSE ISSUED BY THE INTERNATIONAL BOARD.
8. NEGLECT OF RESPONSIBILITIES RESULTING IN A CATASTROPHE EVEN WHEN ANOTHER MANAGES TO AVERT THE FINAL CONSEQUENCES.

**HIGH CRIMES:**

9. INFILTRATING A SCIENTOLOGY GROUP OR ORGANIZATION OR STAFF TO STIR UP DISCONTENT OR AT THE INSTIGATION OF HOSTILE FORCES.
10. SEEKING TO SPLINTER OFF AN AREA OF SCIENTOLOGY AND DENY IT PROPERLY CONSTITUTED AUTHORITY FOR PERSONAL PROFIT, PERSONAL POWER OR TO "SAVE" SCIENTOLOGY.
11. ENGAGING IN MALICIOUS RUMOUR MONGERING TO DESTROY THE AUTHORITY OR REPUTE OF ONE'S FELLOWS OR EXECUTIVES OF SCIENTOLOGY CHURCHES, MISSIONS OR ORGANIZATIONS.
12. RECEIVING MONEY, FAVOURS OR ENCOURAGEMENT TO SUPPRESS SCIENTOLOGY OR SCIENTOLOGISTS.
13. PUBLIC STATEMENTS AGAINST SCIENTOLOGY OR SCIENTOLOGISTS BUT NOT TO COMMITTEES OF EVIDENCE DULY CONVENED.

14. KNOWINGLY GIVING FALSE TESTIMONY TO IMPERIL A SCIENTOLOGIST.
Bill Franks, Alan Walter and Bob Thomas are therefore DECLARED and EXPELLED from the Church of Scientology. They are debarred from entering any Scientology group or organization. They may never again receive services. They are advised to consult HCO PL 16 May 1980 II ETHICS SUPPRESSIVE ACTS SUPPRESSION OF SCIENTOLOGY AND SCIENTOLOGISTS, page seven, section entitled EXPULSION.

There may be those behind these three, pushing them, and there may well be others originating on their own similar suppressive acts. They show up like sore thumbs and are easily handled within our own ecclesiastical justice system.

If you have experienced the effects of these three Suppressives, found yourself resenting individuals or echelons within the Church, cringed at the very receipt of an order or strategy, from a Senior Scientology Executive, or turned a cold heart towards Church Management equating them with groups, governments, or movements of the past, then realize the source of such are those who very much want you to feel that way.

The Churches of Scientology, Missions and all related Church activities are guided and helped by the Sea Organization.

Members of the Sea Org are those you can count on to handle any trouble, to remain at cause and exterior from effects others would double over from, and to ensure an infinite guarantee that the Religion of Scientology will always be around.

The Sea Organization's guidance, if followed and carried out per LRH Policy, has proven time and time again to assist in expansion and to improve conditions.

Since Nineteen Hundred and Sixty Seven the Sea Organization has been hard at work carrying out this duty.

They will continue to do so until the job is done.

It is your job too.

WDC CHAIRMAN
for the
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY INTERNATIONAL

CSI:WDCC

I might add that since 1967 I opened 38 Missions - contributed to forming 12 Orgs - brought 68% of the Class VIIIIs into Scio.....etc.
Dumb Shits!

Alan

**Post #113 20071019-1110 Deadfiling**

Deadfiling is another form of Organizational blowing from handling an area.

**Post #138 20071020-0037**

> There may be a way of going back that you might find acceptable. For want of a better word, it could be called a reverse-mutiny (rm). Where a group of thousands decide to come back as one. Prior to this happening the rm group would need to get together and work out among themselves what would be acceptable conditions for a come back.

That is what created the Scio Schism in 1982 - I brought back to flag over 280 people who had quietly left the church during the insane price increases and the introduction of the RPF - we came back with the agreement for reform.

DM and Co. reneged on the reforms - that led to a further 35,000 people leaving Scio over the next year.

Megalomaniac control freaks do not give up power easily.

**Post #146 20071020-0305**

Quite honestly things are reversed - It is Scio that does not have the materials.

It is Scio that does not have the auditors.

The original works of LRH - are not needed - it is the original works of each client that will undo the rest of the way.

The buildings and properties are not needed - most were not needed in the first place.

Scio is a confused mess of a bridge to nowhere. Missing chunks of vital tech - a back to front Grade Chart - A reverse Determinism Organization - the higher up the ladder you go the more other determined you are.

Alan

**Post #152 20071020-0850**

"..we came back with the agreement for reform. DM and Co. reneged on the reforms..

What did the agreement consist of----was it put in writing?

What started earlier began around 1975 - the big Mission Holders and top Auditors began to exit Scio.

[snipped paste of post 20070401-2103 here]

Alan
Post #159 20071020-1826

The reforms are well underway.

Most people cannot observe the obvious.

But there are some giant processors causing tremendous repair to the damage done by Scio.

Two of those giant processors are Mike Wenlock and Emma.

Both have provided a safe space for people to communicate about what has happened and ways to connect to lost friends.

In the field there are 10,000s of hours of basic processing taking place.

Once you get out of the mindset you need buildings and a meter to process and itsa what your attention is on - it is easy to observe how much processing that is taking place.

More and more of the spiritual basics are being disseminated - it is occurring throughout businesses and different religions.

More and more diverse practitioners are using techniques developed by us.

The 2nd wave of independently processed and trained people are having an enormous effect on the world today.

Scio is an ancient out of date footnote to the forward motion.

It is but a lock on the true spiritual growth taking place on this planet.

Alan

Thread 2140: Question Re: Total TA and "case"

Post #4 20071018-1941 Extreme TA

At AOSHUK when I worked in the Solo Tech Div around 1983/4 there was a guy on solo whose name I know and whose face I remember who was concerned about the amount of TA he got in session because it was so much. He wanted someone to check out his can grip and meter reading etc. just so he would not be thought of as falsifying it all.

Someone else did this, and said he was getting it right, but couldn't explain the amount of TA. I word-cleaned this guy there once, boring Method 4, and got similarly vast amounts of TA, and as far as I could see--and I looked--he wasn't fiddling the cans, (and I wasn't fiddling the TA!).

He just looked like a normal guy--he wasn't glowing or anything.

From memory, he would rack up something like 3-500 divs an hour doing OT2 and OT3.

I have ran into this situation of extreme T/A several times.
What I noticed about the pc was no change or infinitesimal life changes.

It appears they were just pushing and pulling masses in and out - without erasing anything.

Alan

**Thread 2150: "Two Types of PTSness"**

**Post #3 20071019-1057**

I don't know if you are aware of what you have just written - but you have just singled out the most vital point in cracking any case.

"It essentially says that if in a PTS interview a person names a "well intentioned" person like a Scientology executive as the person suppressing them, they are to be sec checked for overts and evil purposes (FPRD)."

As part of the above - what is it that causes people to attack and compulsively attempt to destroy that which their power, awareness, greatness, love, care, compassion, their wealth, success, happiness, health and survival depend upon?

About a year ago I was able to pin point exactly what it was that caused every person to withhold themselves.

What caused GPMs to get created.

What caused weight problems - (I have lost 125 lbs since working on this area.)

What caused a person to counter intend and counter effort their own power, dreams, goals and intentions.

What caused memory loss.

What caused SP identities.

What caused LRH to flip.

What caused Scio to go to the darkside.

The list of chronic locked in mortal combat Red Zone destructive games conditions are almost endless.

I am still researching and putting together the tech for this - but the results so far have been quite spectacular.

In 1967 I sent some of this data to LRH (I only had a little piece of the know-how at that time - but even so the results were quite spectacular)- it would have meant the end of the need for the barbaric ethics tech that Scio uses - he vetoed it.

I have 14 people I am personally processing on the material - they are all 20 year veterans of processing. There are 3 who between them have 150 years of experience.
Post #26 20071019-2338
Glad you posted that quote Gnosis - it brought up how most of us were anti-authority misfits - Ron fed us the super-hero 'us' vs 'the stupid authorities' paper-back version of reality.

How embarrassing!

Post #30 20071020-0546
As I am very willing to apprentice - it also means I am very willing to allow someone that obviously knows more than me in an area or subject to be cause over me and give me positive guidance in that area or subject.

Alan

Post #36 20071024-1757
[comments snipped]

Alex you have a vested interest in making LRH and the bridge right.

Have you ever met LRH?

Have you gone through each line of Tech?

LRH's pluses and minuses are very real to me.

In all your listening to LRH tapes and reading of his bulletins did he ever once get off any harmful acts?

That he did not is why you observe such criticism of him.

One day he will be still enough to come clean.

Once there was a chance for Scio to come clean - rather than do that they opted to continue to hide their crimes.

Scio is being by-passed throughout the world - millions of people are finding other routes to a better life.

Alan

Post #40 20071028-1642
Ron said if you reacted negatively to an authority then you were a degraded being and could only be cured with OTIII before being gotten back into the SO.

LOL!

Secret ships - secret bases - secret codes - all to hide LRH's reaction to an authority.
Ron reacted negatively to almost any type of authority his whole life - most of his life was spent in hiding - he was utterly terrified of any form of authority - if it had a uniform - even a postman scared him - he hid out.

Anyone who was around LRH knows how scared he was.

He lied and got others to lie for him, he cheated and got others to cheat for him, he wore disguises, he took long secretive journeys to go from point A to point B - all in order to hide from authorities.

How many times we took off in the middle of the night reacting from some paranoid fear he would be seen.

LRH is not a good example.

Alan

**Post #41 20071024-1916**

If you look at the physical universe playing fields (stars) you will notice that it is a beautifully balanced universe.

The same goes for all universes.

Karma is the balancer. Karma being a reciprocal exchange flow.

Thus experiencing being at one with darkness, stupidity, arrogance, foolishness, evil, malice, ignorance etc. etc. etc., is part of the balance.

Too much denial of the above causes you to become less than the above.

Too much claim to superiority, fame or righteousness leads one to be attacked to get the flows and exchanges balanced.

It is all so very simple.

Alan

**Thread 2214: Questions from the Heart, for Vin**

**Post #4 20071023-0527 The four noble truths**

One of the Buddhist Monks I am processing is considered the foremost teacher of the 4 Truths.

In our last session we undid 2,000+ years of failed abilities to reach the 4 Truths.

Alan

PS: In processing the Monks I am also undoing the earlier failures to live the 4 Truths.

**Post #9 20071023-1334 Love**

Love is pure essence of Spirit - that is capable of being at-one-with someone or something.
The pain comes when there is separation from someone or something.

The E-motion comes from the Energy in motion needed to reach to that which one has now come separate from.

Pure Presence requires an at-one-with someone or something.

Pure Truth requires an at-one-with someone or something.

Pure Knowledge requires an at-one-with someone or something.

Pure Integrity (Wholeness) requires an at-one-with someone or something.

When a Game is created it requires many separations.

Alan

**Thread 2227: The Little Soul and the Sun - Neale Donald Walsch**

**Post #16 20071115-1219 Scio and God**

One of the reasons Scio does not work is that it attempts to exclude God from its teachings.......in the above story......are the answers to all cases....and what is vital to making life work

Once you exclude God and his/her attributes - you then begin to exclude other higher states of being and their attributes!

Alan

**Thread 2229: L. Ron Hubbard's Insight on Survival**

**Post #8 20071025-1454**

Perhaps enslaving is a poor choice to describe what was going on. How about Hubbard's intentions were outwardly to help mankind so long as it was on his terms and people followed his teachings implicitly and rigorously. It was all for your own good right? "Listen to me, I rose above the bank, but don't ask how." Think for yourself, after I told you what to think.

It was enslavement, but none dare call it that.

Great summation!

Reminded me of my last trip to the examiner I made in 1977:

"Wow! What a session! I went from being an occasional OT to being one of Ron's bt's - and it only took 8 years to achieve that state."

Floating TA.

That was my last session in Organized Scio!
This exercise can be taught in a classroom or in a comfortable safe space – the instructor guides the student through each step.

PURPOSE: To improve the ability to keep one’s life force particles and attention focused, extroverted and in present time without having to do anything else.

EXERCISE: Sit in a comfortable chair and close your eyes.

STEPS:

1. Focus only on the breath flowing into and out of your body. Let any other thoughts go. The mind tries to distract you with thoughts - it is the nature of the mind. Release the thoughts. Without judgment, bring your awareness back to the breath, the life force, flowing into and out of your body.

2. Notice the sensation of the breath, as it whispers across the skin just below the nostrils, and above the upper lip. Feel the sensation as you breathe.

3. Don't change your breath. Just observe it as it is, without the need to change anything. Just notice.

4. If you notice your attention drifting, honor yourself for noticing and being aware that the mind has strayed, and bring attention back to the breath, back to the sensation of the breath whispering across your skin. The nature of the mind is to wander - being aware of the wandering mind indicates that you are alert and attentive.

5. Return the awareness back to the sensation of the breath again and again. As the mind wanders, gently guide its attention back to the breath, without judgment.

6. Go deep within yourself, and connect with your inner vitality.

7. Be compassionate with yourself.

8. Allow the mind to be still - through this stillness, you will eventually transcend the mind and fully experience consciousness, your own true nature. This brings you to a state of expanded Presence and Truth.

9. TO FULLY AWaken AND BE IN THE HIGH GREEN OR GOLD ZONE!

Do each step of this exercise until there is no tendency or desire to wriggle, twitch, move or change position. If such things occur continue the exercise until such impulses are no longer present.
COMPLETION POINT:

When one is fully convinced without reservation, that one can remain alert, focused in the present and can continue to sit quietly and comfortably for an indefinite period as described above and without having to repress distractions the exercise is passed.

SOLO CONTROL OF ATTENTION EXERCISE
CLOSE EYES

This exercise can be done almost anywhere – in your car – whilst waiting for someone – on a plane – etc.

As you develop your skills – it will get easier and easier to rise into the high Green or Gold Zone.

Should your day not be going right – take a few minutes out – find a safe space and do the following:

1. Darken your space or room - no glaring sunlight or lamps - just perhaps a soft light - the light level should be as it is at dusk - not completely dark, but only a very low level of light in the room. The space or room should be quiet and a comfortable temperature. Remove distractions of sight, sound, smell, touch (excessive heat or cold). Come to a comfortable seated position, with the spine erect, shoulders down and back, the body relaxed, breath fluid and easy. Relax and breathe. Fully land yourself in your body.

2. Focus only on the breath flowing into and out of your body. Let any other thoughts go. The mind tries to distract you with thoughts - it is the nature of the mind. Release the thoughts. Without judgment, bring your awareness back to the breath, the life force, flowing into and out of your body.

3. Notice the sensation of the breath, as it whispers across the skin just below the nostrils, and above the upper lip. Feel the sensation as you breathe.

4. Don't change your breath. Just observe it as it is, without the need to change anything. Just notice.

5. If you notice your attention drifting, honor yourself for noticing and being aware that the mind has strayed, and bring attention back to the breath, back to the sensation of the breath whispering across your skin. The nature of the mind is to wander - being aware of the wandering mind indicates that you are alert and attentive.

6. Return the awareness back to the sensation of the breath again and again. As the mind wanders, gently guide its attention back to the breath, without judgment.

7. Go deep within yourself, and connect with your inner vitality.

8. Be compassionate with yourself.

9. Allow the mind to be still - through this stillness, you will eventually transcend the mind and fully experience consciousness, your own true nature. This brings you to a state of Presence and Truth.
TO FULLY AWAKEN AND BE IN THE HIGH GREEN OR GOLD ZONE!

HISTORY

It appears Buddha was well aware that even in those long ago days Attention Deficit Disorders were prevalent.

Breathing is something that we all do. For human beings it is a primary sign of life. We all have a breath so as an object of performing spiritual and mental exercises it is very useful. The curious thing is that most people don't take that much notice or care about their breath. It really only gets any attention when there is either too much - and you are puffing and blowing - or not enough - and you are suffocating.

It is important to appreciate that breath meditation is not the same as pranayama as in various yoga exercises; it is you and your control over your mind that is being developed.

The classic teaching the Buddha gave on breath meditation is the Anapanasati Sutta. It outlines in considerable detail the various stages and levels of this practice.

Using the breath:

Why?

Assuming you see the value in taking up a specific object for developing your control of your life force particles, ability to focus and increase concentration, the breath has many things to recommend itself as the object of choice.

1 - It is portable. Every where you go you have it with you.

2 - It comes free with every body. No need to buy any special equipment.

3 - It is complete in and of itself. No need for any upgrades or add-ons.

4 - It is 100% natural - they don't come more organic than this.

5 - It is effortless. The body knows how to breathe without you needing to do anything; you just sit back and let it do all the work - while you just watch.

6 - It is a connection with a vital life force.

7- It is calming. There is a simple, natural rhythm the breath follows and following that leads one to peace.

Whatever means you use to slow down is not so important - what matters is that you do.

If you can see that wisdom is about expanding your understanding of the true nature of things - then consider how you come to an understanding of anything: by spending time with it, by studying it.

Consider a work desk as an analogy of the mind. If it's anything like mine there is stuff all over the
place. You want to know what a ball pen is and how it is put together. If you open it up on the desk you run the risk of not noticing some pieces as you pull it apart and they will get lost or you won't know where they came from.

Clear a nice big space on the desk and lay out the pieces as you slowly and carefully take them out of the pen.

It is then much easier to examine each piece and see how it relates to all the other pieces.

So too it is with your spiritual self - and with your mind. Usually it is full of clutter. We need to clear a space. This is done by practicing the above drills - by developing some form of concentration technique.

Instead of allowing the you and your mind to look here, listen to this, taste that, etc - which is collecting a lot of stuff, clutter - we bring you and your mind to focus on one (simple) thing.

Once there is a degree of space, of calm in the mind then we can clearly see what is in that space.

What we see, we can observe, we can permeate, and through that observation and permeation we can come to gradually fully understand, we can have an insight into the nature of that thing; and 'thing' can cover a lot of areas - emotional, perceptual, relational, physical.

This is a long ago piece of wisdom that was used to improve your ability to control, focus and concentrate your life force particles and attention exactly where you want to – as such it causes the arising of insight.

**Post #14 20071026-0317 Masterpieces**

Wow! Have you ever drilled anything?

The idea is you practice something in a safe space first.

Debug it - master it - then take it into life.

The professional knows that all games are composites, or made up of many parts. When each part is brought to a high level of expertness and easy application, then the whole is at a high level of expertness and easy application.

In order to MASTER ANY SUBJECT, one has to master the parts. The mastered parts meld together to make a MASTER OF A SUBJECT.

The Master lives at the top of the Green Zone.

**THIS IS THE SECRET THAT HAS MADE EVERY GREAT PERSON GREAT AND PRODUCES MASTERPIECES.**

They mastered the parts, thus were able to master the whole.

INTEGRITY is caused by mastering the parts. This is done with practice, practice, practice until they have consistently achieved mastery.

Amateurs have very little integrity. They read about it, maybe practice a little, then pretend they know all about it.
The word that defines a great work of art, writing, music, craft, or superlative action is MASTERPIECE.

MASTERPIECES

A MASTERPIECE is composed of mastered pieces.

So the basic step of mastering anything is to break it down into its pieces or parts.

Take the great master painters of the Renaissance: Raphael, Michelangelo, Rembrandt, etc. These great artists served long apprenticeships learning to make their own paints, brushes, and canvasses.

They did such arduous and menial tasks as sweeping out the studios, getting the food and running errands, carrying out garbage, and disposing of excreta.

They learned to market their paintings and to get sponsors as well as learning the skills of their art.

So masterful were they at doing all these pieces that their masterpieces have lasted hundreds of years.

Raphael perfected the skill of drawing a circle freehand. When he called on friends and found them not at home he would leave a drawing of a perfect circle. They would know that Raphael had been by.

The professional knows that to master anything they will have to replicate the successful action over and over and over until they fully own it.

Repetition over the materials and exercises is what makes certainty and professionalism.

All great masters spend thousands of hours of study and practicing over and over their skills.

Concert pianists, athletes, or golfers spend thousands of hours at practicing their skills.

The great processors master their subject by constantly going over the materials and drills again and again until they achieve mastery.

They master the parts, then master the whole.

They are MASTERPIECES.

That is what professionalism is all about. It is fully mastering the pieces and never, never, never settling for mediocrity or quitting.

So close your eyes, observe your breathing and step on the path to mastery!

Alan

Post #26 20071026-1738 Gordon Bell

Chapel Tibet is Gordon Bell aka Druid.

The discoverer and originator of the subject of by-passed-charge, the one who put the grade
processes together.

An original SHSBC, both Emma and Zinj know him well and one of my oldest friends.

Alan

Post #28 20071026-1802

Just how do I operate Alan? You left that bit out.

Well I was hoping to be polite!

But as you insist: An Egoless ego-ninnie!

That is someone who pretends to be egoless, but wears a body and inhabits the physical universe - who also uses Egolessness as a weapon to make nothing of.

The only "other's" you seem to have included is you.

I guess Buddha and the few million Buddhists don't count? BTW Transcendental Meditation and Depak Chopra also use the breathing techniques.

Alan I find much of what you have to say to have great validity but I also see to much look at how clever & special I am in your viewpoint.

Well you are looking at me from my viewpoint - it is hard to believe that from where I was to where I am now - that this much growth is possible!

But I view everyone as clever and special - even egoless ego's - who view - project telepathically and super-impose - everything through their huge rising scale of denied ego creations. :D

Post #35 20071027-1613

I'm still waiting for you to "post the other drills that take this meditative "state of expanded Presence and Truth" into normal day to day life."

Name calling? How dare you! Tsk! Tsk!

Just because you make wrong being clever and special - which I find to be disgustingly manipulative - and will definitely inhibit anyone seeking getting back to their full self.

The reason most people who have lost their power and abilities is they cleverly disguised them and forgot or denied them.

To recover anyone back you must restore their innate infinite presence, infinite intelligence, infinite love, infinite abilities, infinite reach, infinite skills and infinite cleverness - as these are recovered it is a spiritually joyful, hugely expansive moment, a moment of ascension.

In doing the breathing exercises you are exercising your spiritual abilities to focus, direct and control your presence, life force particles, and your attention in present time.

This then becomes easier to transfer into being more present and focused on your day to day (or long term future) dreams and aspirations.
Also as you have more presence in Present time you are able to command others to be more present - thus they in turn become more focused.

It is a wonderful exercise to teach to people - especially people who have never practiced knowingly controlling their attention.

You should do it sometime.

Alan

**Post #40 20071027-2339**

To get to the state of "no self" requires that one does not go into denial of ones own creations or co-creations.

The attempt to by-pass all creations can be attained - but it usually precedes a "crash and burn" situation shortly after.

You can take any scale from minus tone 40 to plus tone 40 any find millions of Games and Identities.

Obviously if you are in a complete state of "no self" you would be capable of creating any creation below that state.

Hardly the sort of thing for beings inhabiting an itsy-bitsy biped body on a rim planet - living in a day to day existence with atom bombs, cross dressing pedicurists and mad hairdressers.

Alan

**Post #53 20071102-0450**

It takes but 2 or 3 minutes to separate a being from their minds. And that includes their minds' artificial identity creations.

Once that is achieved then spiritual processing can occur.

The dichotomies and attachments that have the being entangled can now be comfortably handled.

The 4 Noble truths can be attained!

Alan

**Post #56 20071102-0517**

In the absence of thought what spiritual processing could possibly take place?

Pure Unconditioned Awareness of Being or formless spiritual essence just is:

The hook comes from one's creations which are now attachments - which most have denied and attempted to make nothing of.

These attachments or creations need to be fully brought back to life - and then holographically duplicated and permeated fully - with responsibility for all consequences - at which point the
attachment will vanish or erase - returning back to the formless spiritual essence from whence it was created.

Becoming the effect of thought or any other creation means there is some part of it you are resisting.

Alan

**Post #58 20071102-0548**

Would you call these attachments or creations beliefs?

Some are.

Basically you create it - become it - not know you created it - go the effect of what you created - create something to solve it - become that - ad infinitum!

**Post #64 20071102-1551**

I must admit I'm a bit baffled by Alan at times he seems right on the mark (this thread) and yet at other times he seems to be overly attached to how special & superior he is. Sorry Alan but you do seem to have a Hubbard sized ego.

Why saddle me with such a diminutive ego?

The whole emanation and idea should be - you can create or cease to create any beingness or identity at will.......which includes the demonstration of competence of that beingness or identity and resultant abilities to have.

ie: great pianist - has concerts at Carnegie Hall to great acclaim.

As you seem fixated on: "he seems to be overly attached to how special & superior he is" - me-thinks that is your continuous operating thought about you!

Even the post I am answering is a declaration of how superior you are to me because you have no ego!

After all have you not continuously told me I'm inferiorly wrong and you are superiorly right?

That takes an equally matching in denial ego!

Alan

**Thread 2241: TROM**

**Post #4 20071025-1955 Dennis Stephens**

Does anyone have any experience with The Resolution of the Mind materials by Dennis Stephens?

Dennis was a Tech Master.

At one time he brought in 10% of the population in Perth, Oz and taught them the PE Course.
TROM never really caught on.

I know why now - but that is another story.

Post #7 20071026-0434

   Alan, you're a tech tease! :D

   Please elaborate.

I know!

But how does one write in a couple of sentences 50 years of gradient discoveries?

To make matters worse I have to dumb down my observations - then convert them into Scientologese.

There are 4 or 5 people on this list who have case supervised 10,000s of people and their case conditions - few have any idea how much knowledge, know-how, abilities and skills one gains whilst doing this.

Most of the truly great processors usually are called upon to handle the most extreme case situations. 90% of their time is spent debugging failed cases and getting those cases flying, then returning them onto taking their correct next steps.

Once upon a time there were 10,000s of processors working towards a common goal of unlocking the stops to being all we could be - these processors have systematically been destroyed. Not because they could not process - but because they found things that did not align with the "so called bridge."

They dared to originate - they were labelled squirrels!

As time went on the "bridge" became a travesty - attempting to process it added mass - in time the mass became so heavy that the processor and client was pushed out of processing.

Mass is solidified lies and charge.

Today's Scio no longer dares to confront the actual case in front of them - it has become the greatest Q&A with the mass, force and charge you have ever witnessed. No longer do you start to process people immediately but you are put on an unnecessary path of never ending cycles of training.

The sad thing in all of this is: becoming a master of anything requires gradiently evolving by getting experience - that includes bad as well as good experiences - in life as well as in session - the history of Scio is one of "a rise and fall of an empire."

Massive lessons to be learned.

I'm not withholding anything (well maybe some stuff) - but you don't give a piano concerto to someone just learning to play the piano.

Alan
I kind of got the impression that Alan had spotted a "bug" in the TROM program....but maybe I just mis-perceived it.

It is a bug - it was the same bug that stopped me from issuing the Games Matrix Materials.

About a year ago I found the answer to it.

But how to get others to handle the bug was what stalled me out.

It is a built-in self-created "bouncer" that has multiple sources that causes the being to "flee" from going into the area needed to be handled.

It appears in order to be honorable - the being shut down the area - then barred entrance to contacting and erasing the area.

The contact point is full of excuses, justifications and tremendous inertia that pushes the being away from handling and erasing what needs to be faced up to.

Just getting processors willing to co-process it was a trip unto itself. It has taken me a year to get 6 people set-up to co-process this stuff.

This an excerpt from one of the co-processors.

Both are former Class VIIIIs - The writer has 40 years experience as a processor, but had his first sessions when he was 7 years old - the client has 40 years. Each has done 10,000's of hours of processing.

Doing the Games Matrix processing was by a long way the most important processing I have delivered or received in a career spanning 40 years.

I had experience of delivering this material some 18-20 years ago and was aware that it was not something to put into the hands of an inexperienced processor.

What we achieved in about 5 hours each way far outreaches anything I ever experienced in a former practice.

The way you have set out the procedures mean that nowadays a competent processor could safely and successfully deliver and receive this stuff.

Games Matrix processing is very much like a huge roller-coaster ride with both the processor and client sitting together in the front seat, both experiencing triggers and access as they set off.

You simply cannot practice or drill this.

It starts with the very first command.

You are starting from a known position and you have no idea where it is going to take you. As a processor you need your wits around you as you NEVER know what is going to come up.

As you put in the eductive communication line you receive incredible amounts of knowledge, force and charge blowing off.
The physical force blowing off can seem quite shocking, but it is safely dealt with and the client gains are enormous.

Quite often they need to take a break to adjust to the remarkable changes that have taken place.

Personally, I have always run very easily, blowing whole chains by inspection, but I was not prepared for the distinct feelings of light-headedness and a definite sensation of something big had gone away.

My processing partner also experienced dramatic shifts of mass, charge and force, often leaving him exhilarated, laughing uproariously and exhausted.

Since returning home I have noticed a subtle but definite change in my relationship with my family. I am much more happy, interactive and tolerant. I even went clothes shopping with them and sat for over 2 hours without wanting to vent my frustrations.

The business I was expecting to do on my return has exploded, I have received a number of extra orders, all from focusing on green zone 'work with' approaches.

A person new to these materials will need to receive initial processing from a processor experienced in delivering this technology.

For those of you who are reading this be assured; I do not write success stories very often, only when something remarkable occurs that is worth mentioning. This is one of those occasions. This rundown is the start of the true 'Great Adventure'.

Even though I had done thousands of hours of this type of processing over the years - I also had to go back to square one - as I had omitted this bugged area.

As a client running this material the gains are excellent - it appears to undo across the planet - definitely remote influencing!

I had a session on it this morning at 3.00 am - later today I received 4 phone calls from people in different locations - two in other countries telling me about waking up and suddenly realizing exactly in their areas - approximating much of what I had run and erased in session.

Even now it is difficult for me to articulate this material in a simple easy to understand format.

Alan

Post #20 20071026-2240

That sounds truly amazing Alan....and I don't need to say this but I will, your efforts are truly appreciated and we love you.

I kinda feel like a kid on Christmas eve, just so you can understand my impatience at times......

You're impatient! Can you imagine my impatience - I've been on the edge of this for 30 years - but always running into the mysterious, deeply hidden "bugs."

[long comment snipped]
ESMB is good for triggering the next package!

Hopefully the Games Matrix package can be put together on a good gradient.

With the internet and the ability to put sections, tapes and materials into formats that will allow lots of home study.

It means the end of Cults! As there is no way that a person can be coerced into following and running someone else's case - if they do - the bad indicators turn on very quickly.

As a matter of fact it is also the only rundown that truly handles introspective and self invalidative cases.

Often when a package is erased - there is a lot of solo stuff that continues to run naturally - sometimes it runs for weeks at a time - as you erase the "box" you have been stuck in - you rise to a higher package.

Some pretty nasty games packages turn on - but if no one takes it personally - the client gets to handle it fairly easily.

One of the key points is to have a safe environment.

It also has one basic target - to increase your reach and help you get what you want.

Life is very much part of the rundown - sometime the best process is to focus on upgrading life skills - and upgrading comm lines.

As for help - any checks and balances are always appreciated. Also anyone who would like to help us market via the internet would be welcome.

I literally have several million people on my lines through those I'm currently processing.

The only way we can deliver is by co-processing and co-training them.

We are about to launch a beginners' hatting package to help these people I'm processing to get their people trained.

http://www.zonesecrets.com/

I would appreciate you going to this url - and if you would PM your comments to me they would also be appreciated.

Realize this is going to newbie people who want a better life.

It was only put up this week and already it has produced a worldwide network of coaches and trainers.

For the more advanced people I will be setting up another internet package.

Alan
Are you really reaching out?

Have you written your best seller yet?

Do you walk into the BBC or Channel 4 and demanded to tell your story?

Or?

If you are not truly reaching out - could that be you are invalidating yourself?

Why does what I posted bring up OT 2&3. And CC?

Quite honestly I haven't a clue as to what will come up on this rundown - each person is so different.

A right item for some can be a wrong item for others.

5 of the people that I am processing on the rundown have done Ron's Org stuff - very little needed to be corrected. There was a lot of incomplete upper level areas that got triggered and missed - but mostly it was beneficial.

There is no need to tell a person what to run - whatever is needed to be handled will come to view.

In most cases the FZ processing was done in safe environments - consequently there is not the level of enforcement that occurred in Scio.

Even terrible auditing can help - it lets a person know what great auditing is

Everyone on planet earth runs processes - some run positive processes - some run negative processes - the trained people tend to run more positive processes. This makes them good friends to have, good people to work with.

The people who can process life knowingly to produce good results can live a charmed life on this planet. And I don't just mean tech processes.

Alan

Denis Stephen and I lived and grew up within 400 yards of each other when we were children.

I lived on Mollison Way and he lived just around the corner on Turner Road, Queensbury, London, UK.

Somehow Alan you seem to have been associated with most people of note somewhere in your travels. Quite remarkable really.

Scio has always been a fairly small community - in the early days there was probably less than 20
really active effective people - naturally we tended to gravitate towards each other - there was always a lot of sharing - the good and the bad.

Also most of the people with the greatest reach were usually the first to do the newest courses. So we met again and again........many deep long lasting friendships were born out of this.

I posted Dennis's memories of LRH in the important documents section. Very interesting and sad how Ron slowly went down hill over the years.

Happened to many of us.

Alan

**Thread 2248: WTF?**

**Post #9 20071029-1609**

Hubbard and a lot of scientologists got their "whole track" from hollywood and sci-fi writings.

I can validate this.

On the Original SHSBC in 1962, when a movie came out and it was popular - such as a pirate movie - almost everyone would start running that theme.

It is possible the movie moved stuff in.

**Post #11 20071029-1827**

I found most of us are so devoid of any original positions or identities that it becomes a creative process to wear a films theme or hero mock-up.

Fakes'R'us should be our motto!

**Thread 2254: DM and the current state of Scn**

**Post #7 20071030-0434**

He who controls the money controls the energy and life force of the entity.

DM controls - or gained control of the Scio finance lines and deposits.

One of DM's early hats was as LRH's investor.....he was terrible at it. But it gave him control of a lot of finances.

The big upset with Bill Franks was about turning over financial control of Scio to the ED Int.......that was the real cause of the Schism - though blamed on the Mission Holders and Franks.

DM CONTROLS THE MONEY!

Alan
Thread 2258: Demographics!

Post #35 20071029-0524
To my knowledge everything I use had earlier source points prior to Scio.

As you are aware I have named many sources that developed Scio tech.

I probably confuse the issue as I convert to Scientologese on ESMB.

Tell me a source power process kinda set me on the path to look for more source data. Though it is a Scio process - it also has a cloudy source history.

I'm not in denial of LRH's contribution nor his deliberate obfuscations.

Alan

Post #46 20071030-0305

You could fill quite a book with the offshoots...EST is one example. Exckankar is another. Paul Twitchell was a scngst, before he started that group...I remember coming across his CF folder once, in a dark musty basement.

In many cases it was the other way around.....they had their main idea first.......later they added a piece of Scio.

I know in EST's case this to be so.

LRH was an opportunists.......having no true identity of his own he would take what was popular and build some tech around it.....ie GPMs.....Think and Grow Rich. Anti Communist frenzy......Sec Checking.....Atlas Shrugged......Ethics and Upstats.

Should someone use anything or do a course in Scio......they were deemed forever to have stolen their ideas from Scio.....when just the opposite occurred.

I use Microsoft products - but that does not make me a Microsoftarian.

Alan

Thread 2260: Quad Power

Post #8 20071028-0433

I'm not sure that it should have been tripled or quaded. F1 is the process and I haven't really seen that the other flows do much.

I agree with Ralph.

If you look at the commands they can be answered on or from any flow.
Thread 2261: Comments on Power Processes from a Class XII

Post #40 20071028-1642

With all the apparent dissension in the Freezone, OSA must be laughing their asses off! Definition of a cushy job: one where the actions of others get your stats up without you having to lift a finger.

Not really, for even OSA people deep down wants things to work out. They too have unresolved case conditions - don't forget they are still going through what most of us went through - they too are getting ready to leave - it is just a matter of time - and courage.

These petty games conditions are all part of the evolution.

Post #67 20071029-0417

I think it's the idea that a dispassionate aloofness to life-in the direction of a static-is not in fact the solution to life. The solution is that the more alive you are, the more YOU are. Separation from life is not necessary or even advisable. Reasonable ethics, adherence to give and take, no games conditions, and high fun voltage make for a nice motor to drive one through.

That may not be what the discussion is about but that's my take.

Good description nexus!

The dispassionate aloofness to life is an up-the-pole out-int state.

You just can't get in - being connected to the lower states is very painful - I had it chronically for years - it turned on after doing my L's.

The tendency is to continuously disconnect.

I've spent years slowly being able to span the spectrum of the scales - especially the lower level ones - you should be in PT and comfortable at any level.

Alan

Post #158 20071101-0122 The Ls

[snipped comments re Otto Roos]

Do you have any idea of who or what you are promoting Terril?

Most of the Class XIIs were a class act - Otto was not!

If anyone brought about auditors losing their position and bringing the altitude of upper level auditors into the gutter it was Otto.

[snipped comments re Ls]

You have taken a straight piece of communication from Ralph and twisted it!
The Ls tend to throw the pc into "powerful identities" but as they run whole track does these "power identities" are often very narcissistic and quite destructive.

There is always a "two-edged sword" to high ascended states - as well as turning on psychic positive abilities they also turn on psychic evil weaponry!

Alan

**Post #175 20071101-1706**

Anybody else agree with me that this is a rather depressing thread?

Sad you see it that way - I see it much more positively - the area is being confronted.

It is a highly charged area - kinda fun now it is long gone

Now if we could just get in present time and realize it is part of the evolution - much can be gained.

The Tech needs to be inspected - its application needs to be inspected - its appliers need to be inspected - hopefully for the better.

Blaming LRH is a not much gain - he's dead - as the source - much needs to be inspected as to what he sourced - and what we perpetuate.

Alan

**Post #176 20071101-1758**

Now tell us about Otto.

And....the whole story!

Take your time. it's important.

alex

The story is obvious!

It is about "being taken over" by one's own creations.

Going into a "power identity" that is obviously destructive - but cannot be seen by the person when they are in it.

Yet so important is this identity that the person wants to sue someone who won't protect it.

It is very difficult to let go of or erase an identity that gives you great status.

Most of us who were in Scio did things that were completely out of character - when we left we wondered: "how in the hell we were so stupid, insane and plain bonkers."

Scientology is an abused based Organization - the "winning identity" is an abuser!

Scio has no technology that can confront or handle abuse other than the survival of the most
The higher up the ladder in the Organization the more abusive you get.

Most people grades are done on the "winning identity" - this makes the abuser more right, more powerful.

I'm sure most of us have experienced going into "a weak identity" around an abuser - this is how "abusive power identities" rise to the top of the Org Board.

I have no intention of bringing Otto's past to view......that is up to him.

Today Scio is run by an "abusive power identity" - who is so certain he is right - that he cannot see the incredible damage he has done and is doing to the lives of the people around him.

I asked you Alex to go into your Org and get some data.....you responded with a vilification of me.....nice work.

Easier to attack me than go into your Org. :D

It is the Tech that is flawed......the people are often empowered products of that Tech. If you are kind and gentle - you tend to be more kind and gentle - if you are abusive - you tend to be more abusive......and so it goes.

Alan

Post #209 20071102-0055 Alan's Robot Auditor

Yes. I would like to see Alan's Robot Auditor and Ralph's Robot Auditor and Pierre's Robot Auditor too.

I'm serious. I might be winning in the Robot race but I'm the only one running. You guys are all much better auditors than I am.

Are you kidding me! I'm lucky to post on this list - I am seriously 'putor challenged!

I haven't got a clue how to do this!

One-on-one auditing is very valuable, but it isn't the only way. I've shown that Robot auditing is possible. Some things won't work in that kind of format, but some will, and who knows what can be done?

Wouldn't the world be a better place if Alan put some of his hard-won knowledge into Internet auditing applications that millions could use without paying huge amounts of money for?

I don't see Ralph and Pierre embracing the idea for a while, but Alan, well....

Geez! Now you've gone and done it Paul - I'm going to have to threaten to sue Emma for your libellous statements!

I have posted a tremendous amount of free material on my web-pages since 1996. (At a personal cost of $10,000's. ) Also posted tons of stuff on a.c.t.
I pulled a lot of it off when some people started to demand more and got nasty that I would not put more on.

Alan

Post #227 20071102-1641

Or an idea like Mike uses in Idenics where you address whatever the PC wants to handle.

Possibly the oldest and one of the most workable ideas in self improvement - one of the basics of "Think and Grow Rich" and Dale Carnegie's "How to win friends and influence people."

Just audit the PC in front of you!

Training "levels" would not exist. Just different and equally valuable auditing skills taught. Someone who can help someone on problems with problems processing is just as valuable as someone who can help someone who feels they are bothered by entities. They are just different skill sets.

Similarly a PC bothered by entities is no "higher" than a PC having problems with their spouse.

That is how I have our training laid out.

Auditing "raw", non-scn pcs who have no expectations or labels would be the way to test and validate the "tech" and move it forward.

Have been doing this since 1986.

We run whatever is needed when it is needed - and its dichotomous opposite if there.

The 180 degree difference is we process the positive top of the scales - which brings up the opposing negative.

Also we process from the high Green or Gold Zone down. By putting the client in-the-Zone - the client effortlessly spots the non-optimum and in most cases undoes it very easily.

As the client's certainty on self grows - we use the concentric circle concept to include more and more charged areas - whilst at all time processing the client in present time.

The Zones give a stable frame of reference for the client - as the Zones are based on rising levels of existences.

Alan

Post #234 20071102-2145 Otto Roos

Alan,

You say Otto Roos was not a class act and brought the altitude of upper level auditors into the gutter.
When I questioned you on it you said you don't have to back up what you say.

And you told me to go to my org and ask.

Alex you are so serious!

I created a matching terminal oppterm of a Class XII terminal. I delivered it with all the arrogance and megalomaniacal certainty to match the existing viewpoints.

I wanted people to inspect what was being promoted.

Life is real time - not a fixed circuit.

People are real time - occasionally.

Last time I was with Otto was in 1984 - there is a chance he has changed since then.

Had you googled Otto as I suggested you could have made up your own viewpoints about him.

We are all a work in progress - we do not need to give our power away or our ability to inspect for ourselves - to any Guru or authority.

A right item for some is often a wrong item for others.

Alan

**Post #280 20071107-1819**

In their popular book Mind Reach (1977) Puthoff and Targ describe a recipe for successful remote-viewing experimentation.

This recipe contains, as its most basic step, an exercise which, although probably not derived directly from Scientology, appears to be in the same tradition as Scientology auditing procedures.

The percipient is asked to repeat the following questions until each can be answered positively: “Is it okay with me if the world should be constructed in such a way that psychic functioning does exist?” “Is it okay with me if I have psychic ability?”

Then the percipient is asked to repeat the following statement until there is no feeling of resistance to the idea being suggested. “I can view a remote location.”

I bet no one here ever cleared THOSE rudiments....

I'll bet they did.........

It is one of the vital areas that needs constant restoration......have very simple rundown on this.......part of Games Matrix.

Alan
Post #282 20071107-1847 Process re psychic abilities

God...you are SUCH a tease!

This has happened enough times now that I feel like I AM your games matrix....

:ROFLMAO:

The process should be self evident.

Reach for a position in a (targeted space or world) that allows your psychic abilities to exist?

What happened?

Do you have any precepts about that?

What has been the consequences of operating from that (named precept)?

Repeat over and over to a major win!

Alan

Post #292 20071111-1510 Alan's Robot Auditor (continued)

Alan--I didn't say you hadn't put any useful tech on the web. I said it wasn't in the form of a widely available auditing application.

What I mean by this is something online that is readily accessible by anyone with an internet connection and the URL. He would go through whatever welcome and instruction and pre-session screens are needed, then the session would be started. Something he is interested in handling would be addressed with a process or processes, preferably using your own recorded voice. The process would be run on him until a good result has occurred, then the session would end.

I've done this successfully with various procedures in the Paul's Robot Auditor series; and even with YouTube videos. It is not theoretical.

I don't know if it would be possible to automate your techniques. I don't know enough about them. For example, a Grades process where the auditor has to determine if the process reads on a meter, and then if so runs it until an F/N (and cog VGIs etc) can't be automated. The things I run using my various Robot modules can be.

Point me in the direction of some specific techniques and I'll give my opinions on if and how they could maybe be automated. If you're interested. If you're concerned about the money, I'm sure you would get enough new paying customers from the new people trying out the freebies to make it worthwhile.

Paul

Paul, thanks for answering my post!

I love what you are doing - it is ground breaking - and way outside of the box.
An even bigger gain of your approach is that it negates the need for Cultism - as each person can walk their own path.

The last year has produced some amazing (for me) discoveries - pieces of missing tech that was preventing the tech from fully working.

These missing pieces now need to be simplified so that beginners can incorporate it.

I will PM you - and fill you in on the details.

Alan

Post #297 20071111-1540

I'll chip in before Div6 accuses you of creating another mystery and being a "tech tease"!

I'd love to know about this and I'm sure a few others would also.
Is it for practitioners only or can we mere mortals be told?

Without the proper frames of reference - it does not make much sense.

Those frames of reference will clash with a lot of Scio indoctrination - they will cause more questions than answers.

You must realize since 1985 I have been processing the positive - this has opened up a lot of areas.

Also "head tech" is not much gain.......life tech is exhilarating!

Alan

Post #303 20071111-1740

Is there such a thing as "The Beginner's Guide to Knowledgism"?
What would I have to study to have the basic framework on which to pin these new developments?

Re: - "The Beginner's Guide to Knowledgism"

To be honest I have allowed myself, since I left Scio 30 years ago, to be in a continuous condition of total confusion - the reason for this was to allow whatever was there to come to view - the good, the bad and the ugly - and then to erase what was unwanted!

I have continued to co-process over the last 30 years - slowly undoing the false bridge and many of the other false beliefs I have hung onto. Luckily I had some great co-processors over the years.

I don't like solo processing much as that tends to make oneself a legend in their own mind and universe.

Though I have done a fairly decent job of aligning things - but I was still operating from too many unknowns.

About 12 months ago the pieces started to align themselves - at least for me - but I'm not others! (well sometimes I'm not! )
Also you must realize I have vast multiple experiences at screwing thing up!

The ability to reach is the key to case and life gains - my earlier attempts to reach led to a great deal of harm - it was and is hard to forgive oneself for doing that.

When one does not trust themselves - they withhold their reach - power is not for them!

What I studied before coming across Scio allowed me to set up a frame of reference that Scio was a good tool in the beginning to go forward.

In an attempt to take over the world LRH stole from many sources.....recovering and acknowledging those sources is vital to recovering self.

The Zones Charts are my basic frames of reference as they are viewpoints - dimension points - and anchor points that can be applied to anyone.

They are based on a rising scale of abilities - but they are non-specific and thus anyone can align their OWN dreams, goals and wants to them.

As you go above the high Green Zone into the Gold Zone you begin to include others more and more.....thus you get multiple viewpoints - dimension points - and anchor points.

By putting people's attention on the Green Zone attributes you get an almost instantaneous rising scale effect.

Alan

**Thread 2281: The "Tech" through the eyes of a child**

**Post #3 20071030-1627 Scio's and kids**

[story snipped]

Great post Tamasin!

Scio's and kids - what a disaster area.

One of the wonderful parts of being a kid is that it is a period where you learn to play and have fun.

Kids love to mock-up and unmock games.

They can get very rowdy and very animated when they are really into having fun.

Many parents seem to resent this.

Scio's more than most.

Scio on kids is mostly behavior modification - cruel attempts to create the kid in their image!

Alan
Do you know of an extant education system for children that doesn't involve behavior modification?

One day I'll write up my kiddiedom experiences!

How to pretend you have not lived before and how to pretend this is not the millionth time you went through this school work!

BTW I do not know of education system for children that doesn't involve behavior modification.

Thread 2283: NOTs case

Excellent post mate!

I would add one more factor to addressing excarnated beings, that is entities which are not attached- as one rises up the scales of games playing - there is often - counter-groups of excarnated beings that oppose your expansion - usually they are from old games - but still have some line or field to stop one.

These are easily handled - with where - what's - and who's - sometimes intents both-ways - usually this ends up with positive thought sharing.

Only needs to be handled when needed.

Alan

Most often they come and go - as do most friends.

I used to get startled by them as it felt somewhat intrusive - but now I'm more tolerant.

Rarely when someone dies do I get a loss - usually I get a visit.

Those we have had deep friendship with and shared adventures over a long period of time tend to look out for each other - more a team of supporters than opposers.

To get a really good connection it oftens requires cleaning up any out ruds between you and them - these usually fly to view when the connection is made.

The ability to thought share and experience their holographic images and love is an important area to restore on people.

Alan

"All those expanded parts of yourself you forgot about on the road to becoming human."
I just wrote a bulletin on Wholeness.

**Thread 2321: Scientology may be too "out-gradient"**

**Post #12 20071104-0250**

I wanted to be a better football player - kinda got annoyed when my income started to outpace my football income.

**Post #22 20071104-1736**

But I question the effectiveness of the "bridge" as is, the claims about going up it, and the emphasis of and claims re the OT levels.

It is making the bridge more important than what the client wants or needs - that is the destructive act. Each client has a very specific bridge of their own.

It is making the meter more right and more important than the client - that is another destructive act.

It is making the negative the focus instead of the strengths - you just get a dwindling spiral of never ending negatives.

Alan

**Post #47 20071106-0949**

I was on the Original CC., OT I - OT II and OT III - there were no courses for any of these.

Just the materials.

If you got into trouble - you were debugged in Qual.

Still the best way to teach the material.

Amazing to watch down through time how many ways have been added to stop processing from taking place.

Alan

**Post #49 20071106-1052**

But you were Class VI and had done thousands of hours of auditing prior to solo'ing on those levels, along with a vast amount of experience with GPMs.

Most of the students I sup'd had audited zip prior to the dozen hours on Solo part 2, and were scared of what they would face on OT2. All the drilling gave them enough confidence to face the stuff they were auditing. This is confidence they did not have prior to the drilling.

You had to be a trained auditor back then, 1965-66-67, to get on CC.....Class IV or HPA. Class VI to
Post #59 20071206-1445

Maybe there are negatives that need to be confronted.

WTF?

What is it about process the positive and the negative will come to view - that makes people put their heads up their arse?

Obviously if a NEGATIVE COMES TO VIEW it would get holographically duplicated and fully permeated and thus completely handled - or the steps needing to handle it would be known - but with the awareness of the prior positive and holographic vision from which its power stems from.

The fact is having the positive from which to compare to or from - allows the being to greatly accelerate finding the source of the negative - thus correction and enhancement also accelerates.

If one doesn't work on one's weaknesses then surely they become imbalanced as a being.

I would agree that some positive stuff needs to be worked on too, much of which is done out of session by creating in the game of life.

Confront the pain, upsets etc from ones past creative existences during session, and create anew out of session. And if a person seems to be failing in their new creations then perhaps they need more training/practice, and maybe some positive processing to help them up as well. It's all creation either way, but on the progressive line of more able and enjoyable creation for the future.

How much progress could a being make on a bridge or within a practice that consisted of positive processing only? Would it produce stable gains?

That works on some - but most people are living in collapsed universes - that is they have no space - no time - no energy - no objects - worse these things are restimulative thus must be gotten rid of!

The reason they are in this state is because they are continuously run on the negative.

I boomed Scio world wide starting in 1964 - because I recognized that the earlier practitioners had no reach!

There is a Tech of Reach - it is not taught in Scio or the Freezone.

As a matter of fact the majority of people do not want this Tech - they much prefer to move the mental furniture around in their little confort zone boxes of agreed-upon reaching.

Scio and the Freezone has a history of attempting to steal from those who can reach.

A case is but a piece of the whole.

Alan
But if an engram or other undesirable condition exists surely it should be handled if possible.

What part of: "Obviously if a NEGATIVE COMES TO VIEW it would get holographically duplicated and fully permeated and thus completely handled." do you not understand?

What-ever comes to view! Geez! If an engram, or loss or a painful bunnion or a flat tire! If it is impeding the clients life - get it handled by the correct Tech!

OT1-8 take only a few years to complete, and that's a short time in ones eternity. Its not like the negative is forever being focused on.

OT I to OT 8 seems to have left the majority who have done this - in basket case and life shape.

Why not just focus on the positive and process what comes up - I've been training and processing people for nearly 50 years - never met a standard case yet.

I have THE BRIDGE - it is exactly the same for each person!

It is: FOLLOW THE CLIENT'S INTEREST LINES - GOALS LINE - GAMES MATRICES.

Alan

It will be quite awhile before I can export it - the Tech spans all levels - but runs from PT. It will need to be done as a co-process - so far I have 14 people on it - including me.

You will be able to co-process from home.

The hardest sessions are the first two or three sessions - after that it gets much easier as the familiarity expands.

As it follows how the case formed - it undoes in reverse sequence - always the correct next piece is ready to move in and run.

C/Sing needs are minimal - more importantly are light winning crams.

The Tech is only part of it - what truly makes Tech work are the safe spaces and powerful practitioners.

Alan

He continuously flipped identities and walked both lightside and darkside of the fence! - LRH was very dichotomous.

He wanted very little of that fame, money, glamor, influence, etc., for himself - rather it was a tool
as for who or what he could control by having it.......but he was adamant that others must not get any of that fame, money, glamor, influence, etc., as they would pose a threat to him.

Alan

Post #63 20071126-0113 The Data Series
Without taking a lot of charge off an area and having a great deal of know-how and experience the Data Eval material becomes a superimposition course for fitting facts to fixed beliefs or fixed ideas.

I doubt if there is a more perfect two-edged sword material than the Data Eval Series.

Alan

Post #65 20071126-0124
Has anyone done this - duplicated the Axioms on ARC or have duplicated the terms?

The mood levels that abound in or connected to Scio says they have not.

The reason being is quite simple - for the above to be fully duplicated - you would experience a caseless, chargeless state.

Plus that above Affinity is Love - above Reality is Truth - and above Communication is ?????? (Telepathically projected holographic imagery.)

Alan

Post #66 20071126-0140
Mirror, mirror - that reflection that I see - is that he or is it me?

The ability to rant and rave allows a separation to take place - once the separation can be held still - then the charge and its emanating points can be found - poof goes that which you are resisting.

By the by, good to have you aboard here Alan. I have wanted to meet you from the days back at Flag when it all flapped with Bill Franks. From what I recall, you were a major player in the good ol’ booming mission days. They were wonderful. Too bad about the Mission Holders cycles. Not our finest hours. Jim

Maybe it was our finest hours

Definitely a "cluster buster!"

Good to meet you Jim!

Alan

Post #76 20071126-1233
How embarrassing! You just used DS Policy to confront me with!

How many Tech Divs has DM built?
How many Orgs had the Data Evaluators built?

Fake Tech produces fake identities.....

Post #137 20071127-1114

You are right with the fact that what is going on is completely off the rails, and I personally might be still able to see some use in some of the basic tech, however, that was not the point of my posting.

My point was that in the data series itself LRH states that NOTHING of what is written in an eval can violate HCO PLs or HCOBs.

So what does that mean?

It means that at the very end, LRH himself put the control in on what is to be a right why, or what is to be done. Does that not mean it is a totally controlled system, that does not allow independent or outside thinking?

Anything that would violate a HCOB or HCO PL would not be allowed in an eval. That was my point.

What is going on now is so far off the rails that it is evil, really black Scientology at it's best. But even if this would not be the case, there would be no allowance for a real honest look with the data series, I am afraid, as anything that is violating Policy or Tech is just not allowed in such an eval.

It is a self controlled system. LRH knew exactly what he was doing.

Petra

Wonderful, accurate observations Petra!

Post #305 20071130-1426

The tape I believe is Study and Duplication - a 1961 SHSBC tape. In it he describes expanded present time.

It was one of my favorite tapes as it articulated "being-in-the-Zone" which throughout my life I often was - but I was too illiterate to describe it.

Post #350 20071202-2328 The Cult De-Oppression R/D

I developed a rundown I call the Cult De-Oppression R/D.

The purpose of which was to find out why I and others were pre-disposed to being part of Cultic behavior.

Scientology turned out to be just a lock on earlier Cults.

The two most destructive Cults that underlay Scio (for me) were - The macho-man Cult - - which created me as anti-everything rebel - very destructive on relationships - and the British Empire Cult - very heavy on creating you as a broken piece - and submissive to people bred into higher positions.
The other fascinating part was much of my Cultic behavior stemmed from my family - more by genetic indoctrinations.

Alan

**Post #353 20071203-0416 The Cult of the Ex-Cultists**

Would you like to publish the Cult De-Oppression Rundown for the participants of this board, Alan?

I think that would be *smashing*!

The problem is there are some 36 Bulletins for this rundown.

I will select some which will help separate Cult think and behavior. (*Maybe!*) :D

Here is one for the cult of the ex-cultists!

**THE CULT OF THE EX-CULTISTS**

In researching Program Incidents or Group Implantation Techniques the following rather deadly behavior patterns have emerged.

These are some of the tacit agreements often enforced by the Cult they belonged to and at times also enforced by the Cults of the ex-Cultists.

**An ex-Cultist didn't exist before joining the Cult they are now ex from.**

**An ex-Cultist never has an original thought. (All thought always was from the former Cult.)**

**An ex-Cultist never has an original observation. (All observation always was from the former Cult.)**

**An ex-Cultist is always a plagiarist, who stole their ideas from the former Cult.**

**An ex-Cultist’s only frame of reference is the former Cult.**

**An ex-Cultist is and always will be created by the former Cult.**

**Etc., etc.**

The above are often secretly and tacitly agreed upon by the ex-Cultists. TACIT SABOTAGE OF SELF AND OTHERS.

The above tacit agreements often creates BLACKNESS, STUPIDITY and UNMOCKS present time creations.

The two things that create areas of blackness on a case are:

1. Wrong Date/time. — Blocks accuracy and capabilities of Observation and thought.
2. Wrong duration. — You only existed during the time in the Cult.

These tacit agreements, incorrect dates and durations can do immense harm to a Being as they deny the beings earlier greatness.

For those of you on these lines:

1. Did you exist before your Cult?
2. Where?
3. When?
4. Repeat to a win.
5. Have you existed since leaving your Cult?
6. Where?
7. When?
8. Repeat to a win.
9. Did you have an original thought before your Cult?
10. Where?
11. When?
12. What was it?
13. What were the consequences of that?
14. Repeat to a win.
15. Have you had an original thought since leaving your Cult?
16. Where?
17. When?
18. What was it?
19. What were the consequences of that?
20. Repeat to a win.
21. Did you have an original observation before your Cult?
22. Where?
23. When?
24. What was it?
25. What were the consequences of that?
26. Repeat to a win.
27. Have you had an original observation since leaving your cult?
28. Where?
29. When?
30. What was it?
31. What were the consequences of that?
32. Repeat to a win.

As you can observe, connecting to ex-Cultists can sometimes leave you pushed out of present time and cemented into some unhealthy agreements.

It certainly can limit the scope of who you really are, and what you are really capable of.

Alan

Post #358 20071203-1727 The Guru and Cult Creation Sequence

THE GURU AND CULT CREATION SEQUENCE

This is part of the Cultural De-Oppression and De-Programming Procedures.

The cycle goes approximately something like this:

1. You being fully Present.
2. Being Omni-Sovereign or Sovereign. Owning Own Universe.
3. Violation of OWN High Spiritual thoughts or Codes, Virtues, Principles, Standards, etc.
5. Plunging into confusion, guilt and remorse, etc.
6. Electing someone else to be responsible for your life, giving up more of your sovereignty.
7. Being created by whom you have elected. Beginning of cultification.
8. Creating others as cultists, creating the guru as the only one who knows.
9. Running an ‘I’m right, you’re wrong’ on anything or anyone who doesn't agree with you.
10. Developing a siege mentality as you upset more and more people.
11. Pulling in your space and cutting your connections until you will only associate with your own select people.

12. Very selective perceptions. Very fixed ideas. Tending to decline down the Zones scale into the deep Red Zone levels.

13. Subject illiterate on almost all other aspects of life and livingness.

14. Emotional abuses and running ‘you can't have’ to force compliance.

15. Resorting to physical abuses to get viewpoints applied or agreed upon.

16. Implantation and continuous program techniques to force agreement.

17. Covert drug and alcohol abuse by adherents.

18. Robotic.

19. Constantly under attack by others, which proves you were right in the first place. (Self fulfilled prophecy. Paranoid in the extreme.)

20. Believing everyone is out to get you - and they are.

The Culture De-Oppression and De-Programming Procedure which handles this is very long. The material it pulls up is very insidious. The suppression is very subtle.

It appears the Cult is more created by the adherents than the leader. A Cult is, after all, a massive solution to a problem: The violations of ones basic Codes, Virtues, Principles, Standards, etc.

As the Procedure unfolds you find you are both a Cult creator as well as being created by the Cult. It appears the Cult leader loses control of the creation at some point. Probably when they put out too many wrong whys, or they themselves commit a gross violation.

For me it has uncovered some very important areas. Enough has come to view that I now have to go through all my materials and eradicate any "cult mentality programs" I might have laid in.

You know the punishment for any implanter is to get implanted by his own implant.

For the Guru it would be to be trapped studying his own creation.

Hopefully this erases the destructive cult aspect out of all of our materials.

Alan

Post #388 20071203-1440

Hoffer illuminates why a True Believer becomes a True Believer in the first place.

It took me sooooooooooooo loooooooooooooong to undo my Cult mentality - I read everything I could find in regards to it.

Even now I still find vestiges of it.
It does seem to stem from the Games Matrix Tech.

Being in a trance state appears to be where one is most vulnerable - i.e: tired, overworked, wearing too many hats, malnourished, attention tied up in too many unfinished cycles, trying to achieve too many impossible goals or targets, not in your own space, not on your own time track, not in control of your own energy or objects, attempting to please others, etc., etc.

Alan

**Thread 2349: ESMB and XSO!**

**Post #1 20071106-0305 ESMB and XSO**

I would like to congratulate Emma and Mick Wenlock for the work they have done in putting these two safe spaces together.

They are both remarkable spaces, for they are allowing people to communicate and connect with each other.

Further they provide incredible documentation as to the long time effects and results of Scientology and other Techs.

That they are mythbusters is obvious.

Both boards show that knowing about upper level material does not kill or cause people to go insane.

The boogie-men that have been used to control people are reduced to insignificant significances.

So many SPs producing so much gain! Tsk! Tsk!

So many people being successful after leaving Scio!

But more importantly – ESMB and XSO provide incredible real time data as to the state and products of almost 60 years of history – much of it has been hidden.

Again, thanks guys!

Alan

PS: I put this under the Independent Heading as both Emma and Mick are very independent!

**Thread 2355: Sea Org Medical**

**Post #60 20071201-1623**

One of the causes of ulcers and may well be one of the things that causes cancer is being on an acidic diet.

The SO diets were very acidic.
Thread 2364: (partly) concerning the Ls

Post #17 20071107-1530

You can't go to basic and blowdown/F/N on that many whole track overts and not get some kind of gain out of it.

You just identified the source of the SP Power Identity = The beingness or Identity that has to commit continuous overts to protect its creation!

Missing that can lead to all sorts of long term problems!

I had major perception changes mid-L-10. I saw (and I'm just telling you what happened) the skeleton inside my auditors body, I saw people walking by in the hall outside, through walls, and after session I saw spectrums of light outside you cannot see with the body eyes. Please, please don't waste finger motion on your keyboard telling me I imagined anything! I know the difference between perception and imagination. Now, was it worth $200,000? Depends on how you look at it, and whether or not you have the cash. At that time, I had the cash, so why the hell not? Right now, I'd say PASS. If you want to know what it is so bad, go to OT 8 first, then do the L's after the preOT case is finished. It will cost you less that way. Not that any of you are going to Flag to do L's anytime soon. But maybe Pierre will fix you up. I'd still say finish 7 first. That is the only Registrar advice I can give anyone.

Mike these are doingsnessess - the question is: "By regaining these abilities what Beingness or Identity did they create you as?"

Also - within a few days or weeks of you getting your L's; Did anything start to unmock?

Also were there any out of control activities? ie: power tripping; domination; sex; drugs; drinking or gambling?

Also how was your arrogance quotient?

Post #19 20071107-1544

For me the L's were possibly the most destructive processes I ever experienced.

Though not so much the L's themselves - but what they left unflat!

Post #23 20071107-1619

Who was your L's auditor (not that I am looking for an 'out'. I just hope it wasn't Quentin....man, that would be like an unfinished roller coaster ride....(to borrow Veda's metaphor) quite a thrill when you shoot out into space, but watch out below....
I did them on the ship late '74-early'75.

I had to come back to Flag and re-do them as too many out-of-control things were happening.

It wasn't Quentin - though he did "audit" me - ahem!

The first time was Alex Sibersky - the second time was Merril Mayo.

After the second time I was immediately comm eved.

I protested to LRH that this was not the EP of the L's!

He wrote back that there had been 100's of reports come in from the GO about me.

So I did the first solo comm ev - and maybe the only solo comm ev., with LRH as my convening authority.

It was also at the time the RPF was introduced.

What was really going on was LRH had been off lines for some time (in NY and had recently returned) - during his absence the GO was attempting to take over the Mission Network and Scio.....they had to get me out of the road.

It was that takeover that led to MSH going to jail.

LRH was an easy person to get to attack - all MSH or the GO had to do was push his buttons on the fact there were people who sought to take over Scio.

At that time I could see that this was the beginning of the end for Scio as a meaningful power.

Alan

Post #27 20071107-1637

But what I am most interested in is what kind of wildcat things were going on in your universe?

Nothing much - other than I built much of Scio!

Post #30 20071107-1642

Source had individuated from source when he went into the "not very hidden long term dominator Power Beingness!"

Post #35 20071107-1814

[snipped post re aura bodies]

It is not tricky - it is actually very simple - all you described above is within!

Get the idea of two selves? One an infinite spherical outer - the other a finite center-piece.

Now get the idea there are spherical layers within spherical layers (the onion concept) of differing
phenomena. The outer-shell or Matrix of each layer is the container for each game, goal, vision, be, do, have and their opponencies.

Alan

Post #42 20071107-1946
Questions for you Alan....

Were you in the Sea Org on the Ship?

Yes.

Was SO Officer.....joined Oct '67.

And if so, were you in the Sea Org up to the point that you got declared?

If not, how did you end up out of the Sea Org?

In my solo comm ev I stripped myself of rank and fired myself from the SO. Thus making myself ineligible to being RPFed.

And people on the ship, did they have to be in the Sea Org to be on the ship?

When I joined you had to be Class VI and Clear. I was sent on Mission back to my centers as a SO Officer.......at the time Jan 1968 - I was the highest ranked person outside of Flag.......even out-ranked Jane Kember and GO terminals.

If my memory serves me right, there were public doing paid-for services on the ship, at some point, right?

Yes.....known as FCCIs......that started late '73 - early '74.

Which I became.

Alan

Post #45 20071107-1959

Well it sure moved the next level of something in!

Obviously different effects for different folks........

Thread 2397: Is Tom Cruise dramatizing OT III?

Post #3 20071109-1245

Self glorification. I think that is something that people would do in auditing. Pshaw....

You know how many pc's claimed to be Marilyn Monroe? And Jesus? And Ghandi? And JFK? And and and and...... There aint even enough BTs to explain it.
Almost like every famous person became a Scientologist in their next life... 100 times over. WTF?

One of the incredible abilities of the Super-Conscious Mind is the ability to make a perfect holographic duplicate of anything and anyone.

In the absence of any worthwhile identities - and under the pressure to invent something to run - is it any wonder a fair bit of creativity becomes part of auditing!

Usually the pc's this lifetime stats do not measure up to the grandiose former identity!

Alan

**Post #4 20071109-1305**

The above reminded me of one of the legendary incidents that occurred on the Original SHSBC Z Unit.

Tony Dunleavy was auditing Ray Kemp - on a Goals Process when Ray came up with a famous identity as his item - Tony would not give him the item as Tony knew he had been the famous identity!

Next thing - there was a crash - and Tony and Ray were beating the crap out of each other - tables, chairs, meters, and bodies went flying in all directions.

There was only a 12 to 18 inches between each co-audit session - so the sessions next to Tony and Ray were included as part of the melee!

Ah! The good old days!

Alan

**Thread 2399: Why Did I Pull This In?**

**Post #5 20071109-1140**

Addressing O/W by looking at others transgressions first was developed by Hubbard and is used on grade 2, L10 and Super Power.

It has been around since the first counter creation!

**Thread 2403: Understanding LRH**

**Post #29 20071110-2249**

The reach for connection, oneness, restoration of full self, being all you can be, etc., - blows to view material that most cannot confront- or worse the tech or practitioners do not exist who are willing or able to produce those products consistently.

Scientology continuously prevented me from handling what came up.

Alan
Thread 2404: Clear on Objectives

Post #11 20071110-0255
Evidence indicates that the state of CLEAR is an on-going state of clearings.

What most Scio's are calling CLEAR is a "Freedom from Dramatizing something you were stuck in."

That is the being separates from what they were sitting in.

Alan

Post #75 20080127-1457 Happy clearings!

Well, since I no longer believe in the reactive mind, I don't have one any more.

Of course there is the reactive spiritual identity that can mock-up at will reactivity at any time, any place against any person, place, thing or subject.

I can now attest to Clear for the 4rth, and final, time!

Only a few 100,000 more clearing times on specific areas of people, places, things and subjects to go!

Happy clearings!

Alan

Thread 2430: [My] US Anniversary!

Post #1 20071111-0319 US Anniversary!

US Anniversary!

On November 10, 1964, 43 years ago, I arrived in NY on the Queen Mary - having sailed from Southampton, England - a poor penniless immigrant!

Alan
Post #5 20071114-1705 Titanic

I was thinking about that trip in 1912 this morning - in 1962 I was in the desert in Australia driving along the Nullabor Plain in the middle of nowhere - on my way to West Australia to earn the money to pay off my debts and go to England to do the SHSBC - when I started to go unconscious - I had to pull over to the side of the road - suddenly I was on a ship and it was sinking - at the time I was one of the richest men in the world - the loss was so huge - I made the decision: "To never have money again!"

The incident was a full holographic revivification!

At the time April 1912 the loss was immense!

From that time 1912, until that moment in the desert July, 1962 - I always had chronic money problems - from the time the incident ran itself out - I have gone on to make several fortunes.......the very next week I began to make as much a day as I had working a whole year previously.

Alan

Post #7 20071114-1743 Titanic #2

I was engaged in a naughty act when the ship hit the iceberg.

And to add insult to injury - my then wife - whom I hated with a passion - inherited the bulk of the fortune!

Alan

Post #11 20071115-1150

So even if you did remember those swiss bank account numbers, the wife probably already emptied the vaults.

Back then, there was no need to hide your wealth - as there was no taxation.

By the way, have you met up with her in this lifetime?

Not directly.....maybe fleetingly.

Though as I process the positive and process from the top of the scales......the prior love would be contacted first - and then the violations that proceeded to cause the hate would come to view .....very different from the Scio PTS handling!

Also that is how most love affairs with anyone or anything start.......the prior love is the first thing contacted - (that wonderful, exhilarating, passionate moment of Ascension)......then the rest of the automatic involuntary replicating downward spiral kicks in.......

Alan
PTS handlings are really just intended to cool off the Phys Uni Scene enough to allow auditing to occur.

Then how come it became the ultimate negative boogie-man look what he/she/they have done to you (you poor victim) procedure? We can save you - but you must become co-dependent on us!

The correct action would be to find the "item" - then find the 1st postulate positive!

The Creation of Human Ability book was issued in 1954........Scio has gone downhill a lot since that time Tech-wise.

Ethics - Tech and - Admin is now totally focused on the negative trillions to the 400th power solidified postulate!

OT III - a complete victims procedure! - When it could well have been -

Prior to 75,000,000 years ago what Civilization did you co-create or help bring into existence?

Look at the rudiments - a direct focusing on the negative....

What do you know would happen if you asked: -

Do you have any ARC?

or

Is there an area in you life is going right?

or

Are you operating without any restraints?

RULE:

That which is closer to an ultimate truth (the Static) gives power to that which contradicts it.

The process, and a vicious one it is, contains only the command, repeated over and over, 'Conceive a thetan'.

Definitely a squirrel process as it would throw you out of valence immediately!

When you are looking at something - you are in the opposite position - that is why most people cannot observe their destructive identities - as they are sitting in them describing their over-there positive good self!

Correct process: Be your infinite self!
What happened?

Caution: this is a long process. The auditor may have to remedy the havingness of the preclear. (Do not forget SOP 8-C Opening Procedure if the preclear bogs.)

More than that - it would bring up all "the not selves, artificial selves and substitute beingnesses" - which block the natural state of fully being yourself! :D

Alan

Thread 2432: What went on in the Cadet Org?

Post #8 20071112-1723

"The eval goes on to say that there are "Numerous reports of out-ethics and criminal behavior by PAC children, i.e. out 2-D, stealing, etc." and "Due to the recent filthy conditions of the CEO [Cadet Estates Org] and the criminal behavior of the children the area has become a PR [public relations] and Legal threat to the Church."

In the section of the Aides Order where the specific findings (data) are reported, it says, "...CEO scene is wildly off the rails and the scene has become very degraded. PAC SO children instead of becoming valuable personnel assets are in many cases becoming criminals...Looking into the scene it was found that except for brief periods, there has NEVER BEEN a properly functioning Cadet Org and CEO as separate entities....."

Its black core genesis of this is the attempt to get power and domination over others without responsibility.

Hate, greed, envy and jealousy of someone getting more power or recognition, etc., fuels this evil empire.

Every person that tried to short cut the evolutionary process needed to gain mastery over a subject or thing added power to this evil.

Parents were willing to abandon their children for this.

Staff hated the children for interfering with their attempts to get power.

Staff hated the public because they were free to come and go.

Staff hated each other because one was given status and another was not.

Very sick!

Alan
**Thread 2433: PAC Staff Secrets**

**Post #8 20071111-1420**

The mission was to obtain information on every staff member in the PAC area. [Gory details snipped]

Bernadette - well done!

It says much about the willingness of the majority of people to come clean about themselves.

To want to be responsible for past acts and what were the consequences of those actions.

It also says much about who would collect such data in order to use it to dominate, subjugate and seek to control the reach of those honest people.

How sick are the people who want to continuously stick people into the past - by refusing to let people have the right to forgive themselves and let go of their past transgressions.

To sum up this activity - it is reverse 3rd dynamic processing.

Gone are the four things that set people free from the past - Love - Care - Responsibility and Forgiveness.

Alan

**Post #11 20071111-1433**

Forgiving self is a tough one - it requires that you trust yourself.

Others forgiving you doesn't quite make it.

**Post #116 20071206-1456**

I can't tell you how many times we would give orders to complete a project or do one ourselves only to be questioned later by him why in the world would we have done that and have someone's head be placed on the chopping block or the RPF as it was for executing orders that he himself gave. And we wonder why were all a bit crazy.

Welcome Cindy!

Conflicting orders sure make you feel somewhat insane!

It is worse when only you can be the "who" - never LRH.

Imagine how many millions of wrong items that has produced!

Alan

**Post #139 20071206-2047**

There's no evidence for a 'reactive mind' itself, so, it's quite likely that none of us have this 'reactive mind'...
Every minute of every day there is evidence of a reactive mind as there is also evidence of a reacting being.

**Post #150 20071207-0200**

To see David Miscavige now and see him then - maybe 16-18 at the time in front of LRH so humble. I cannot count the times David M was dressed down personally and publicly by LRH for his "handling" of events and/or people but the on the other hand....when there was dirty work to be done who got the order....David M.

I find this entire time of my life fascinating, frightening, enlightening and daring. I was 19 looking for "the cure"..for me for others..just really trying to find my place. and what a place I found the CMO and L. Ron Hubbard.

Cindy - you may not realize this but you are a living part of history - those times you lived with LRH will become the stuff of legends down through time

Not often one gets to see first hand the rise and fall of an Empire Builder and an Empire in one lifetime!

Better than having spent your life working at some WalMart or J. C. Penney's.

Alan

**Thread 2443: Moviegoers Flee Tom's 'Lions For Lambs'**

**Post #13 20071113-1533**

Meglomania is a madness of power!

Euripides knew what he was describing - the Madness of Gods!

Believing you are the only one with ALL the answers = Madness!

In TC and DM you can observe two mad now Demonets at work feeding each other false perceptions and targets.

Alan

**Thread 2444: Total Membership Numbers**

**Post #82 20071121-2242**

Dianetics and Scientology does not undo Dianetics and Scientology.

Dianetics and Scientology will if continued too long solidify Dianetics and Scientology into a solid mass.

There are too many missing pieces in Dianetics or Scientology for it to fully work.

Alan
Post #84 20071122-0034

You have just expressed your love for this path. You perhaps wouldn't be on that path but for your early involvement in Scn.

Prior to Scio I was on a path - very shaky - but life was improving.

Scio helped, tremendously.

The SHSBC course and the great team of fellow processors and the combined research and development of us all was even more incredible.

LRH at that time was pretty awesome.

I'm still evolving. Sometimes for the better!

Alan

Thread 2455: She was a very bright, attractive, 19 year old

Post #35 20071115-0302

The fact is Div6 you had a perfect reviv of an incident!

"Once I realized that, the pictures turned on with full visio, and an incident unfolded where I was a part of a group, and "took one for the group".

The key point is to get to the mass of the incident, which is solidified charge - to recreate fully and holographically - and all the other behavior patterns, mindsets, addictions or unwanted habits, postulates, decisions, intentions, precepts or computations that you made concerning that incident are imprinted in the mass - when the mass erases so do all the rest of the significances.

Alan

Thread 2464: Resolution of conflicts in Independent Scientology

Post #20 20071117-1145 Bill Robertson - The Freezone

The fact is Bill Robertson did not originate the "Freezone" concept - that came into being almost instantly in Jan 1982, when the Great Schism began.

Bill had a goal to take over the free centers and independent field that sprung into existence after the Great Schism.

He and a couple of others Gordon Bell and Ernie Martin pretended they had direct orders from LRH - to reconnect the ex-SO people and give them new orders.

I went to the first of these - with Sibersky, Travolta, etc., there were 1000's of us ex'es in comm in those days we met with Bill, Gordon and Ernie.
Bill and Ernie were long time "conspiracy theory" (Psychs, Marcabians, IRS, CIA, etc., gonna get you or have infiltrated you) nut cases - Gordon was an old friend and is still a friend........

Bill told a fairly believable story about being in comm with LRH..........omitting that it was "telepathic" comm from beyond the grave - Bill thought LRH was dead..........this was around early to mid '83.

For a while there was considerable support for Bill - but once it was found that Bill had channeled his "stuff" from the non-dead LRH.......in the US he pretty much lost all power, but he had managed to claim the "freezone" as part of Ron's Org.

The were a lot of power plays going on during this period.

The correct thing would be to name each area as its own name.

Alan

**Thread 2483: 25 Years of Scn**

**Post #29 20071121-1637**

Back in '62, even Ron would coach and drill with us occasionally.

**Post #41 20071121-2325 Creative Processing**

Creative Processing is vital if you have no previous contact in an area......it is also a vital positive form of processing.

The combination of Creative Processing and handling actual incidents or subjects that come to view is a very powerful processing combination.

Creative Processing works best on someone who is already exterior.....but lacks experience, reach or spacation in an area.

Alan

**Thread 2523: Did Hubbard ever hug anybody?**

**Post #11 20071121-1534**

He put his arms around my shoulders and hugged them - we were standing outside the Chapel at Saint Hill - it was around May '63 - I had just told him about the way I corrected the caved in students and gave him the data about correction lists - he also went on to say that; "he was often the biggest stop in Scientology - that if he did not write up what was discovered it would stop the forward progress."

Alan
Thread 2537: The Elusive Class XII

Post #5 20071121-0314

What makes you think the L's are upper-levels?

They are Physical Universe whole track processes.........a long way from Upper-Level processes.

The Original XIIIs were forced to audit way beyond their time limit........they audited for years........each did close to 20,000 - 30,000 hours in the chair over a 10 year period.

I doubt if they would want to audit anyone again for several lifetimes.

The Original XIIIs grew with the technology......there were three who were Original SHSBC Grads, David and Merril Mayo and Leon Steinberg.

Alan

Post #65 20071122-1954

I will repeat - As you process and train you rise up scale - thus you are continuously dealing with rising scale terminals.

A Terminal is a Beingness - that precedes a doingness - that precedes a Havingness.

In Scio you are not allowed to be an SP - SP being defined as one who is critical of LRH, DM, the Tech, the Bridge or a high level Auditor.

To as-is anything it is required that you be it fully - thus if it is unsafe to be something or someone - it makes it difficult to as-is - thus it persists.

ALL Opterm items are SP to Terminals - thus the higher you go up the scales the greater is your chances of having greater and more powerful destructive SPness.

Class I's tend to suppress Class 0's - Class II's tend to suppress Class I's and so it goes up the scales.

The positive abilities get better but so do your suppressive abilities get worse as you rise up the scales as your spheres of influence and reach also expands.

Usually what gets better is what you have spent the most time inspecting and debugging.

The problem with Scio Ethics - Tech - and Admin is it seeks to empower the group positives and negate the individual's own goals. This of course puts the individual in an oppterms condition.

As for Class VIII's and upwards you have false states of being. This is very destructive as it puts a false PT and false perception in front of you......unless you have turned on fully and permeated your SP identities - you will go around super-imposing those identities onto others.

This is what has occurred in Scio - literally 1,000's of wrong items and wrong conditions have been forced onto people....

It gets triggered when someone who considers they are superior to everyone else tries to push their superiority onto others. - This acts as a wrong item!
If you want your power and full potential back - you will need to fully holographically turn on your darkside - hopefully in a safe space - once it is fully turned on - you can now permeate it and erase it.

The bad news is there is a lot of darkside crap on ALL cases - WDNE -

Alan

**Post #81 20071123-0540**

Originally Posted by Ralph Hilton

The current CofS says that one cannot use Power Processes on BTs and one shouldn't run engrams on them. Pierre agrees with and asserts that same position. I regard it as suppressive unwillingness to confront force.

What do you think?

"The current CofS says that one cannot use Power Processes on BTs and one shouldn't run engrams on them."

The current CofS has been screwing up cases for 25 years.

A reviv usually is holographic engram running.

Holographic engram running is different from linear engram running.......linear engram running follows the time track and usually humanoid identities.

Holographic engram running spans both linear and vertical scales or zones.....

An SP bt or demonic quite often requires the complete Grade Chart run on it - obviously if it has the ability to be demonic to you - it must be matching you in some manner - the point of first contact usually is where the mutuality exists.......I have found in almost all cases to do with demonics that the Game has gone on too long........and that there is something one is doing that the demonic protests.

Most demonics get their power from latching onto your oppterm identities - thus even though the demonic leaves - you may still have the oppterm condition left behind.

Occasionally you get a demonic that has been in mortal combat with you for a very, very long time.......usually this means you have gone from co-creators and lovers to complete SP opterms to each other......to undo this requires - all flows O/Ws, and rehabs of original purposes and goals. These are the items that require tremendous confront - as the force and charge is horrendous.

About the same amount of force and charge as taking on OSA when you have a hangover.

BTW the locked in mortal combat condition is going on right now - it ties up a tremendous amount of attention.

Alan
Post #84 20071123-1029

The fact is this is where I deviate from Scio......

Once the client is comfortably in PT - all processing is aimed at future reaches - as the being reaches out - this will trigger the already pre-determined future - usually this was involuntarily replicated from the past - a simple "what is the duration?" will pick up the whole chain.......thus the client stays in PT.

Power Processing is at best a key-out process, but if you are well trained it can lead to great futures.

What a client wants - is what the client wants - this alone determines where the client focuses their reach - anything else is an evaluation - this also determines what needs to be run.

Weird memories or collisions with past out techs.....usually sort out very easily.

It is very obvious if you have the correct area or subject as the PT life stats begin to rise quite dramatically - the most notable being a steady rise in quality of comm lines.

Alan

Thread 2545: To the other former auditors out there

Post #9 20071107-1511

So yeah, if you have never audited another, and experienced the wins and gains to be had in doing that, I would say you missed the boat in a very big way.

Nothing I have done - can top experiencing the wins and gains to be had in doing that.

For almost 50 years I have been processing and training people to process and train others........

It is the love of my life!

Alan

Post #29 20071208-0156

I still "coach" people who want help. I haven't found any particular need for the PC indoctrination that Scn imposes, nor the endless word clearing.

I simply make sure the person understands the question and if their responses show they haven't correctly understand the question, you simply clarify it with a bit of 2WC.

Pretty much my experience also....

Thread 2571: John W. Galusha, Founder of Idenics

Post #15 20071202-1633

It was at these lectures that bt's first became a auditing subject - the original purpose of the meter was to locate and handle entities.
Post #29 20071206-2115

Alan,

John Galusha is the founder of Idenics, http://www.idenics.com
This article was one of John's views on the subject of scientology in 1954. It is an article, not a write-up as you state. It has nothing to do with "Green Zone abilities", which is an term that you use for one of your constructs. I trust the readers of this thread to understand this article as John intended.

How very cultish of you!

John intended it for use - not for veneration!

To quote the first paragraph:

"Any action a person engages in is primarily concerned with just one thing: the location of objects and energy in time and space. This is not to say that one has no other abilities. There are many abilities one has or could have, but none of them get quite so much usage as the ability to locate things in time and space."

Could that be applied to now?

Post #34 20071206-2216

Alan, in your system, what zone is egolessness?

Top of the Gold Zone!

Thread 2606: CoS so desperate they are contacting declared SPs

Post #155 20071208-0156 The Tone Scale

The Tone Scale is the sequence of emotions and efforts to move observed on a purpose line, consequently it is important to know what the purpose is:

e.g.: To get better.....

Or: To destroy anyone who gets in my road.......

Either one can be quite uptone.

Etc., etc.

Thread 2608: The Freezone Lie

Post #120 20071201-1609 Rons Org

Over the last several years I met about 200 Rons Org Bridge people - most were in Denmark, UK and we had a fair size Rons Org in Dallas.

My observation was almost all were below death - that they were "using the CBR Tech to keep them focused on the past" to not confront PT.
What reach they had tended towards the scam type ways to make money.

I must admit I also have several former ex-Rons Org people that quit because of this - most left around the late 80's who also observed this and have since continued to do well.

The Dallas group basically fell apart when the key benefactor was busted for chiropractic (or it might have been a dental) insurance scams.

I began to pick up people as often they had achieved very big Ascension Experiences at some stage.

Alan

Post #226 20071207-1601

For most people Newton's law of universal gravitation is gobbledygook, but for a trained physicist it is the underpinning and stable data for the rest of modern science...

You bring up a vital point - the knowledge is there (holographic records) for anyone to access - but without a good grounding in the basics of the subject contacted - it will not be assimilated - thus no gain on the subject.

This is probably what prevents going to full potential in an area.

Alan

Thread 2650: The "SP case"

Post #29 20071128-2252

There is no doubt that the subject of SP was used to manipulate and control people.

It got so bad that Scio has gone completely effect of it.

It is easy to handle SP identities.

But you have to be willing to fully be one!

The stupidity that seems to be held in place is that there is only one SP identity on a case.....when in fact there are millions of them!

Further the more powerful SP identities often span 10,000s of years in creation.

To erase those you have to be able to span that much time and space.

ExDn, FPRD, Power PRs are at best key-out processes.

SP identities get their power from your OWN power identities.

R2-12 was possibly the closest rundown that handled SP identities in Scio. But that was very hit or miss.

Alan
Post #56 20071129-1429
I was one of the original research auditors on S&Ds - when it first came out it produced miracles.

It actually stems from R2-12 and GPM Technologies.

Its sole purpose was to find and handle anyone or anything that was countering the pc's OWN purpose line - this was back in the days when the pc's OWN goals were senior to Scio's goals.

On the Royal Scotsman's maiden voyage, in '67, John McMaster and I did several S&D research sessions.......we were able to run the found SP from an effect point to a cause point.......we sent the data to LRH.

He vetoed it.

Had that Tech been implemented the whole Scio insane Ethics debacle would have been eliminated.

This was not the first time that LRH had deliberately dumbed down the Tech.

Alan

Post #63 20071129-1601
How does this relate to John McMaster's write-up, "The Story of S & D", Alan?

Are you talking about the same thing?

I can't open this.

But I believe it is the same area.

John was auditing me......we found the PT SP item on me......

I protested that this was absurd......I felt it was stupid to be the effect of someone or something.

So I pushed to get how come I would be willing to be the effect of that S/S.

From that we got the mechanism of how come a being puts itself at effect - thus is in the wrong place, with the wrong people, at the wrong time, playing the wrong game....(Red Zone.)

Strangely enough I just ran this on someone 5 minutes ago......took 36 minutes.....went from total effect (sad, depressed, feeling hopeless) to Green Zone cause and is no longer creating Red Zone destructive Games Condition.

Alan

Post #64 20071129-1610
The RPF came along many years later - 1974-75.

There are several ridiculous situations in regards Ethics and Ethics conditions.....they are Listing and Nulling activities - the Listing question is: "What condition are you in?".....further putting a person in a condition is giving them an item!
Thus all the aspects of correct listing and nulling should apply - especially noting Good or Bad Indicators!

The same applies to PTS handling etc.

Alan

**Thread 2714: Homosexuality**

**Post #3 20071202-2305**

Homosexuality is no barrier to case gain.

No more so than being in relationship to the wrong partner or the right partner.

Always thought the whole sex thing was a misdirector........making a body part or act more important than the being.

Betrayal of trust is the major destructive act. Not the betraying body part.

Alan

**Thread 2777: Optimum Brain**

**Post #25 20071206-1854**

What causes hypnotism? What does it do? Why does it behave unpredictably?

The biggest cause of hypnotism is "disconnection." - That is the being "disconnects" from pieces of itself! Thus there is a partial loss of self and thus a loss of presence - included in the loss of self are quantities of attention.

Each time you end a game or blow from a game you leave a part of yourself behind, consequently, over a long period of time the loss of self mounts up - it takes others to command you into action as there is no longer enough of you to do it.

Alan

**Post #61 20071206-2017**

It all goes back to postulation, and the ability to postulate, doesn't it?

Err, not really - it is the formless, unsubstantial substance that you use to form and substantiate to create a postulate. *(Well I do!)*

**Post #83 20071207-1200**

I was always very aware of the trance state phenomena - its effects seem harder to fathom.

I also know that freeing attention up negates the ease in which you go into trance states.

The ability to be subject to another's will borders on remote influencing - I have experienced this in playing the stock market.
Lots to be understood here.

**Post #85 20071207-1213**

I first read this book in 1955 - it covers mass hypnosis.

It was written in 1841.

**MEMOIRS OF EXTRAORDINARY POPULAR DELUSIONS**

http://www.gutenberg.org/ebooks/24518

**CONTENTS OF THE FIRST VOLUME**

- THE MISSISSIPPI SCHEME
- THE SOUTH SEA BUBBLE
- THE TULIPOMANIA
- RELICS
- MODERN PROPHECIES
- POPULAR ADMIRATION FOR GREAT THIEVES
- INFLUENCE OF POLITICS AND RELIGION ON THE HAIR AND BEARD
- DUELS AND 0RDEALS
- THE LOVE OF THE MARVELOUS AND THE DISBELIEF OF THE TRUE
- POPULAR FOLLIES IN GREAT CITIES
- THE O. P. MANIA
- THE THUGS, OR PHANSIGARS

Alan

PS: BTW this is considered a Stock Market Classic - it is often quoted by most economists and is the Bible for most of the leading predictors of booms and busts. Greenspan quotes from it often.

**Post #115 20071207-1605**

According to Alanzo, hypnotism could be therapeutic.

Is that true?

Can be - learning by inculcation tends to put it on automatic - but continuous inspection as you proceed allows you to begin to take ownership for it - suddenly it is now yours on your own determinism.

Of course this can be a two-edged sword.

**Thread 2818: So how do I get OT powers?**

**Post #30 20071210-0356**

Get someone to run you on CCH 1-4 until FLAT.

Better still, get someone to co-process with on CCH 1-4 and all other objectives until every moment in session and in life if you so choose becomes a passionate joyous occasion!
Then take what you learn, your regained abilities and effectiveness and apply it to your immediate life - this will tend to demonstrate your purity of purpose and levels of competence in making yours and others' lives better.

**Thread 2827: What are OT Powers?**

**Post #1 20071210-0627**

Spiritual Power is a type of spiritual energy.

Optimum power would be controlled power.

Optimum Spiritual Power would be controlled spiritual power.

Simply put; controlled spiritual power would be the Spiritual being creating thoughts, intentions and holographic visions and placing them into the Physical Universe in such a way as to solidify the thoughts, intentions and holographic visions into an actuality.

This is done by billions of people daily.

In order to mystify the subject the following occurred:

**Tech Dictionary definitions.**

Operating comes from "able to operate without dependency on things" and thetan is the Greek letter theta (ø), which the Greeks used to represent "thought" or perhaps "spirit" to which an "n" is added to make a new noun in the modern style used to create words in engineering. (BCR, p. 10)

O.T., operating thetan, highest state there is. (SH Spec 66, 6509C09)

OPERATING THETAN, 1. a thetan exterior who can have but doesn't have to have a body in order to control or operate thought, life, matter, energy, space and time. (SH Spec 82, 6611C29)

2. willing and knowing cause over life, thought, matter, energy, space and time. And that would of course be mind and that would of course be universe. (SH Spec 80, 6609C08)

3. an individual who could operate totally independently of his body whether he had one or didn't have one. He's now himself, he's not dependent on the universe around him. (SH Spec 66, 6509C09)

4. a Clear who has been refamiliarized with his capabilities. (HCOB 12 Jul 65)

5. a being at cause over matter, energy, space, time, form and life.

6. by operating thetan we mean theta clear plus ability to operate functionally against or with mest and other life forms. (SCP, p. 3)

7. this state of being is attained by drills and familiarity after the state of Clear has been obtained. A real OT has no reactive bank, is cause over matter, energy, space, time and thought and is completely free. (HCOB 12 Jul 65)
It still all boils down to making your intentions work.

Alan

**Post #39 20071211-1200**

For me, the answer lies outside Hubbard's mechanistic, materialistic, cause/effect viewpoint. Playing his game, we struggle to "Be Cause" and "Be OT" or to "project intention" and of course, by definition, we are doomed to failure.

Outside the Hubbard box, there is paradox and mystical wonders that he could barely dream of!

So my answer to Alan's original question is that OT power is being familiar and at ease with the fundamental paradox that is life. This is "cause over life" and the mystical goal and meaning of our existence.

[Thumbs up icon]

**Post #46 20071211-1317**

Expanding on the Idenics idea, what the person would like to have auditing on, is probably what they would benefit from.

**Isn't that the first thing you would process anyone on!**

**Post #80 20071212-1105 A great processor - cause & effect**

I am cause and I am effect, in perfect harmony. How could it be otherwise?

... Here, I create a cause and receive its effect. There, you cause the receipt of the effect. We are both cause and effect and paradoxically neither. Here is there and there is here. And all is One.

This is why I love to process (life or clients) - for a great processor is willing to be total effect of the wants, desires, intentions, charge and power of another being - whilst at the same time also willing to be cause as needed.

**Post #82 20071212-1159 Why the need to be cause and effect**

Does your zone-raising processing balance wanting to be at cause with willing to be at effect?

Yes - every rundown includes both sides.

To permeate masses and charge requires the ability to be willing effect - to process the positive requires the willingness to be the effect of the consequences you have created.
The key to unlocking the Games Matrices Packages is entered in most cases by finding and being willing to permeate the effect point.

The effect point gives you and the client the holographic pattern of their harmful causes.

It is the resistance to being effect that sticks the person at effect - thus the "must be cause" solution idiocy!

Alan

**Post #131 20071213-0217 The word cleared that changed everything**

The word I holographically cleared that truly changed everything for me was **PROCESS: A series of actions, changes or functions that bring about an end or result.**

This expanded everything and action from the 1st creation on....

Then it was: What was a positive process - what was a negative process....

**Post #177 20071213-0252 Charge is not a case condition**

The 1st thing is charge is NOT a case condition!

It is always real time.

It is purely spiritual.

It occurs spontaneously.

There are 3 causes of charge:

1. A STOP.
2. A SLOW.
3. A NULLIFICATION.

It is always PT based.

Case accumulates from previous by-passed charged areas that have been "solved" by disconnection. It gives the appearance of being the source of charge - it is NOT - YOU ARE.

The more power you have the bigger the explosion then subsequent implosion of STOPPED power you create when you hit a stop, slow or nullification of the exercise of that power.

If you have ever been in a hurry to get somewhere on time and someone cuts in front of you and slows you down or you get in a traffic jam - you will experience the spontaneous creation of charge.

Scio to my knowledge has no tech to handle charge - it has the tech of handling by-passed charge - it does this by de-accessing the case that accumulated connected to the charge.
Scio stopped handling the PT stops on charge in 1963 when Hubbard eliminated the "old model session".

Hubbard became more and more charged after he lost his auditor - MSH.

This occurred when she discovered he had betrayed her in September of 1962.

MSH became too charged to process correctly.

The loss of processor is one of the greatest causes of charge there is - as it stops the PT progress of the being.

BTW everyone on planet earth is a processor - they either run positive processes, negative processes or nullification processes. Depends on their levels of awareness and intent.

Alan

**Post #183 20071213-0355 How to handle charge**

How would one handle charge (in pt)? By learning to not bypass it?

There are several steps to handling it.

A simple PT assist step is:

Recognise the stop - let the charge fully turn on - "the rage, the hate, the wanting to destroy" - then make more of it - by knowingly repeating "the rage, the hate, the ways to destroy" - it will suddenly look ridiculous to you - and you will laugh at yourself.

Long term requires a complete repositioning of your life, games, terminals and comm lines.

What happened between MSH and LRH in '62 that was a betrayal?

He got someone pregnant and MSH had to handle it - it was during the 1962 Congress in DC.

Do you see me as a negative processor?

No....more a nullifier!

You perplex me - as I could never be honestly in both camps......Scio and ESMB - unless each camp knew exactly what I was up to. - the dishonesty would stop me from being fully in session - thus stop me from fully being myself.

Alan

**Post #187 20071213-1718**

Does your system allow for the scenario that I described where the idea of "releasing charge" becomes meaningless or irrelevant?
Yes!

I have gone years at a time where the idea of "releasing charge" became meaningless or irrelevant. But in the attempts to increase my reach - I moved into new layers of "charge" - simply because there were more unknowns and stops caused by my lack of skills, and subject illiteracy.

This is a completely new way of operating (for me) - it is made difficult by the lack of fellow travelers.

It truly takes a team - preferably a team of masters of different subjects - slowly the team is taking form - if you read the attributes of the Green Zone - you will find the frames of operating references.

Multiple viewpoints are the key to bringing this team - as a co-creating operating team into being.

I'm not willing to put the data on this list - I put pieces occasionally - just to gauge the reactions - also to observe the truth of it

A right item for some is often a wrong item for others

Also realize it is a work in progress.

Alan

Post #190 20071213-1821 LRH's out-2D

Pretty rotten to make your wife handle the results of your extramarital affairs.

It does much more than that - it sets up a Code of Silence - all those who travelled with LRH - the people who audited the woman who got pregnant - the execs that had to help all hid it from view.

Add to it the way the pregnancy was handled - was highly illegal at that time.

It may well have set the pattern for 2D unmock behavior in the CofS.

Post #192 20071213-2139 Headlessness

LH - Thanks for the URL:

http://www.headless.org

Lot of excellent material - I observe he uses concentric circles of growth - very expansive!

Post #301 20071215-1723 The first correction lists

When did Scio and LRH change from validating others and using the question only method - to telling people what to run in session?
There was a HCOB in late '63 or early '64 that stated: "The only reason people get into implants was because of by-passed-charge."

I cannot find that bulletin anywhere so I guess it was pulled.

The Original SHSBC was by invitation only - the invitation was to the best auditors only - should you not measure up you were sent back to a lower Org to get retrained. This happened to several people.

In those days Org and Saint Hill staffs only worked a 40 hour week........it was very safe.....there were no Unethical Officers to bother you. Most staff spent their spare time co-auditing and training.

The students on the SHSBC for the most part had thousands of hours of processing each; as well as doing thousands of hours on others.

It was definitely a co-create team contribution - Ron was very friendly most of the time - was fairly close to the students and often attended parties and get togethers with MSH and other students. It was the best of all worlds.

There was not an HGC at that time.

Bottom line SH had a twelve year backlog of incompletely trained people to draw from..........by late '63 the veteran auditors had graduated and that backlog had dried up..........so the doors were open to almost anyone..........consequently SH became highly charged as most of the new arrivees came to get their cases fixed.

Also at the same time Ron was getting more charged.......Org situations were impinging on him.....Victoria, Oz was working to ban Scio........the students were making an utter mess of the co-auditing.....this continued until June '64.

BTW you co-processed on the material before you studied it - thus you had mass and a definite wanting to know the material.

It was the complete opposite of how training and study is done today. I've made 1,000's of processors over the years using this method and I still use this method.

I graduated the 1st Briefing Course in September 1963 - as a Class IV with Honors - the highest you could go in those days - I was only the 2nd person to get Honors - I got married and came back in December '63 with my wife so she could do the BC and I also began my 2nd BC.

On the surface the course curriculum had not changed - but the tone level had and there were more upset students........there was even a "Goon Squad" section for those who repeatedly screwed up in auditing....the GPM Tech was failing on almost everyone........it got so bad that often on a Monday morning 90% of the students in the Z unit were home in bed sick or in hospital. Poor old Herbie and Reg Sharpe had to go around to the hospitals and houses to recover them.

I was finished with my check sheets so I offered to clean up all the failing students.......my auditing room was the "boiler room" - every day I would have lines of people needing sessions..........some unconscious, (they used to put them in a wheel barrow to bring them to me.) It was during this time I created the correction Lists.....L4 first and L1 second. I got so accomplished at fixing cases that it rarely took me more that 10 mins to get the clients indicators back in and their case condition sorted out. Qual also did not exist in those days.
Ron redirected the Z units attention to going after implants - but it was still done by following the pc's line. But he became more suggestive during his lectures as many of the students were getting hopelessly bogged down.

This continued until June '64.....then Ron started to push certain discoveries he'd made - the Implant Platens, etc, - this changed the whole complexion of the processing.

The "Goon Squad" now became the forerunner to solo. Basically they were given R6EW to do.

(gotta client - will get back to this shortly.)

**Post #314 20071216-0306 LRH enforcing his case on everyone else**

Thanks. Your historical account of LRH's introduction of code breaks and telling the PC "what is" is rather than asking "what's-it?" is very interesting.

You also touched upon, in your earlier post, something that I think is new data and is vital for the impact it had on all Scientologists later.

While the gossip about MSH and LRH is of course very interesting (!) your point about the outcome of his out 2D is more relevant. You said that MSH stopped auditing him in '62. Did he get any significant auditing from anyone else? You talk about how he imposed what to run during the following two years.

They continued to audit - in those days we had closed circuit TV - and they did several GPM sessions on it - but you could easily observe MSH was very ARCX broken with him!

I don't know if you've ever had sessions where the auditor stopped you from blowing the charge and mass? - I have and it is very upsetting - it also really messes you up as you believe you ran the material that came up - but all you ran was the significance - the end product is you find it harder and harder to be in PT - as the charge and masses begin to occupy your PT space.

What is even worse as you have run the significances - these charged areas and masses are then very difficult to identify.

Over time you find you do not want auditing - even the word auditing will send you frothing at the mouth berserkers!

Then what is also more destructive you begin to put your case on everyone else - this is the state of Scio today.

This is DM's state.

Was Ron self-auditing and self C/sing during this period instead of being audited by another?

Yes - more covertly because it was a Gross Auditing Error to self audit.

A GAE meant retrain through everything! I had 4 GAE's - from the pc not being clean on the ruds!
Obviously by 67 he was self C/sing and self-auditing himself through his "Wall of Fire" (while throwing himself off his motorbike!) but your news that MSH stopped auditing him in 62 implies the possibility that what became R6 and implant running may also have been from Ron's own figuring on his case in the absence of an auditor.

I know there was another problem over failed and mis-researched GPM tech which presumably contributed to Ron evaluating for people over what to run.

GPM Tech requires pure Tech - only the pc knows his "bridge" - the slightest evaluation or invalidation will put you on a completely erroneous path.

Each being has their OWN interest line, identity package line up, goals line, and games line thread that connects him or her all the way back to full erasure of the charge and masses - thus you are then able to fully Be - Do - and Have whatever you want or not want.

Further this Tech is a life Tech not a head Tech - that is life is mirroring what Games Package and from what position within the Games package you are acting out!

But I am wondering if his own un-audited case may have contributed to the developments of what to run.

Definitely!

Could his lack of being audited have contributed to the lowering of tone level on the Briefing Course?

Very definitely!

This period of losing his auditor also immediately pre-dated the imposition of KSW and the change of the nature of Scn.

What occurred over the subsequent years was the enforcement of his case and his Game Package onto everyone else!

KSW was set in place to bar inspection or change of his master plan - Ethics to enforce your goals and behavior into his Games Package - Tech to enforce his Goals - Admin to control you into being a sub-entity of his.

**Bottom line is the earlier Tech was repackaged into psychic weaponry to bring about a controlled subservient being. The Study and Training Techs were to bring about a compliant being who thought exactly like him - but at all times obey him and occupy a lower level and position than him.**

Any data you can contribute would be invaluable to bringing an increased understanding of the genesis of the "upper levels".

The "upper-levels" are in fact the lowest levels - matching terminal with bts - at least you should be
matching terminals with the gods and even the big G!

The truth is most Scio's have gone from some self-determinism to co-dependency on a false artificial "bridge."

BTW this false artificial "bridge" is co-created by most of us - it stems from our OWN fear of power.

Alan

**Post #320 20071216-1351**

[comment snipped]

You are mixing apples and oranges - tsk, tsk, - creating something workable, harmonious and beautiful is one sequence of actions.

Strangely much easier to do than erasing and destroying completely something no-longer needed.

Processing depends totally on the itsa-maker line - if this get stopped or cut then nothing changes.

Partial in session is not full in session.

Putting something there is not the same cycles of actions as is erasing something.

... I wonder however, Alan, if you were leading a football team with as a Goal the victory, train those with all you knew that worked, and motivate them for that - what would you think if someone said you were just running your case on them.

They would have been right - I was!

I hated Australians and football was a perfectly legitimate way to beat the crap out of them!

What has creating something or playing a game got to do with processing? They are diametrically opposed activities.

Unless you use the game to trigger that which you are unwilling to duplicate and use processing to run it out.

Building an Organization is a creative process = Putting something there.

Removing unwanted past creations is destructive processing = Removing something.

Alan

**Post #321 20071216-1403**

In 1972 on Flagship Apollo, I observed LRH and MSH in great ARC that was almost magical.
That must have been when they were plotting together to get Operation Snow White going!

Or was it when MSH issued private instructions to Jane Kember and the GO to secretly take over Scio from LRH and the SO?

Oh! I'm so cynical!

**Post #325 20071216-1434 Taking over the world...**

It was a grand and exciting game this take over of the world - and let's destroy our enemies - we were all players in it - even if it was unknown to us - and it was fun until your friends and lovers became the enemies we destroyed - then one day we found ourself alone - hiding from all the people we had abused and enraged.

**Post #363 20071217-1314 Your environment reflects your own universe**

Your environment reflects your own universe - is it how you want it?

**Post #375 20071217-1337**

To eliminate one's reactive mind one would have to eliminate one's ability to respond to an origination.

That would require that you nullify all intentions!

Or better still never originate or intend anything.

Music is predicated in causing a response or reaction to what is being played.

Playing tennis you can easily observe the ACT - REACT aspect of a game - the server serves the tennis ball to the opponent - the receiving opponent reacts or responds to the placement of the ball and returns service - there would be no games if this did not take place.

Posting on this board is an ACT - REACT game.

Sometimes we may even record what is written - and place it in our minds.

Alan

**Post #384 20071217-1354 Personal spirits, guides and demons**

My argument is that many people have personally experienced demons, as a counter to the assertion that they are not commonly known about.

I was writing a book - I had it in rough form - I printed about 20 of these - rather than throw them away I gave them to the customers of a local café I frequented.
Almost instantly I was inundated with people telling me their life stories - almost everyone told me about their spirits, guides and demons - it got so busy with people wanting to run their life stories I had to quit eating there.

The book never mentioned spirits, guides or demons - yet almost every person would originate something about them - each would look around and make sure no-one was listening - then they would say "You'll think I'm insane - but....."

Alan

Post #408 20071217-1453 Responses and reactions

How is responding to an origination a reaction?

Respond

INTRANSITIVE VERB: 1. To make a reply; answer. See synonyms at answer.

2. To act in return or in answer.
3. To react positively or favorably: The patient has responded rapidly to the treatment.
4. TRANSITIVE VERB: To give as a reply; answer.

ETYMOLOGY: Middle English responden, from Old French respondre, from Latin respondre : re-, re- + spondre, to promise;

As an aside I was doing some Games Matrix running - when I collided with the fact that every Games Matrix Package was held in place by an unknown "held down seven" counter intention.

It got me looking at how Games are set up and the mechanics of a Game - it also blew to view something I was unwilling to be the effect off - the response or reaction factor that came instantly into being from an intention, vision or origination.

That unwillingness to be effect - was what was keeping in place the opposition.

Alan

Post #517 20071218-0249 On perfect duplication

Originally Posted by Case

And it's a shame because I genuinely enjoy tech discussions. But as soon as a healthy discussion develops, up pops someone attacking LRH as a means to disrupt the discussion and make a generalized attack on the subject.

Your above statement says you are devoid of understanding of what Scio Tech is per LRH Axiom 20: -

AXIOM 20.
BRINGING THE STATIC TO CREATE A PERFECT DUPLICATE CAUSES THE VANISHMENT OF ANY EXISTENCE OR PART THEREOF.

A perfect duplicate is an additional creation of the object, its energy, and space, in its own space, in its own time, using its own energy. This violates the condition that two objects must not occupy the same space, and causes a vanishment of the object.

I hate to tell you this Case - if Axiom 20 is true - then there will be no secrets about anyone or anything as you rise up the dynamics and the scales.

If you want a perfect duplication of Scio's 3rd dynamic and its Technologies then there will be an additional creation of the object, its energy, and space, in its own space, in its own time, using its own energy - the same goes if you fully want to be at one with LRH or God or any other being.

Great people study and attempt to perfectly duplicate great people - that is how one usually gets to be great.

Those that do not want to know - or do not want you to know - will be known by their degraded positions and degraded states of their dynamics.

If your auditor had secrets from you - it will interfere with the session - if your auditor is charged in an area - they will attempt to steer you away from the area of charge - if the auditor has a hidden agenda - they will process you to agree to it........

Love is in fact a form of perfect duplication of the greatness of spirit - secrets violate love - and one of the EPs of processing is an increase of love across the dynamics.....

Pure love is possibly the most far reaching OT power!

Alan

Post #658 20071222-0013 Appreciating the other person's concern

Originally Posted by gomorrhan

While situations do happen where people get antagonistic about scientology, it's usually with extremely good reason. I had two "medico" parents, who both thought Scientology was a cult (and they were right), but they stopped being a problem about it when they saw that I actually WAS sorting my life out. Additionally, I wasn't living with them. If you aren't independent, then the person should become independent, and such attacks wouldn't be regular events.

The HANDLE step is probably where the problem is.

Instead of really listening to the person's concerns, and then discovering the truth or falsity of the basis of their concerns, most scientologists simply assume that the Church is great, scientology is a science, and their relative has an enemy line, or a negative intention towards them.

If they actually looked, they'd probably discover that the relatives concern was based in facts.
Where it wasn't, and everything turned out to be cool, they'll appreciate that you investigated their concerns.

Where you invalidate their concerns or positive intentions towards you, and assume that they are suppressing you or carrying out the will of a suppressive or "enemy", you're HANDLE is a sham.

Great post Kevin!

I like Aikido - where you take the motion or force coming at you and not resist it - most attempts at stopping or preventing a person from doing anything is easily handled with a simple appreciation of the other person's viewpoint or concern.

Using an answer such as; "I appreciate your concern and those questions you have about what I'm doing have occurred to me - I will keep my eyes open - but for now I'm getting a lot out of it." *(must be genuine!).*

Alan

**Post #685 20071224-0409 OT requires study, training and process steps**

I also believe that one can become "more OT" or more effective at making one's postulates stick through training alone.

The combination of processing what comes to view; the handling of it to key-out or erasure and the focused training to mastery on chosen areas is dynamite! :D

My observation of most people who seek OT Powers in an area - is that of someone who wants the EP - but does not want to do the study, training and process steps to get there.

**Post #731 20080102-0541 Omar Garrison**

There was a big internal flap over Garrison's break with Scio. The fear being that Garrison would write a book about what he had discovered.

**Post #764 20080104-1413 4 basic identities**

You need to realize there are 4 basic identities!

This is a story about these 4 basic identities named Everybody, Somebody, Anybody and Nobody.

"There was an important job to be done, and Everybody was sure Somebody would do it.

Anybody could have done it, but Nobody did it.

Somebody got angry about that because it was Everybody's job.

Everybody thought Anybody could do it, but Nobody realized that Everybody wouldn't do it."
It ended up that Everybody blamed Somebody when Nobody did what Anybody could have done."

To a true LRH is "the only source" KSW believer - then LRH is Everybody, Somebody, Anybody and Nobody.

Alan

**Thread 2835: Freezone success**

**Post #28 20071211-2230**

Re England: I had my first Center in England......in 1963-4 - 10 Blount Ave, EG.

I charged double UK prices. It really had the neighbors talking as the Rolls Royces and Bentleys were parked outside.

I was booked solid.

(Of course it helped having LRH, MSH, Reg Sharpe as my FSMs - it was before Saint Hill had an HGC.)

Last time I was in London, year 2000, I had one meeting with about 40 ex-Scios there. Then an intro with 156 people at it. - Many of which have come over to the US for training and processing since.

The problem basically is you're clueless on how to start a group.

Your promo creates resentment.

You promote into an upset field.

But outside of that "Keep up the good work!"

Alan

**Post #35 20071212-0114**

I was building Missions years before I joined the SO.

I built Dallas, St Louis and Boston into powerhouses (65-66-67) long before I had any approvals.

My secret was I found a location that was 2,000 miles away from the nearest Org.

Others saw my successes and they started Missions.

Up to that time no-one had made a decent living in doing Scio.

Most of the early people Ray and Pam Kemp, Peter and Doran Green - Bent and Mary Corydon, Dean and Vicki (Aznaran) Stokes, the Samuels all studied what I had done - Carl Barney worked for me in Boston for a couple of years....etc., etc.

Over the years we helped each other grow. We worked as a team - we supported each other.
You promote Pierre - yet he promotes no-one but himself - that isn't how it is done - that's the Scio way - "Kill off the opposition. and steal their clients!"

Way back when, I got Virginia McClaughrey to make an apology publically for slandering you.

You weren't able to do that.

Thank you for that!

C'mon Terril - learn how to do it well

Inspect what you are doing - learn from it!

Alan

**Post #74 20071214-1349**

Validating self whilst at the same time invalidating others is very destructive. It can be quite a spirit killer.

I can only respond to the data that I observed - some from you - some from PE [Pierre Ethier] via emails - and his failure to return to ESMB.

Not that he has to return - it's his power of choice.

This is how he does it:-

He upgrades the skills of other auditors.

He C/ses for them or acts as senior C/S.

He is interning at least two auditors on NOTs delivery. Pretty sure its more than that, but the two I refer two are personal friends and I heard it from them.

He is willing to teach people L's tech, and has one soon to start on this.

I could say more.

You usually do say more - so I won't hold you to that promise!

What the world needs are more L's auditors......L's are so down the track....further without the stabilizing Ascension Tech they can cause to come into being some interesting "dominating power destructive identities."

I do however see here plenty of attempts to kill off Pierre as opposition.

Mostly interestingly promoted by you.......it is you that continues to promote PE into and ARCX environment.

You imply he steals clients. Name some!
He got on several lists - positioned himself - then turned on the leaders on the list.

This is going to go way over your head......as you are clueless as to what builds a group. Your own stats should tell you that.

In 1973 - both Martin Samuels and I vied for who was number 1 or number 2 in the Mission Network.....almost every quarter....for several years.

Our Missions were located within 11 miles of each other - yet Martin and I had no conflicts even though we were intense rivals - the reason for this was neither would take anyone off each other's lines unless we cleared it with each other.

The majority of the Mission Network operated this way.

There were many reasons for this - the main one being the intent of many students to use one group against the other.

When Hubbard was healthy he had the ability to hold each Network separate - DM collapsed all the groups together. - Nothing empties out a business faster than domination - especially in today's world.

Look what happened to Apple Corp in its early days - Sony and beta-max - both tried to be the only-ones.

"Stealing clients" usually means in business - you were not the source of creating the clients' demand for the product.

People who cannot reach, cannot sell, have no comm lines - can only steal from others. In the beginning it can work - but over time you end up in an ever dwindling spiral of cannibalized clients. Inventing new things to sell to the same people over and over again.

Alan

**Thread 2838: Dennis Erlich's post to ARS about ESMB**

**Post #49 20071211-1209**

Work up to holding everyone's viewpoint and maybe there is no need for power.

Isn't that an almost full definition of Omni-Sovereign power?

**Post #184 20071212-1343**

Hubbard threw a real brain onto the floor (SMACK!) during a lecture. Yelling: "I am NOT a brain!"

[Plus comment re Susan Meister shooting]

I was not there - I left the ship a couple of days before it happened .

Re: The brain thing.......it was done in the early 50's - it was a sheep's brain.....some people teaching the Anatomy of the Human Mind Course would sometimes also do the brain demo...
Most EU butcher shops have brain for sale.

**Thread 2843: What got you in? What made you stay?**

**Post #32 20071213-1740 Happiness RD**

The HRD was different from all other lower level auditing that I studied. It even used an old style of auditing that wasn't on the levels. I think it was different, because it was written and largely developed by David Mayo and not LRH. It was gentler, kinder and granted more beingness to the PC. Theeety weety as Vin would call it!

I seem to remember reading somewhere that "Recognition of the Rightness of the Being" was David's favourite LRH tech issue and that he used to read it when things were hard for him. Or was it "What is Greatness"? I forget.

Certainly the HRD was styled in that fashion. And "Recognition of the Rightness of the Being" was pivotal to the whole style. Overt running was an absolute joy. So easy for PC and auditor. The verbiage of Ron's "Way to Happiness" booklet was a slight trial for the PC sometimes, but we managed.

How the steps of the R/D built upon each other was a "tour de force" and the culmination of Valence Splitting was the nearest to poetry that I ever saw the tech get! Watching the PC drop the valences was beautiful!

The last few precepts were so magical to run that words cannot describe it.

People told me I looked different when I returned having completed my own HRD. I've spoken many times on here about the effect that I felt. Quite hard to do when you are talking about the inexpressible!

As regards the declares. It was inevitable. If you read the WTH booklet and realise that the R/D removed any barriers the person had to applying the precepts and realise how much the CofS and poor Ronnie-baby violated the precepts, you can see how something had to give. The strain between the Church's officers and the technology that the Church was delivering was unsustainable. Developing the HRD was Mayo's last suppressive act towards the CofS!

I think every one of my HRD PCs ran CofS terminals on their rundown. Sometimes the terminal would pop up on so many precepts that the PC would just laugh and blow the valence on inspection!

In the light of recent posts about putting the PC "at effect" you can understand how blowing oppressive, PT CofS terminals on the case was not something the CofS could allow to happen. It was losing it's control over it's suppressed poopers.

HRD PC's would laugh and refuse to be regged. They would smile at ethics officers and refuse to obey them.

So we all got declared! The time-span from R/D release to our declares is only a matter of months.

How much of these feelings and wins was "real", is another matter. But I've done my best to describe the precious things.
Beautiful description Lionheart!

I also noticed that ALL my pcs on the Happiness R/D ran Scio Terminals as I did also.

As I said before - I believe this HR/D was the precursor for the Schism in Scio that preceded the Mission Holders events.

The HRD looked so innocuous - but it had tremendous bite to it.

Alan

**Post #56 20071214-1454**

Imagine cramming an auditor on HCOB "recognition of the Rightness of the Being"? Word clearing, then false data stripping, then O/Ws on the subject. And finally splitting any valences that the auditor had that failed to recognise the rightness of the being.

Imagine doing that with every auditor, every ethics officer and every registrar! What sort of CofS would that have produced?

No doubt about it, all these HRD freaks had to be thrown off the Bridge!

My goodness LH you were really hopeful!

Had the above been done we would have had multitudes of MIDDLE WAYers!

**Thread 2946: alt.religion.scientology**

**Post #44 20071230-1621**

In those early days '96 I was averaging about 7 to 15 people a month out of the CofS who contacted me from reading ARS and ACT.

One month the whole student body of one Org disaffected.......as I was under intense scrutiny and gave my word to keep things confidential - I could not let people know how successful the ARS and ACT actions were.

**Thread 2954: Death. What's your personal notion?**

**Post #65 20071218-0516 Exterior on Objectives**

My attempt at objectives was fairly short. At one point I was suddenly uptone and giggly, feeling "stupid/foolish" like I was playing a kids' game, and from there I just went further and further downtone until I was just following orders like a robot.

You probably went exterior - your auditor was more than likely an innie!

Objective processes can very easily cause one to become bigger than their body and bigger than their operating box and environment - thus to go exterior from one's body - it is an Ascension Experience.

I re-designed the Objectives so that you could do them whilst exterior - this allows the being to
begin to operate their intentions and perceptions in PT and at the same time maintain their presence and bigness - it also erases the protest of being stuck in your body.

A simple: How big are you? - Where are you? What happened? Would have rehabbed and stabilized the state. :D

Alan

**Thread 2974: An Evaluation of Dianetics**

**Post #93 20071227-1946**

How much is now?

Good question!

One can have an expanded now - that occurs when you have a goal and a specific time and place for its completion - I call this presence-time.

Or you can have a moment by moment now in present time.

The problem with a moment by moment now is you have no or very little reach, space, time or energy.

Alan

**Post #230 20070113-1434**

The missing basic on incident running and consequently dianetics and much of Scientology is the being itself.

What is continuously missed is who or what is viewing the incident being run.

For instance if you are running an incident on a "car mechanic" who has spent years to get his certificates and levels of competence in good order.

Most likely the viewer of the incident will be from a "car mechanic's" viewpoint.

If you're running an incident on someone who has done lots of TR's and is fully aware of themselves spiritually they will run the incident from their viewpoints.

You will often find as you shift identities - the earlier incidents you ran will re-appear - and need to be run again from the much higher viewpoints.....this can occur several times.

The opposite also occurs......if you go from a spiritual game playing identity to a humanoid identity - the spiritual viewpoints disappear.

An "engamnic incident" is in fact a moment or series of moments when your universe went out of control and your space, time, energy and objects collapsed into each other.

When you run an incident you are in actuality uncollapsing the collapsed universe. You are putting back the spacation, the time span, the amount of energy and the objects back in order.
Repeater Techniques in actuality span multiple moments of collapsed space and time and trapped energy and out of place objects.

By running repeater on something (usually highly charged) you are putting back life force, space, time, energy and uncollapsing grouped objects.

Well done repeaters on highly charged areas act like a concentric circle of life force being put into a dead collapsed area - as more life force is put in the space the more earlier and later similar areas are affected - thus the concentric circle expands wider and wider - it is the "Aloha" effect - the breath of life.

In PT the pc will experience more space, time, energy and a greatly increased ability to have and control objects.

Alan

**Thread 2986: 10 Points of KSW**

**Post #2 20071218-0516**

I have a few questions.

"One: Having the correct technology."

How do you know? How do you know all of it is correct? Especially if core parts are confidential?

Especially if the Technology is an abuse based Technology - or heaven forbid - you had secrets from the public - or there were huge gaps in the Tech - or you designed it to make yourself the sole source of ALL existences - or you had an ulterior motive - or you set it up to make self right and ALL others wrong - or you wanted to make sure no-one else would continue to look, investigate and discover better ways - or........???????????

Alan

**Post #4 20071218-0526**

We always assumed that we had the correct technology.

Unfortunately, in the church (cult), it is never questioned. I am embarrassed to say that I did not question it for over 15 years.

I was fortunate - I came in when it was expected of each of us to question the Tech - that ended completely for most when KSW came out!

Some of us of course became covert squirrels.

**Post #7 20071218-0540**

Was it LRH that told/encouraged you to question it?

Yes - it was expected of us - often he would write out the procedure - come into the Chapel in the early morning and pin the new procedure or updated procedure to the door of the Chapel - the Z
Unit would stop whatever it was doing and copy down the procedure and immediately then run the procedure on the pc - with a full descriptions of what happened during the session and any improvements you felt the procedure needed - this would then lead to further refinements or discoveries.

I am curious, because I think he really had no time to research before lectures. Or before writing HCOBs. Is that right?

No - he only lectured twice a week - thus there was a lot of time to review what had transpired - there were usually 20 to 30 co-audits going on at the same time - so there were 40 to 60 cases for him to review.

It was a co-created collaboration.

There must have been a point where he stopped doing the research and starting just putting out info. Or was everything put in lecture form, and researched after the lecture? How did that go?

No, the lectures were usually after the procedure had been run - often it was an on-going sequence.

It got strange after he left Saint Hill for a few months and came back - he then began to tell us what to run!

Alan

**Post #15 20071218-1424 The bulletin that changed everything**

My comments are in black italics. [black bold]

This is the bulletin that changed everything!

HCO BULLETIN OF 29 JUNE 1964

HCO Secs: Check out on all staff

SCIENTOLOGY II TO IV

STAR RATED IN ALL ACADEMIES & SAINT HILL

CENTRAL ORG AND FIELD AUDITOR TARGETS

It has been quite dicey keeping an organization or a practice running with all this talk of OTs at Saint Hill and nobody to make OTs in orgs or field.

I have been giving a lot of thought to this matter and have resolved it.

However, when all the publicity is “Go OT” and nobody in orgs or field at this writing has the data or classification to process to OT, the public loses its target and it becomes pretty hard to sell auditing or training at lower levels.

Part of the fault is that the public desires to “go all the way instantly” and cannot see gradient progress. They “go for broke” always. But part of the fault, if there is any, lies in the org or field
activity that permits this to happen and even forwards it.

There’s an awful lot of technology south of Six. I could take almost any chunk of it and be entirely successful in running an org or a field practice. Shucks, I had no shadow of what we have now below IV when I was running a howling success of a practice in Hollywood. I didn’t even have a name, was indeed anonymous. So I know it isn’t quantity of knowledge or even fame that makes success. It’s using AND PLUGGING what you’ve got. You sell what you can do. And as that’s more, in Dianetics and Scientology, than anyone else could ever do, you can’t help but succeed.

(At the time of this bulletin Level IV was Actual GPM running - not Implant GPM running. Actual GPM running was pure by the book auditing the specific case in front of you.)

It isn’t using a lot of things indifferently that counts. It’s using something you know well very well indeed.

And it isn’t putting people’s attention on 40 dozen targets that gets them to be trained or processed, it’s getting their attention on one thing that can become real to them soon.

So any reason beyond pure admin goofs that anybody in the field or an org would do poorly lies in just two things:

1. Not doing one technical thing well and
2. Not keeping people’s attention directed at it and nothing else.

When an auditor knows seventy processes indifferently he knows none.

When one directs people’s attention at 40 dozen targets one disperses them and they don’t want training or processing as they don’t know what to have, since they can’t tell what’s there.

You have to be skilled on one process at least and know all about it before you can do two. If anyone were to make a good study of 8C and do it well, and do nothing else for any case, a high percentage of pc wins would occur.

If one told his pcs or public that “the reason they were unable to cope was that they were flinching from their environment” and then did only 8C one would get a heavy flow of traffic. By pounding the same drum and doing the same thing one is finally heard. There’s an old rule “What I tell you three times is true.” If people don’t hear the same thing being said at least three times, they believe it is impermanent.

One can easily become possessed of an urge for “newness”. That way one need not finish any action cycles or go through the same motions twice. But this is actually a deadly disease, the disease of “the latest”. It is non-duplication extremis. When one does only the latest one never gets a chance to understand or become skilled in anything.

So we suffer, where we do, in orgs and field by a failure to master one action and centre people’s attention upon it as a desirable result.

So if we can get this one point well agreed upon and utilized we will be able to:

1. Master a beneficial skill in Scientology and
2. Centre people’s attention on one definite result.

Now, of course, I am talking from strength since Level VI is as wrapped up as a Christmas present. All the patterns and ways to run and the discipline of auditing it are all there. Pcs here change before your very eyes. Man G, Man K. Girl G on Monday becomes super girl K on Friday.

(This in actuality was not in the least bit true at the time of writing this bulletin - the majority of students were failing miserably - the Tech quite honestly was a disaster - tremendous upsets and failed cases. There were several reasons for this - the main one being the quality of students - the Orgs and field were sending their failed cases to Saint Hill to be handled. Add to it LRH was not doing well himself as a pc. Internally there were heavy upsets - externally LRH had been heavily attacked in the US in the Look Magazine article - Victoria, Oz was in the throes of banning Scio.)

The drawbacks of this Level are:

1. The ardours of training even a skilled auditor up to it

2. The vast quantity of material to be run

3. The dazzling aspect of it, often too great for belief until one experiences it, and

4. The impatience of people to attain it before they’re ready for it.

It will take 2 or 3 years before orgs can deliver it routinely. Meanwhile their public is all distracted by it. And in the very grasp of success the hamburger vanishes from view for the Central Org and the field auditor, “Beside the fountain’s brink they die of thirst.”

Two things must be done:

1. Close the delivery gap fast. Get auditors to Saint Hill and get them trained. (Your best, please, not those that can be spared. For the poor ones can’t reach the bottom rung in under a year of below VI training, so it’s uneconomical not to send the whizzes.)

2. Brighten up a skill that can be locally done on purely local training, and

3. Centre the public’s interest on a target that can be locally delivered.

This is the proposed programme, then, just 1, 2 and 3 above.

It would be an error to pound “OT the only target” into people’s skulls.

Announce it with a hurrah, yes. But pound in another shorter target they already have and can attain reality on.

Now fortunately for the org and field auditor there is a vital preparation necessary for Level VI. It is a real, true technical preparation.
EVEN WHEN YOU ARE DELIVERING R6 TO THE PUBLIC ROUTINELY YOU WILL BE RUNNING PCs ON THIS FIRST FOR HUNDREDS AND HUNDREDS OF HOURS.

You had better learn to profit by it.

The preparation is this:

Those preclears who are insufficiently Cause in their daily lives cannot as-is the bank. You could throw them in to GPMs but nothing would happen to the GPMs—only to the pc.

We have a true tiger by the tail. Take Man X off Times Square, pitch him into GPMs and he wouldn’t go OT, he’d go rheumatic. Why? He can’t as-is the significances and masses.

This will be found exclamatorily true of some 99 percent of the pcs. Auditors are different. They can confront more. But nine out of twenty-five auditors break a leg over commas in GPMs when they are pc-ing. One sneeze and the meter locks up. One error in sequence and it’s a ten auditing hour battle to find and get the charge off that error.

In carefully studying this I found there were pcs Type A and Type B. Type A runs easily even across errors. Type B packs up the meter on a cough.

NINETY-NINE PERCENT OF YOUR PRECLEARs ARE OR WERE ORIGINALLY TYPE B.

There are special differences in these two types.

Type A: Has few personal problems. Even when they occur isn’t upset by them.
Handles life easily. Is energetic generally and able to work efficiently at things. Takes setbacks optimistically. Feels good most of the time.

Type B: Is deluged with personal problems. Can’t see any way out. Gets upset easily or is just in plain apathy and is never upset because things aren’t real anyway (like a boulder wouldn’t get upset). Has a hard time in life. Is generally tired and can’t work very long at anything. Takes setbacks emotionally or just collapses. Feels ill most of the time.

Those are two types of people. There are of course shades of grey in between.

If you were to take a Type B and throw him or her to the GPMs you’d not get anything as-ised.

What is the basic difference, then, between these two types of condition? It isn’t native or inherent. It can change.

If you tire a Type A out you can make him or her behave on GPMs like a Type B.

If you audit a Type A with the Auditor’s Code clauses of food and rest wildly disobeyed, you would be auditing, suddenly, a Type B pc. The Type A will spring back faster of course but still he or she during that period will have a packed up meter.

You could also inexpertly audit a Type A on wrong goals or sequences and get a Type B pc reaction.
A difference between these two types of people is that one is more rested (Type A) and one is tired (Type B). You can see this at any level of processing. It registers in the amount of TA you get or don’t get. A chronically tired pc who is not eating won’t get TA for there’s no as-is of locks. That’s why the Auditor’s Code has those clauses in it.

Make your pc rest and eat and keep him or her out of a tiring environment and you’ll get a lot more TA. If a pc gets no TA, just make him or her eat and sleep and leave the world alone for a bit and bang—TA!

But it isn’t only physical weariness. The other, main factor we’re interested in is why they’re also tired.

(The present day SO and most Orgs cause Type A's to go Type B by overworking and failing to feed people correctly.)

A Type B can’t be Cause!

Life flows in, in, in. The pc can’t flow out. Here is the pc who can only receive auditing. Never give any. Here is the pc who has to be HELPED but never really helps.

Here is the pc who has motivators but never any overts.

Now, you see?

It takes those lower grades to raise the pc’s Cause Level so that the pc, on reaching Grade VI can as-is the bank. ONLY CAREFUL LOWER LEVEL AUDITING CAN MAKE A TYPE B PC INTO A TYPE A!

We are running into this problem at Saint Hill now. Even an occasional auditor, arriving here, is found to be below Cause. They can’t as-is. Also they can’t put an examination answer back on the sheet. So they are here for quite a while and all that time we now work on raising their Cause Level so they can:

1. Use what they learn (that takes outflow)
2. As-is their PTPs (that takes the ability to be Cause)
3. Get up to Level VI materials without fainting at the sight of them and
4. As-is GPMs.

That’s the fight of the Supervisors at Saint Hill. Well, it’s also our fight all over the world.

The state of high Cause is also Keyed Out Clear.

So your programme is to:

1. Become very skilled with and successfully use processes which lead toward Keyed Out Clear and
2. Centre the attention of your public on “A Keyed Out can be Cause”. Get trained. Be Cause. And in small type “You have to attain a high Cause Level
before you can even begin to think about OT processing.”

That puts their feet on the bottom rung of OT. And so help me how true, it’s the only way they’ll ever make that bottom rung!

From time to time I will give you more concise data on old materials which bring this beneficial condition about. This one we have done well, can do and will do—to increase Cause in a person.

Suffice to say that 8C, and O/W in particular run alternately:

“In this lifetime, what have you done?”

“In this lifetime, what haven’t you said?”

or just Itsa on any action (not just bad actions) will start your pc up toward that bottom rung.

**Only realization of actions done will key out a GPM. That’s worth a million words.**


And a person’s Cause Level will rise. Their psychosomatics key out (for what is a psychosomatic but an inability to hold life off?). They feel better. They begin to live.

Their needles get floppy.

This is destimulative auditing.

If you learn it well and do it well, your pc will thrive.

If you centre your public’s attention on becoming cause you will have bodies in the shop.

And that’s the approach to the bridge. Without that approach they don’t make it at all.

So you’re in business. And it isn’t a business you’ll cease to be in just because you can “do R6 on a pc”. You’ll only make the mistake once and take the pc back to exactly what I’m describing in this HCO Bulletin. So learn to do this well. We’ll be doing it for a long time. And doing it right now can save your practice or org.

LRH.

**Post #31 20071218-1619 Type A and Type B**

It might be good to ask, in life, how many Type A's have you met?

Possibly the best way to answer that is - there are people who are Type A in some areas and Type B in other areas.

In this case LRH is writing about auditors and pc's.
Post #32 20071218-1642
To me the month of June, 1964 was the change point or crossover point of Scio and LRH - it is where the darkside began to take precedence.

Though at this time the Grade Chart did not exist - nor the Ethics Tech - Admin Tech was fairly rudimentary.

There was not an HGC at Saint Hill either.

Auditing was still based on asking a question the pc understood and getting an answer you understood - then acking so the pc knew they were understood. No evals as to what to run.

As a matter of fact one of the BC levels was paralleling the pc's PT life and mind. Included in that level was cleaning the needle and handling PT restimulators.

All the lower levels for the most part worked well.....but once they got to the Z Unit things quickly began to get worse.

Still SH was a very safe space - the schedules were sane - but after that June, 1964 things began to get tense.

Alan

Post #35 20071218-1711
So we have that for two years he'd been audited over out-ruds with his auditor (MSH). His GPM tech was bogging students and he was opposed by governments and the Press.

Do you have any other data as to what happened leading up to this change in LRH?

In March 1964 LRH was in a massive Ascension State as he was being interviewed by the Saturday Evening Post - he was sure that he and Scio were going to become a household word!

Alas it was not to be - the following came out!


This really collapsed his universe!

Alan

Post #38 20071218-1759
Scientology procedures tend to violate the common reality.

:lol:

I believe cars also violated reality once - so did being able to fly - as did sailing over the horizon - as did the discovery of germs and blood circulation, etc., etc.

Restoring wholeness to each being is a subject in Evolution - it had to start somewhere - my guess it has been on going for a very long, long, long time - it will continue to evolve.
Post #88 20071219-1422

My opinion is that Hubbard was the cause of the rapid moving of Scn from a research project into a business.

Definition: Business:

1a. The occupation, work, or trade in which a person is engaged:

b. A specific occupation or pursuit:

6a. One's rightful or proper concern or interest:

b. Something involving one personally:

7. Serious work or endeavor:

Isn't the above the implementing of life actions as a way of most researched intentions?

If you study the great paradigm shifts that have occurred down through time that have changed the world; it is when two or more masters of a separate subject connect together.

Land a master of photography and Kirby a master of silicone chips and electronic circuitry created the micro-chip.

Engines were put on wheels and changed modes of transportation and agriculture. Engines were put on wings and man flew.

All became businesses.

It is almost impossible to separate Scn from Hubbard as he implanted so much of himself into the subject. Nevertheless it is possible to do so.

I believe John Galusha succeeded in doing so with Idenics. Alan has developed his own techniques from his experience in Scn tech. I think if one can remove the Hubbard evaluations disguised as "research" from the subject of Scn then one may be left with some useful ideas and techniques. That is what Galusha appears to have done.

Outside of the Scn box others have moved on from Scn and taken the kernel of workability that it contained. They are just not recognised as off-shoots of it. Just as Mike Goldstein and, I believe, Alan don't want to be recognised as Scn off-shoots.

Personally speaking much of Scio is taken from so many other practices - the heart of Scio is processing.

Yet I was well trained in the "process concept" long before Scio - my first life coach was a champion football player Dick Reynolds, I met him when I was 16 and we were very close for 6 years and he taught me that "everything in life was a composite of processes coming together to form a whole."

When I was despondent at not being able to put my game together; he taught me to work on one area until I mastered it - then take another area and master that - then one day these mastered areas would meld together in a cohesive pattern and I would star!

When I came across Scio I recognised that much was taken from other practices and in those days LRH admitted as such.

I tried to make Scio a way of life but it was too extreme - it did not work very well in life without modifications and improvements - KSW did not work for Scio - it sure did not work in life.

Pieces appeared to work - but they were the pieces I made my own.

Alan

Post #99 20071222-1305 Andy Bagley's letter

"Hostility toward Scientology can even be defined as refusing to pay a Scientologist's bill. A middlewesterner, whose son owed a New York Scientologist $350 for "processing," at $22 an hour, complained that the treatment was worthless and declined to pay. He received a two-page letter on the letterhead of The Founding Church of Scientology bearing the handwritten signature of a Rev. Andrew Bagley, Organization Secretary. "If you want to start a donnybrook, buddy, wail away," the letter said. "To use the argot of the streets, I'll just start my people to work on you, and then before long you will be broke and out of a job, and broken in health. Then I can have my nasty little chuckle about you. . . . You won't take long to finish off. I would estimate three weeks. Remember: I am not a mealy-mouthed, psalm-canting preacher. I am a minister of the Church of Scientology! I am able to heal the sick and I do. But I have other abilities, which include a knowledge of men's minds that I will use to crush you to your knees." The recipient quickly ponied up the money...."

Presumably Ron hadn't hatted people yet in '64, about how to do these things covertly.

It used to be "all hands writing letters" in those days.

It was before the days of political correctness - you should have seen the letters I wrote as a Letter Reg!

Andy Bagley worked for me in the 70's - he was a fun guy - very likeable and kind.

Indoctrinated arrogance was the order of the day back then - very "we're right you're wrong" - but without the brutality that developed over the years - though by the now-obvious hidden and now discovered records there was a hidden "nasty side" that was kept very well hidden from most staff.

Alan

Thread 3041: ARS is a suck-ass place

Post #22 20071222-1224

ARS is far from neutralized - the average person who Googles Scientology often ends up clicking on ARS - a few reads of those ARS posts and they are gone from Scio forever - with newbies it takes very little confusion or conflict on a subject for them to give up.
Thread 3054: ATTN: Fluffy

Post #42 20071223-0455

I can't answer for Arnie - but in having his space violated by the raids on his personal property - he saw the satanic evil of Scio. He has returned those violations by creating violations of equal magnitude!

Hubbard is not a problem to me - KSW is - it set Scio in stone - it stuck Scio in time - it trapped every person who believes it is the only way and that LRH is the only one who can know.

KSW is the dagger in the back that killed and still kills Scio.

In the 100,000's of hours I have processed or C/Sed not once did anything in Scio change anyone - what changed them was them finding their own true answers for them.

The true answer for them was their truth - not mine, not LRH's, not Scio's, not the processor's, etc.

The answer for each of is within each of us.......the rest of the soap operas are just misdirectors.....

Alan

Thread 3068: Sorry about the nonsense

Post #6 20071224-1709

I do not know of anyone who does not deal with allegations and/or attacks and threats as they come up, if they come up.

I know you sure wouldn't fail to do so.

Depends on who's yapping!

Still one of the oldest and most powerful Tech's - is - matching terminal tech -as it defines one's level and quality of game playing.

Silence can be devastating to some!

Alan

Thread 3098: Can Scientology run out Scientology?

Post #1 20071227-0239 Can Scn Run Out Scn?

I hope Mick doesn't mind that I borrowed his post - but it is a subject worthy of its own thread!

Originally Posted by Mick Wenlock

ah - so when you finally get through all the hard TRs you end up looking just like you did before?
Sounds like getting auditing up to clear to me - first of all you read dianetics to find out that Hubbard says there is this thing called the reactive mind, you get all this auditing and training and when you finally realize that you made it all up - you are clear!

Seems to me that scientology is useful for only one thing - running out scientology...

Scio is designed from beginning to end to reinforce it rightness - I doubt there is any space for running itself out!

Would the present day Scio allow the following questions?

Imagine a Scio Correction List that has the following questions:

Did LRH always have the correct Technology for you?

Was an incorrect piece of technology run on you?

In listening to an LRH tape did he cause an evaluation of your case to take place?

In listening to an LRH tape did you begin to mock-up a false case?

In listening to an LRH tape did he give you a wrong item?

In listening to an LRH tape did you begin to ask yourself questions or self list?

In reading an LRH bulletin did he cause an evaluation of your case to take place?

In reading an LRH bulletin did you begin to mock-up a false case condition?

In reading an LRH bulletin did it give you a wrong item?

In reading an LRH bulletin did you begin to ask yourself negative questions or self list?

Etc., etc.

Please add to the correction list........

:D

Alan

Post #23 20071228-1513 Sec checking

Calling today's style of "Sec Checking" auditing greatly confuses auditing - so much so that it will cause the person being "Sec Checked" to not want to be audited again.

It is a treasonous application of auditing technology.

Auditing will thenceforth act as a wrong item........
Post #28 20071228-1712 Charge
There are two things to know about charge.

1. All charge is real time and stems directly from the being in PT.

2. By-passed-charge is encysted past charge that is constantly activated by someone or something in PT.

Correction actions should be short - designed to find the PT activator - once identified it usually easily erases.

Alan

Post #47 20071229-1303

Originally Posted by Veda

It may be advisable to have a "teaching" side to the "handling of charge," so that the design of Scientology is recognized, since "basic policies" are often not really basic policies, but secondary and subordinate policies. The most important "Policies" are sometimes not to be found in the 'Green Volumes', but are "Confidential." And those truly "basic" Policies that are found in the 'Green Volumes' are often accompanied by other - seemingly basic, but actually subordinate - "nicey nicey" (Hubbard's term) "Policies."

Well meaning staff members are usually puzzled as to why these ("nicey nicey") "Policies" seem so often to be overridden by some mysterious force "Up lines." It's usually because "Up lines" knows the full picture (the amoral "juggernaut"), and the staff member still thinks its about helping people "make case gain," or some such.

There are policies and then there are Policies and then there are POLICIES, and then there is "Make money, make people make money, make more money," etc., and then there is the 'Bolivar' PL (and other LRH writings) that instructs that Scientology be run (Hubbard's words) as a ruthless "tight conspiracy" for the sake of its "juggernaut," and - well, you get the idea.

Scientology, over-all, per design, is sneaky, even towards its own members.

As one old Class 8, ex-Sea Org exec told me years ago - and I didn't understand it at the time - "Most 'Policy' is cover."

Similarly, there are layers of "Tech." There is tech, then there is Tech, then there is TECH, and that dovetails into, and, per LRH design, is subordinate to, the above mentioned amoral "juggernaut."

Yes! Vital material Veda!

Further you can do what I did and take LRH's affirmations and Scio excesses and run:

Whilst in Scientology (or any cultic gang), connected to:
Slavery what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.
Whilst in Scientology (or any cultic gang), connected to:

Freedom what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.
Whilst in Scientology (or any cultic gang), connected to:

Domination what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.
Whilst in Scientology (or any cultic gang), connected to:

Power of choice what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.
Whilst in Scientology (or any cultic gang), connected to:

Lies what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.
Whilst in Scientology (or any cultic gang), connected to:

Truth what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.

Counter Intentions what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.

Intentions what were you willing to observe?
What would you rather not observe? Repetitive to a win.

You can add any subject or condition encountered in Scio or any other Cultic gang you belonged to and run the dichotomies you collided with.

This breaks up the chronic PTPs caused by dichotomous leadership and hidden agendas nullifying or stopping your dreams or goals.


Light touch - short sessions - to a win.
Duh.

I guess you never heard of "rising scale!"

Or processing by "common denominator pattern" - or processing to cause - or restoring back the power and certainty of the pc!

You sound utterly clueless in regards paralleling the pc or charge and by-pass charge handling!

**Thread 3104: Auditing Style/Auditor's Code**

**Post #2 20071227-1724**

"This is the Original Auditors Code: Circa 1952.

1 Do not evaluate for the preclear

2 Do not invalidate or correct the preclear’s data

3 Use the processes which improve the preclear’s case

4 Keep all appointments once made

5 Do not process a preclear after 10:00 p.m.

6 Do not process a preclear who is improperly fed

7 Do not permit a frequent change of auditors

8 Do not sympathize with the preclear

9 Never permit the preclear to end the session on his own independent decision

10 Never walk off from a preclear during a session

11 Never get angry with a preclear

12 Always reduce every communication lag encountered by continued use of the same question or process

13 Always continue a process as long as it produces change, and no longer

14 Be willing to grant beingness to the preclear

15 Never mix the processes of Scientology with those of various other practices
16 Maintain two-way communication with the preclear

17 Never use Scientology to obtain personal and unusual favors or unusual compliance from the preclear for the auditor’s own personal profit

18 Estimate the current case of your preclear with reality and do not process another imagined case

19 Do not explain, justify or make excuses for any auditor mistakes whether real or imagined

The Auditor’s Code was evolved from years of observing processing. It is the technical code of Scientology. It contains the important errors which harm cases.

It could be called the moral code of Scientology. - LRH"

Most of the great auditors that I have had the honor to know and work with use this Auditors Code.

I have found that if a person has had an Ascension Experience or comes in session in a high mood level that they know more about what needs processing than the auditor or C/S.

The way I set up the session is to get them immediately in their highest state possible.....in Kn it is in the high Green or Gold Zone.

A simple: "What is your attention on?" will give you what next to address.

The majority of my clients usually bring up that which is impeding their reach in PT.

Alan

PS: It is often very difficult to break "the control freak" type of processor from turning over session control to the pc - but at the higher levels that is a must - the processor needs to be willing to be the effect of the pc.

Post #6 20071227-1933  49 books, 700 tapes, 1200 bulletins

Response from Alan:  
Address it from PT - as that is where it is.

That means the Tech has to be redesigned.

The TRs redesigned.

The Auditors Code redesigned.

From where you and what position you process from redesigned.

BTW that has all been done.

So, my question is what are these redesigned TRs and Code? Your answer was the original 52 Code, which isn't what I was getting at. (Or, maybe you do mean to redesign it back to the original???)

Nick
Well I cover it in about 49 books, 700 tapes, 1200 bulletins - and umteeump processes....

These are all secondary to being able to apply it - following your own track map of your own goals lines, your own interest lines and succeeding in life in PT.

About a year ago I completed the Tech aspects - now I need to re-align and fine tune what I and many others help discover into a simple sequence - that spans all areas - much of this is done - but the Admin is not put together.

Alan

**Thread 3113: 32 Universes**

**Post #7 20071228-1434**

Would you care to elucidate what you mean by 32 universes please Alan?

Well you asked for it Nick!

This was written many years ago - it is highly speculative - much has proven out - but much is open to question.

It is from my viewpoints only - it may have nothing to do with anyone else - it has the benefit of helping to articulate some of the Ascension Experiences some people have had.

This is an excerpt from the book: "God's in Disguise"

CHAPTER SIX

"The kingdom of God is within you"

Luke 17:21

**WITHIN YOU?**

To persons who believe they are the body, the above quotation makes no real sense, or the kingdom seems microscopic, at best.

To persons who believe they are an identity, it would still, depending on the size of the identity, seem to be a microscopic kingdom.

To persons who believe they are their mind, it would appear that the kingdom of God is contained within mental image pictures.

To the person who knows he or she is a spiritual being and is infinite in size, space, time, energy, and can permeate any object, the kingdom of God becomes a completely different concept.

The spiritual being who is subject literate is aware that 'within you' also covers the past time, space, energy and objects, the present time, space, energy and objects; and the future time, space, energy and objects. The spiritual being would even precede time, space, energy and objects.
From this state of knowledge and beingness, the understanding of God, heaven, and its kingdom is comprehensible.

If you are in your god-like state, then all knowledge, awareness, and answers to life are within you.

The chart on the facing page is a partial representation of all the universes within you.

Each layer is a universe unto itself, though it interacts with other universes. As you expand outward from the middle, each of these universes is a higher self.

Often, clients experience huge Ascension Experiences and see the physical universe as a small, gently spinning, gold ball.

Each of these layers contains vast quantities of knowledge and power as well as voluntary and involuntary replications.

The universes could be likened unto a vast onion with a thick-crusted, black, outer skin (the Evil Being Universe). Once that is peeled away, one can enjoy what's inside.

ALL UNIVERSE DEFINITIONS

There are twenty-five basic universes.

I. THE HEAVENS UNIVERSE — THE LOVING INFINITE UNITY OF SUPREME SPIRITS CO-EXISTING AS THE SUPREME BEING: This was a voluntary universe.

This universe was the epitome of the composite co-existence of all optimum spirituality. All spiritual beings were in unity, though each was able to maintain its own selfness. It existed and operated as an infinite loving oneness that was composed of all Life-forces interacting as an infinity of pure and total love.

Each being had its full god-like abilities and used them to perfection.

This basic universe existed before the need for time, space, and particles. It had no physical properties.

Infinite, it was not located. It was an infinite presence with omni-capabilities. It could create or uncreate at will. It always operated on the greatest good for all.

The departure from this universe came because it ceased to be wanted; boredom set in and beings wanted change.

The Supreme Being separated into trillions of separate supreme spirits. The end result was that all the attributes that composed and participated in achieving and maintaining this level of existence became LESS WANTED. In order to eliminate boredom, each being knowingly intended itself and others to lesser states.

Each supreme spirit left a part of itself as a guiding force. This higher self is what has guided the "descents" and is what is guiding the reclamation of mankind. This is primarily what is activating
the ascensions that are now occurring at an increasing rate for selective spiritual individuals.

THE BASIC PURPOSE OF ALL SUBSEQUENT UNIVERSES IS TO CREATE LIFE. LIFE AT OPTIMUM IS MOTION. TO HAVE MOTION, YOU NEED POINT A's AND POINT B's IN ORDER TO MOVE TOWARD OR AWAY FROM. THIS IS REACH AND WITHDRAW. UNCONDITIONAL ACTION IS THE OPTIMUM LIVING LEVEL.

II. UNIVERSAL VISIONS: This is a voluntary universe.

This is the co-created visions of the Supreme Beings. What is envisioned are all of the lessons and knowledges necessary to create all of the sensations and problems that can be generated by random and uncoordinated input, intentions and incorrect whos, what's, where, whens, hows and inappropriate moods, to be able to override the destructive intent of evil individuals and groups and allow a group psychic program that will continuously return civilizations to higher levels. It is the collective imagery that spans the future direction and achievement of all spirita. The Universal Visions are the software that program the Universal Mind.

The Universal Visions are the source of all fused imagery and all of today's universal realities. The Universal Visions preordained the future as it is now. The Universal Visions set the laws and standards and principles for all levels of existence. It allows all experience to be recorded fully and stored in the Universal Mind in mental and holographic format.

Contained in the Universal Visions are all formulation matrices of all examples of creation, including the Physical Universe and its balances and checks, forms, and all identity matrices. This includes the exact quantity of life-force particles to invest in the animation and form of those creations. The Universal Visions could be summed up best as the basic-basic patterning of all creations. THE UNIVERSAL VISION CREATES THE VISUALS CONTAINED WITHIN AND OUTSIDE THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE.

III. THE UNIVERSAL MIND: It is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

This was an ability that was part of the heavens and was created as the composite first object and machine. Its purpose was to record all past and present events and contribute to all future events.

The Universal Mind has the ability to replicate every event and deed that ever occurred in time or space. In tandem with each individual's mind, these recordings can replicate and reproduce in full holographic, three dimensional, past, present, and future images that contain all exact perceptions and intentions.

It should be noted that THE UNIVERSAL MIND ACTS AS THE MIRROR OF THE SPIRIT AND IS THE HOLDER OF THE MATRIX THAT CREATES THE HOLOGRAPHIC TELEPATHIC PROJECTIONS KNOWN AS THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE.

IV. THE SPIRITUAL GODS GAMES UNIVERSE: This was a voluntary universe.
The separation of the co-existent unity of THE HEAVENS into trillions of separate supreme, or god-like spirits led to the Supreme Spiritual Games Universe.

This was a fun and excitement-filled universe that contained marvelous positive moods. The game started with each Supreme Spirit intending and visualizing elaborate creations that would amaze and enthrall other spirits. It required that each Supreme Spirit take part of itself to create force particles that were then molded into shapes, sensations, moods, and seductions.

The Supreme Spirit created the games and the beingness to play the games, and played with other Supreme Spirits in the formation of games. These games included the formation of beingness, doingness and ownerships, which could be created and vanished at will.

To improve its ability to create, experience, and produce more potent creations and effects manifestations, the Supreme Spirit created a way to hold a position and be able to project its images to impress and fascinate others. This position-holding mechanism became the being's HOME UNIVERSE and introduced TIME, SPACE, and OBJECTS. The Supreme Spirit Games Universe is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

V. HOME UNIVERSE: This was an involuntary universe and is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

The purpose of this universe was to hold a position in space and be able to locate within and prevent outside intrusion, yet be able to operate externally to create and pleasure its fellow Supreme Spirits.

In order to create one's Home Universe, it was necessary to introduce compressed force particles in a basic cubic, eight-cornered pattern.

These eight compressed force particle patterns are known as the basic Home Universe Positionals.

From this Home Universe, the Supreme Spirit created its basic beingness. The Supreme Spirit had positioned itself in time and space and, by taking on a fixed beingness, lost a great deal of power and limited its mobility.

VI. THE EVIL BEING UNIVERSE: This universe is voluntarily replicated by Evil Beings. You are forced to participate involuntarily.

This universe's goal was to set up only one being, which put itself above all others to own and control all spirits. To do this, each being must dominate and subjugate all other beings. Thus began the basic game, DOMINATION AND SUBJUGATION OF OTHERS. The winner of this game was the "one who owned and dominated all."

The Evil Being, its hordes, gangs, and cohorts were stuck in HATE; a total hatred of Life-force and spiritual beings.

The Evil Being Universe was a violent, vicious, destructive universe. The major intention was that an Evil Being with its hordes, gangs, and cohorts sought to dominate and subjugate all non-agreeing
beings. They succeeded, leaving in their wake trillions of beings mutilated and overwhelmed beyond any real repair. Worse, all losing identities adopted the Evil Being's identity as a winning identity.

This universe persists through involuntary replication by many sick identities who HATE, who constantly adopt the Evil Being's identity as a winning identity, and who have left parts of themselves in this universe.

VII. SUBDUING OF EVIL BEINGS UNIVERSE: This was a voluntary universe.

It was a universe of CONVINCERS that created a victim that was so violated, so much the effect of the Evil Beings, that it produced a sense of guilt, shame, or rejection in the Evil Being that convinced the Evil Being to stop doing what it was doing.

The basic technology was, "Look what you did to me," and you, the being, created the ultimate victim identity or situation. This universe is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

VIII. THE OPPOSING SPIRITUAL OBJECTS UNIVERSE: This was an involuntary universe. It was a self-protective universe in which beings created objects that they could hide behind or within, and so avoid attacks.

This universe is completed. It is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

IX. THE SPIRITUAL BEING IDENTITIES UNIVERSE: This was an involuntary universe.

It was set up by the being to protect itself from the damage done by the Evil Being Universe and the replication being dramatized by later sick identities.

The Spiritual Being lost many of its god-like abilities by losing vast quantities of force particles. It now began to create, psychically, multitudes of differing substitute identities that contained the balance of force particles. These substitute identities were projected away from the being's Home Universe with the intent to protect itself from the domination and subjugation that others projected by the use of their images.

This was the Paradigm Building Universe. The complete paradigms were the substitute spiritual being identities. These spiritual being identities appeared in a ghost-like holographic form.

In this universe, the Spiritual Being built all the identities deemed necessary to play all the competitors games.

These were generalized identities, neither male nor female, because they preceded maleness and femaleness. They were identities such as: A Conqueror, A Defender, A Seducer, A Winner, A Malicious Spirit, A Victim, etc.
These psychically-created identities were designed and created to prove how powerful the being was.

This set in motion competitiveness. Thus ended the Spiritual Being Identities Universe. These identities are being continually involuntarily created.

X. THE COMPETITORS UNIVERSE: This was a voluntary universe. Its purpose was to compete with substitute identities to prove who was the best and ranged through every type of game imaginable.

It pitted Supreme Beings against Supreme Beings; groups of Supreme Beings against groups of Supreme Beings; groups against individual Supreme Beings; individual Supreme Beings against groups; vast hordes of Supreme Beings against vast hordes. All with the intention of being the best.

The Competitors Universe was 'no holds barred,' 'all's fair in war,' vicious, conniving, ultimate betrayal, to the last being standing or present.

The basic psychic and telepathic battles and sabotages were seek and destroy each other's psychically-created teams and organizations with the sole purpose of finding out who was best. This left only one winner; all the rest were losers.

The Competitors Universe lasted a very long time. The destructive part of this universe was that it was a win-lose universe.

It persisted until all identities but one had been beaten. This ended the Competitors Universe. It is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

XI. THE RATIONALIZATION UNIVERSE: This was an involuntary universe.

So beaten, overwhelmed, and dispersed were the losers of the Competitors Universe that they were stuck in fixed losing identities, positions, viewpoints, and denials that, rather than admit the exactness of what had happened, permeate the pain, the cleverness, the strength, the power, the abilities, the awareness, and the knowledge, psychic and telepathic powers of their opponents, they sought to maintain a masking denial device and set up automatic justifying and rationalization to provide after-the-fact explanations.

Rather than face up to and own fully what had transpired and seek correction and skills enhancement, the rationalizers preferred to obfuscate the area by justification and rationalization that created a false image and thus a false reality of what happened. These beings have been stuck unknowingly in this universe because of their denials and have compulsively, involuntarily replicated obsessive competition and competitiveness that leads ultimately to being locked in mortal combat.

XII. SPIRITUAL BEINGS AS OBJECTS UNIVERSE: This was a voluntary universe.
As the Spiritual Being declined, it began to create force particles as objects. These were used to crush and trap other beings. It was actually a replication of the Evil Being Universe, but it was applied to specific objects.

This led to the formation and entrapment of Spiritual Beings into the Physical Universe. This was done by using the objects, capturing the Spiritual Beings with them, putting them into position, then subjugating the being into being entrapped by the conviction that it would cease to exist if it was not part of and within the Physical Universe.

This persisted until all beings sabotaged all beings. It is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

XIII. THE YOUR OWN AND OTHERS' VALUABLE CREATIONS UNIVERSE: This was a voluntary universe.

This was a period of time and space that preceded the formation of the physical universe and consisted of the building of cores. The Cores are a basic-basic format of the physical universe set of objects that precedes the beginning of the physical universe and the use of substitutions for self in order to pleasure and communicate to others.

The Core contains the basic-basic position and from it force particles emanate through the vision (or DNA) in a directed manner that brings into the physical universe the actuality of what was intended and envisioned.

Therefore, these were used to rehabilitate beings' ability to create.

This universe persisted until the Cores and Rehabilitated Beings became a threat to others and their creations, and then ceased to exist. It is being involuntarily replicated by the parts of ourselves that were left behind.

XIV. THE KILLING OF SPIRITUAL DREAMS AND OBJECTS UNIVERSE: This is an involuntarily created universe.

The being's most valuable objects destroyed, he couldn't create a meaningful game. This is like trying to play football without the football — very strange indeed.

This universe gave each being an unsolvable problem.

An unsolvable problem destroys the being's dreams, visions, and ability to create.

XV. THE DEAD SPIRIT UNIVERSE: This is a voluntarily created universe.

Without Dreams and Objectives, the being lost all motion and became inactive, or dead. There are billions of beings that are still lying dormant in this universe. To be brought back to life from this universe, the beings had to have objects to cause reach to and withdraw from in order to cause
motion and thus come back to life.

XVI. THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE: This is an involuntary universe.

This universe was the ultimate entrapment universe because it compacted beings into objects, and convinced them that physical universe objects were more important, more valuable, and more powerful than they themselves were.

The Physical Universe is within the being's Home Universe and contains the majority of force particles that are composed of, and entrapped in, many formats and disguises, each convinced that if the objects cease to persist, the being would cease to exist.

The Physical Universe includes galaxies, solar systems, planets, moons, asteroids, gases, etc. These are within a spatial cube that is surrounded by force that presses down on all objects; all objects push out against this force.

This persists by the physical universe objects decaying and dying, causing disestablishment and unmock of the being's identity. The being must involuntarily recreate by grabbing or stealing another object, because it's being threatened by a terrifying fear that it will cease to exist.

Contained within the Physical Universe are the remaining nine universes.

XVII. Physical Universe Games.

XVIII. Physical Universe Playing Field (locations and spaces).

XIX. Physical Universe Environmental Objects Relationships.

XX. Physical Universe Environmental Animated Objects Relationships.

XXI. Physical Universe Human Being Relationships.

XXII. Physical Universe Cultural Relationships (cities, states, nations, races, etc.).

XXIII. Physical Universe Team Relationships (groups, clubs, corporations, etc.).

XXIV. Physical Universe Personal Relationships.

XXV. Physical Universe Composite Selves.

THE NINE UNIVERSES WITHIN THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE

Each person has a composite of the nine universes of constant interrelationship which has been ongoing for such a vast period of time that huge areas of pain, unawareness, and unwanted feelings and conditions have developed. This has caused the being to lower its ability to Perceive, Intend, Envision, Plan, Implement, and obtain Results in these areas.

To make matters worse, these areas are poorly covered by conventional doctrines, with much of the data being in conflict, shrouded in superstition, fixed ideas, national dogma, etc.

What makes it so difficult for a being to handle these areas is that they are impacted on him in many
painful ways so that when he attempts to study these areas, it triggers the pain and causes the being to avoid them so completely that he is totally illiterate in them.

The case's involuntary replications persist because of this avoidance of pain and unwanted feelings. Deliberately making himself illiterate was his ultimate solution to the unwanted feelings and pain in these areas.

Getting a being to confront these areas is not that easy. Most have booby-trapped their observation abilities in these areas and have usually adopted an aggressive avoidance identity that will prevent studying or handling these nine areas.

It should be known that the case was built on creations by the being; creations that, at the time they were made, were thought to be vital for WINNING AND CONQUERING that which would prevent the win-win activities of the Physical Universe.

THE BASIC PURPOSE OF THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE IS TO CREATE OBJECTS AND IDENTITIES IN ORDER TO BRING BACK TO LIFE THE DEAD SPIRITS BY PROVIDING UNITS OR OBJECTS THAT CAN BE REACHED FOR OR WITHDRAWN FROM.

XVII: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE GAMES

Universe Seventeen is the urge for pleasure through coexistence and coordination of all universes within the Physical Universe in order to play a game.

Life could be said to be a game; the ultimate game would be one in which every universe wins. THUS YOU WOULD HAVE THE ULTIMATE ABILITY TO REACH AND WITHDRAW IN ANY AREA, WITH ANY LEVEL OF BEING AT ANY TIME YOU SO CHOOSE.

Games are composed of:

Playing Fields
Players
Opponents
Rules & Regulations
Reasons to have a game
Scores
Freedoms & Barriers
Winners & Losers
Reachings and Withdrawings

The bigger the game, the more Universes would be affected. The smaller the game, the fewer universes would be affected.

The games case is covered by identities and maintaining the integrity of, and adherence to, rules and goals. When one wears unknown identities, one is playing unknown games with unknown opponents. This, of course, leads to an even lower level of integrity, because even if one is winning in the unknown game, the being can't keep score, thus doesn't really know whether he is winning or losing.

Each being has played billions of games and can be quite illogical in the area of game playing.
Each universe covers an area of game playing.

At Universe Seventeen, the Game is the prime motivation of all Physical Universe existence. It is vital that one be fully cognizant of all aspects of game playing.

Being Game-illiterate is very destructive to happy and prosperous living.

XVIII: THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE PLAYING FIELD:

Universe Eighteen is the urge toward creation of playing fields in order to play games through coexistence and coordination of the Physical Universe with the other universes.

The Physical Universe is composed of Time, Space, Energy, and Objects; it is what the playing fields of life are made of.

Violation of integrity in the area of the Physical Universe leads to deserts and poisoned playing fields. If too many violations occur, the planet will become barren.

Beings low on integrity on Universe Eighteen suffer from absence of, or poor, Physical Universe spaces and objects; they cannot control physical objects, spaces, and movement of objects through Space and Time.

XIX: THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE ENVIRONMENTAL OBJECTS RELATIONSHIPS

Universe Nineteen is the urge for pleasure through the coexistence and coordination of all objects within the Physical Universe.

This includes everything in the Physical universe, from particles to planets.

High-quality material objects and environment is the end product of integrity in this universe.

XX: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE ENVIRONMENTAL ANIMATED OBJECTS RELATIONSHIPS.

Universe Twenty is the urge for environmental pleasures, wins, and mastery of the environment through coexistence and coordination of both the animal and vegetable kingdoms.

The quality of air, nutrition, and the environment are the end products of integrity in this domain.

Universe Twenty is a vast area. It covers plants, trees, animals, fish, grass and birds. These are the inhabitants of sea, land, and air.

The Universe Twenty case is contained in the violations that led to a lower quality of survival for many of these species.

XXI: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE HUMAN BEING RELATIONSHIPS

Universe Twenty-one is the urge toward pleasure, winning, and conquering through coexistence and coordination of all races and all nations.

Mankind is low on the chart of games playing at this time because it considers many races and
nations as opposition. Thus, it is working to dismantle, dominate, or destroy those it considers enemies.

It is imperative that we handle Universe Twenty-four, Universe Twenty-three, Universe Twenty-two, and Universe Twenty-one to bring Mankind up to a full level of integrity and worthiness. This would bring the worldwide awareness up to a level of survival that would allow it to include, and seek to enhance, all groups, races, and nations; to work together to improve the survival and quality of life for all.

XXII: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE CULTURAL RELATIONSHIPS

All nations, groups, teams, partnerships, even individuals, are part of a culture. That culture is formed by belief systems that have been handed down through many generations, bind a people together, and give them cultural behavior traits.

XXIII: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE TEAM RELATIONSHIPS

Universe Twenty-three is the urge toward pleasure and winning through creating, bringing into existence, and maintaining teams of individuals.

More than one object or person connected in a positive, aware manner could be termed 'a team.' A team usually is united by a common goal or intention that has been agreed upon individually. Each individual adopts identities that are aligned to the team's goals.

The more powerful the team, the more integrity to the goal the team is able to maintain.

Teams are built by utilizing the composite capabilities of the identities of its members. A high-survival team formulates its hierarchy based upon its members' adoption of closeness of purpose.

A school, a group, a company, an organization, a town, a city, a state, or a nation; when aligned positively, these all are teams.

The technology of increasing the power and prosperity of teams is quite different than handling identities, though if one were to handle each member's fixed identities, the team as a whole would improve greatly.

Power teams are formed by agreements on goals and purposes, and adherence to policies that promote successful actions. Teams get into trouble when Universe Twenty-two and Universe Twenty-four cases get activated and begin to destroy the team's integrity. Universe Twenty-two behavior that is in violation to the team integrity will pull in attacks and cause the team to lose its able people; the team begins to atrophy and fail. Vital to the team's continual growth, effectiveness, and competence is maintenance of team integrity.

The Being's team case usually is composed of group identities, and violations of production and contribution to the achievement of a past team's goals. When a Being's integrity is low, he cannot produce what he promised; he produces harmful products.

Therefore, teams whose members have low integrity levels CANNOT PRODUCE WHAT THEY PROMISE, which causes the public to stay away or members to leave the team; this affects income. The team is forced to cut back and the individual suffers. Many lose their positions and jobs. This is
extremely painful and produces unwanted feelings.

The best teams are those that set high standards of behavior, police each area thoroughly, and demand top-quality production.

Low-level teams become gangs when they hide everything; communication between divisions and personnel is low or nonexistent. People are hired and fired on whims; there is no protection for top producers. Leaders and executives keep themselves in the dark; lacking proper data and observation skills, they make calamitous decisions.

Universe Twenty-three is vital to the quality of life of Universes Twenty-two and Twenty-four.

Belonging to a high-integrity team that has high-quality, worthwhile goals is a wonderful sensation. When one belongs to this type of team, Universes Twenty-two and Twenty-four take on a higher quality and more worthwhile existence.

XXIV: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE PERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS

Universe Twenty-four is the urge to guarantee a continuation of the Physical Universe games by producing and bringing into existence, maintaining, and educating new bodies.

Universe Twenty-four covers four areas:

1. The sexual act
2. Procreation and maintaining the family unit that includes the rearing of children.
4. Partnerships.

For many, this is the most painful case of all. Contained in this case are all the losses, heartbreaks, betrayals, disappointments, deviant sex acts, sexual moral violations, and deaths of loved ones.

Many Beings have developed hundreds of failed identities in this area. Many people are completely at effect of this area, lacking any control or cause.

Universe Twenty-four is a very poorly confronted and understood area, full of fixed ideas and dogmas. You would get a thousand different ideas if you were to ask a thousand people, "What is correct behavior?"

Few areas need as much work as this one, but recovery of one's integrity and self-determinism over Universe Twenty-four is vital. Handling the identities that each member of a family has adopted can produce remarkable changes, enhancing and upgrading its quality of life.

XXV: PHYSICAL UNIVERSE COMPOSITE SELVES

A Composite Self is an identity, the 'self' that the Spiritual Being created in order to play the Physical Universe games and handle life's problems in the Physical Universe. The Identity Case covers all identities that the Being has adopted in order to win and conquer the Physical Universe.

An identity is the role the individual assumes as his part in playing a game. The lower the Being is on the awareness scale, the less chance there is of his creating knowingly the kind of identity he
really wants.

In most cases, these identities were, and continue to be, created unknowingly and unawarely. This, of course, leaves the Being wearing an unknown role and at effect to its own creation. This denies the Being power of choice over what sort of identity it should be wearing. Worse, the Being can't command the identity to do what it wants done, which leaves it disconnected from empowering its own creation. In other words, the identity becomes the Being.

- An identity has its own goals
- An identity has its own minds
- An identity has its own fixed pattern of behavior
- An identity has its own products
- An identity is a complete package of behavior
- An identity intends to win

But what if the identity one chose and created was that of a victim or a loser? This was the winning identity needed to escape from a dreadful relationship. This identity is now totally inappropriate, yet the Being continues to dramatize it. Big problems.

It is these fixed identity behavior patterns that collide with others and cause upsets, problems, harmful acts, restraints, call reluctance, success reluctance, and inability to be part of the mainstream. It is also the cause of inability to have money, power, happiness, abundance, prosperity, security, respect, luck, certainty, wealth, friends, and meaningful goals.

There are dozens of identities the Being has unknowingly adopted to handle life and life's situations. Getting the Being to take full responsibility and awareness of these identities enables him to regain power of choice and self-determinism over his life and livingness.

This means the Being will start winning and living the life he wants and do what he really wants to do.

Part of the Physical Universe Composite Self is the Physical Universe Mind. This is the urge toward pleasure through coexistence and coordination of all recordings and computations — past, present, and future — and computations of all Universes.

When the Physical Universe Mind is under the control of the Spiritual Being, it coordinates and helps the coexistence of all Universes.

The Physical Universe Mind helps the Being control his activities and identities and utilize his capabilities in playing games in the Physical Universe.

The Physical Universe Mind is very simple to operate, yet it contains an array of vast complexity and sense to cross-index and coordinate data, decisions, perception, and mental image pictures.

The Physical Universe Mind's purposes are to help the Being's control, responsibility, and knowledge, and to handle the problems of others and the Physical Universe.

Most Beings are at the effect of the Physical Universe Mind, and are illiterate as to the parts and control factors of the Mind.

Many Beings have tried desperately to control their Physical Universe Mind by using drugs and alcohol. The correct way is to view fully all data and reevaluate its workability in the present
THE BASIC NATURE AND PURPOSE OF EACH UNIVERSE

Each universe is a complete set of actions and reactions; each has complete phenomena. When one was in each universe, depending on whether one handled these actions and reactions fully and produced good outcomes, one was allowed to have all the abilities and potentials contained in that universe.

All universes contain Green Zone, Yellow Zone, and Red Zone spheres of influence. Each universe is a complete set of situations and 'handles.' Each universe contains separation from all other universes. The fact that you have dissipated and degraded down through twenty-two universes and ended up on this mudball planet shows that you have not handled the twenty-one higher universes.

Each universe has a protective mechanism. It is coated in stupidity-creating blackness, heavy tiredness-creating particles, and heavy masses. Should you accidentally or suddenly find yourself in one of these higher universes, you trigger automatic expellers that push you back to your present, lower universe.

The simple fact is, you committed too many harmful acts and were too destructive to allow yourself the psychic powers, knowledges, abilities, and Green Zoneness of your higher universes.

Each universe contains massive quantities of trapped life-force particles.

THE ASCENSION EXPERIENCE DEADLY PHENOMENON

An Ascension Experience throws you upward into one of your higher universes, which triggers automatic expellers and masking devices that can crash and put into chaos and shambles your existence in present time.

Without proper role education and processing, an Ascension Experience is a deadly phenomenon because you will have activated your most powerful psychic and telepathic abilities to work against yourself.

Alan

Post #11 20071229-0602

Behind almost every heavy upset and heavy ethics situation that I became embroiled with in Scio - was a prior Ascension Experience.

It wasn't until the AE's were fully inspected and what was triggered did I get any real relief from the charge.

It was as if I became a magnet for bad luck!

But whilst I was in the AE state magic happened!

Alan
Thread 3116: Cultic or human nature?

Post #48 20071230-1520
Emma you asked the perfect question - (for me) - I've spent 30 years de-cultifying myself and the people around me - but - that is a negative unmock process!

I've never asked myself or the people I'm connected to -

"What type of culture would I love to belong to - and love to contribute to?"

Thread 3138: No case on post demonstrates Scientology is a con

Post #28 20071231-0612
Up until around mid-'68 it was standard that nearly all full time staff were tech trained - this allowed for them to co-audit up the bridge - almost all Missions followed this procedure.

But in mid-'68 the policy on OT III was changed from needing to be a Class VI to do OT III to the solo quickie route - I had over a 1,000 fully paid future Class VI's - almost 70% switched to the solo route.

Then in late 1970-71 the FEBC Course came into being and let loose a bunch of Tech illiterates into exec positions which then knocked most Orgs Tech completely astray.

Alan

Post #39 20071231-1506
In 7 years I saw no staff member received a "free" bridge step except the odd purif when a public needed servicing.

I ended up with 20 odd folders and no Bridge auditing after 7 years on staff. And I was a techie.

Rotten bunch of SP's!

In my centers we all co-audited all the way up the bridge - that is how I was able to build 40 Missions - had 100's of top auditors.

Almost every staff member needed at least 200-300 hours life repair - the full expanded grades and Ex-Dn added at least another 200-300 hours!

I made over 600 Class VI's - before doing the SHSBC they had at least 500 hours experience.

The only big Mission that did not follow this format was Riverside - partly due to the close proximity to LA.
Post #45 20071231-1540
Scio is a spin off from many philosophies - repackaged under a new language - go read my Opening Pandora's Box write up!

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=33

Post #76 20080104-1800 "Case loss"
Besides; there's no such thing as 'Case' as described by Hubbard, and no elimination or even reduction of 'Case' through processing. Merely the dogma that more processing means less 'Case'; therefore, the more highly processed by definition has less 'Case'.

Sorry to disagree!

Of course there is 'Case' - after all - after Scio processing you make "Case gain' - which means - you have created more case!

If you define "Case" as the sum total of composite collections of your experiences and ways to handle them - you can actually erase some of those bad experiences and come up with more optimum ways to handle them or god-forbid let them go - thus you get "case loss."

:D

Alan

Thread 3153: Origin of Fishman "OT VIII"

Post #20 20080104-1752
The simplicity is - there is a bridge - the complexity is - each person has designed it personally for and by itself.

The key to being able to find your own bridge is to know where UP is.

You have left very specific trails for you to follow - those trails are your interest lines and goals lines that lead to the top of the scales - which incidentally is where UP is!

Happy travelling!

Alan

Thread 3158: Vanity Fair PR Flap BIG FLAP In Style with K.H.

Post #19 20080102-0532
This following people and watching them is quite common - it is usually done by PI's - I had them follow me for years - park on the street - wait outside my office - video taping who went in and out.

I even had the PI's arrested for harrassment.
A couple of years back a Dallas PI left his card at a neighbor's place - the neighbor called me gave me the PI's phone number - I called the PI - freaked him out.

Passed the data onto FBI and AG's office in Austin.

In Omaha we would go out to the PI's car and offer them coffee and donuts!

But it does make one alert - I can imagine someone not too stable getting very paranoid.

Alan

**Post #43 20080104-1545**

To my knowledge everyone who builds meters has been harrassed and threatened with law suits - I have - Hank Levin has.

**Thread 3159: A Zen Story**

**Post #13 20080103-1249**

It can all be summed up in two non holographic words - Limitless Presence!

**Post #16 20080103-1334**

If it is holographic it has form and a smidgen of mass and is contained within a spacial boundary.

I had the terrible urge to add words - such as infinite formless unsubstantiated substance - then no location in space and time - yet can include or not include at will all space, time, energy, things.

**Thread 3162: The Power of Now - Eckhart Tolle**

**Post #14 20080306-1607 The Two Nows**

The two Nows.

Long ago I realized there were two basic nows.

One was the highest now - that of the pure essence of Spirit.

The second was the present time now - in which if you are in the physical universe and operating a body was fairly important if operated optimally.

I first became aware of this second now, when I played sports.

The optimum second now was defined as:

Being here and now in the right place at the right time, doing what you love to do, living your dreams, with the people you loved to be with.

This is the definition of the Green Zone.

The first NOW was defined as:
Life is pure Spirita - it has no formed substance, no motion, no wavelength, no limitation, nor is it located in space or in time or in energy or in things.

Spirita has the infinite potential ability to create and to perceive.

This is the definition of the top of the Gold Zone.

The concept is to get as many key life areas into the Green Zone - then to move upwards to the Gold Zone.

Alan

**Thread 3224: Some thoughts on OSA**

**Post #143 20080112-0701 LRH auditing**

There is a problem with the LRH auditing/TR's demo tapes in that they were taken from closed circuit TV demos.

Around the later part of 1962 and during 1963 LRH did many TV demos - what is missing on the audio tapes is the ease and relaxed position of his body - also missing on the audio tapes is the fact that his sessions were as close as it is possible to get to into a comfortable chat with someone. It looked like two people in conversation - none of the artificial parade ground militaristic body positioning - nor the stiff robotic giving of commands - just gentle delivery.

As for double acknowledgements - they were used when it was obvious the pc did not fully get the first acknowledgement.

You could almost say LRH's body language was sloppy. But he was at ease and consequently so was the pc.

Alan

**Post #147 20080112-1218**

Alan - what were his TRs like? (sorry Alan - just caught up with your post on this)

Excellent, very comfortable - very natural - he had at that time a wonderful estimation of effort - yes, he flubbed the commands a lot - but that is because of a lack of familiarity - (just because he wrote the processes - it does not mean he knows them flublessly.)

**Post #149 20080112-1228 Acknowledgments**

An acknowledgement means: I heard you - you have been understood - end of that cycle.

It is not a robotic Good or Fine or Thank you, etc. It is - I heard you - you have been understood - end of that cycle.

Sometimes pc can't receive acknowledgements - so it might take a non-robotic acknowledgement to complete the cycle.

Trance inculcated auditors create trance inculcated pcs.
Thread 3239: My final review of L. Ron Hubbard

Post #21 20080109-1722
Would that not then put him in the transcendent postition?

Yes!

Then he could span the negative spectrum of all flows of all SP Games and identities - and span the positive spectrum of all flows of all honorable worthy Games and identities......

Post #41 20080110-0719
I'm sitting here chuckling to myself - observing the strange loop in time.

I started in the Melbourne Org in 1961 - it was at that time the most successful Org in the world.

But it was silently anti-LRH - the reason for that was that he had seduced the wife of the Continental ED. This caused a tremendous upset at the time - so much so that LRH was rarely mentioned.

Now another Melb Org person Emma aka Michelle has closed the loop.

I guess knowing this deed of LRH caused me to never to give him the altitude others gave him. Especially as I had to clean up so many of the upsets caused by this betrayal.

Alan

Post #103 20080111-1936
Put another way - don't waste your time complaining about the darkness. Just light a candle.

Better still - confront the darkness - let out your hate, your rage and fury - let out your undelivered communications - scream to the high heavens - blast out some space for yourself.

LET YOURSELF GO!

You can always apologize later - if someone took it the wrong way!

Most of the time it is not personal - just PT triggers - let it out -

LET IT GO!

Alan

Thread 3243: Me, Patty, OSA, Gavino & those logs

Post #3 20080109-1708
What tangled webs we weave when we set out to deceive!
Having been constantly featured in many of the above IRC logs - I'm sure it caused much laughter.....

It's all part of the process of getting out - don't be too hard on yourself

Part of being a Scientologist - is being in treason on all flows! None have escaped it!

Alan

**Post #8 20080109-1739**

I must admit back in those days I was pretty sure Emma would be "a reverter" - one who is addicted to the Cult and feels they have too much to lose to stay away.

But, I also know once one has observed the truth of LRH and Scio - there is no going back for long.

Building a new life and finding new comm lines is one of the hardest things there is to do.....but it is so freeing.

**Thread 3268: Re-Incarnation**

**Post #4 20080111-1945**

Once I've reconciled the apparent paradox of "we are all one but we are all separate" you can come worship me at a shrine I'll mock-up for the occasion! :D

A little creative processing will handle this!

Get the idea of being your whole individual self?

Get the idea of fully co-existing with others and in that same co-existence be your own whole individual self?

**Thread 3271: OT3, Miracles and Magic**

**Post #4 20080111-1945**

Co create is great but too many spiritual team mates and the danger of going other determined is real.

What part of Free do you not understand?

What part of Omni-Sovereign do you not understand?

BTW Spiritual Teammates not only help you but often help others as well.

Alan

**Post #8 20080111-2025**

What set me free was I ran:

1. What has a spiritual entity or teammate done to you?
2. What have you done to a spiritual entity or teammate?

3. As a spiritual entity or teammate what have you done to others?

4. As a spiritual entity or teammate what have you done to yourself?

Repeat 1 to 4 over and over to a win.

5. What psychic weaponry has a spiritual entity or teammate projected on you?

6. What psychic weaponry have you projected on a spiritual entity or teammate?

7. As a spiritual entity or teammate what psychic weaponry have you projected on others?

8. As a spiritual entity or teammate what psychic weaponry have you projected on yourself?

Repeat 5 to 8 over and over to a win.

9. What has a spiritual entity or teammate restrained about you?

10. What have you restrained about a spiritual entity or teammate?

11. As a spiritual entity or teammate what have you restrained about others?

12. As a spiritual entity or teammate what have you restrained about yourself?

Repeat 9 to 12 over and over to a win.

BTW I did this at Flag in 1968 - LRH was the C/S - gave me a VWD.

Alan

Post #20 20080112-0530

It is the 40th anniversary today since I opened the OT III material and began to have the Spiritual Teammate realizations.

Much has been realized since that time.

Post #25 20080112-1245

BTW LRH was very aware of my position and how I ran OT III, as I had several private conversations with him in his cabin and we discussed the fact that I had my Spiritual Teammates co-audit each other on the materials.

After all I had 1,000's of Spiritual Teammates who were just as well trained and processed as I was - as we had all done our training and processing together - and at that time I was one of the highest trained auditors in the world.

Long before Scio I was well aware of Spiritual entities.

Alan
Post #31 20080112-1833

Yet on III the LRH states the EP to be "no bts left" - did you talk about this with him? as your "position" on this seems to be quite opposite.

I'm sure if you tried - you could put together a gradient scale of ever expanding spiritual beingnesses, that also have ever expanding levels of awareness, levels of intelligence, levels of skills, levels of abilities, levels of cleverness, etc., that ends up spanning the spectrum from a dead dormant dot to a Supreme Being.

Just imagine you are a dead dormant dot - clustered with a bunch of other dead dormant dots - the dead dormant dot awareness and reality would be solidly fixed on their dead dormant dotdom.....not much room for expanding outside the dead dormant dotdom unioverse!

Maybe you have spanned those spectrums many times before - at the moment you are somewhere on that scale! - Nah! couldn't be!

Alan

Post #55 20080114-1340

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number of zeros U.S. &amp; scientific community</th>
<th>Other countries</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Number of zeros U.S. &amp; scientific community 3 = a thousand</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of zeros U.S. &amp; scientific community 6 = million</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of zeros U.S. &amp; scientific community 9 = billion</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of zeros U.S. &amp; scientific community 12 = trillion</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of zeros U.S. &amp; scientific community 15 = quadrillion</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

4,000,000,000,000,000,000 = 4 Quadrillion.

At a 100 years per lifetime that equals = 40,000,000,000,000 Which is 40 Trillion lifetimes - which is a lot of repetitive living.

Considering that even 4 Quadrillion years ago the civilization had declined to doing the following to each other:

Loud snap
Waves of Light
Chariot comes out, turns right and left
Cherub comes out
Blows horn, comes close
Shattering series of snaps
Cherub fades back (retreats)
Blackness dumped on thetan

You can observe by these numbers that there is a chance that something is not quite right.

There are Virtual Reality Implants - that are very similar to actual events - false dates, false facts abound in them.

(One of the most common VR implants - is designed to convince the being they have blown up a planet or two - this convinces the being to be afraid to reach or have power - and to be utterly terrified of anyone with power.)
As LRH was heavily into alcohol, drugs and medication at that time in Las Palmas, (1967) - I was there at that time - though I saw he was sick - I audited the person who acted as his nurse - also a very good friend of mine often went to his house and saw the empty bottles of rum and his pharmaceuticals - so I had a fair bit of knowledge as to his alcohol consumption and drug taking.

It also should be noted it was not until Oct 1968 that drugs taking was considered harmful. There was very little policy or tech about it.

Nor had the derogative "druggie" label been coined or used.

To this day alcohol consumption has never been outlawed.

Alan

**Thread 3619: LRH was a genius and some of the tech is great**

**Post #171 20080207-0606 Clay table processing**

Clay table processing:

In July of 1964 I clay table processed my future - in the clay table process I laid out my next 5 years - what cities I was going to open offices in - even clay tabled the type of car I would have and how, when and where I would build my future.

Within 5 years I had opened and built 10 centers in the cities I chose - plus I had also created several other successful businesses - I had a multi-million dollar a year income.

I think for me clay table processing worked.

Alan

PS: Clay table processing was introduced into Scientology by Charles Berner an English teacher.

**Thread 3964: We Are Always Right**

**Post #1 20080213-0327 We are always right**

WE ARE ALWAYS RIGHT

LRH was and is always right, Mary-Sue Hubbard was always right, the Commodore Messengers were always right, the Sea Organizations Leaders and Executives were always right, the Guardians Office (OSA) Leaders and Executives were always right, the lower Scientology Organizations Leaders and Executives were always right, the Missions Leaders and Executives were always right, the staffs of these Organizations were always right.

So who was and is by default always wrong?

You the individual – should you at anytime oppose or disagree with any of their organized rightness.

The Organization's Group Mind is solidly in agreement that they are always right.
We are nearly all predisposed for righteous conditioning from the day we are born, the doctors, the nurses, your mother, your father, your teachers, your bosses, your clergy, your elected officials, etc., ALL act and pretend they are always more right than you.

Why there is even a chance that if you get into a position of power or authority over another – you too will exercise your righteousness over them.

What happens when you see an obvious dishonorable act or behavior – you seek to do something about it – only to find the group turning on you in its defense of its rightness.

In many instances it is you that is made to believe you are wrong. It can be so severe that you are expelled from the group. Especially if you also seek by secretly or covertly voicing and spreading critical thoughts to others - this tends to build a secret undermining counter-group that opposes their absolute rightness.

The majority of times the action is to isolate you – then to convince you that you are bad, evil, an enemy of mankind.

Almost immediately the group accuses you of two things:

1. You are a “rip off artist” (a thief, a cheat, a liar, a seducer, a child molester, a sexual deviant, etc.)

2. You are non-standard – “a squirrel” (you think original thoughts, you act individually, and you do not robotically or blindly follow the Organizations Group Mind Control policies, procedures and edicts.

There are different degrees of actions done to convince you that you are wrong. Threats, sent to Ethics, Boards of Investigations, Committees of Evidence, Rehabilitation Camps, etc.

So convincing are they – that one day, your universe collapses in on itself – and now you too begin to convince yourself you are wrong.

Once you buy that you are wrong – you begin to give yourself wrong items, wrong goals, wrong locations, connect to the wrong people, play wrong games.

This state slowly creates an incredible amount of excruciating fear, anger and pain – you will do anything to get away from it.

The “bOrg” has now assimilated you!

The sequence goes like this:

In Scientology, they came first for the “rip off artists.” And I didn’t speak up because I wasn’t a “rip off artist; “

And then they came for the non-standardists or “squirrels,” And I didn’t speak up because I wasn’t a non-standardist or “squirrel;”

And then they came for the friends and families of the non-standardists or “squirrels,” And I didn’t speak up because I had vowed and signed disconnection letters to prove I wasn’t
connected to non-standardists or “squirrels,”

And then . . . they came for me . . . And by that time there was no one left to speak up."

This behavior has been noted before:

"First they came…” is a poem attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller (1892–1984) about the inactivity of German intellectuals following the Nazi rise to power and the purging of their chosen targets, group after group.

An early supporter of Hitler, by 1934 Niemöller had come to oppose the Nazis, and it was largely his high connections to influential and wealthy businessmen that saved him until 1937, after which he was imprisoned, eventually at Sachsenhausen and Dachau concentration camps.

He survived to be a leading voice of penance and reconciliation for the German people after World War II.

His poem is well-known, frequently quoted, and is a popular model for describing the dangers of political apathy, as it often begins with specific and targeted fear and hatred which soon escalates out of control.

In Germany, they came first for the Communists, And I didn’t speak up because I wasn’t a Communist;

And then they came for the trade unionists, And I didn’t speak up because I wasn’t a trade unionist;

And then they came for the Jews, And I didn’t speak up because I wasn’t a Jew;

And then . . . they came for me . . . And by that time there was no one left to speak up."

Alan

Post #8 20080214-0053 How to tell the truth

Love your work Alan. I believe you are a great thinker and communicator.

The problem for me lies in that some of what I know as absolute or even relative truth is not palatable or compatible with most of society.

Does that have to be a problem, or indeed is it perfectly acceptable to present your social face for the effect you desire?

What's your opinion on absolute honesty all the time? I would like to see it happen, but unfortunately I think I live in an embedded and engrained culture of outright liars and lunatics.

I know it's difficult to always tell the truth - the penalties can be harsh for doing so.

The best way is to ask the right question and to listen - you may have to listen to a lot of garbage......but slowly you can make the truth be known.
It is how you present the truth - so many use it as a weapon.......it takes great skill to introduce truths to someone who thinks they already have the truth. And sometimes what you also believe is truth is not.....

I guess the sequence is:

Let the other person be allowed to communicate what it is you triggered.

So if you don't want to be stuck listening to insignificant, trivial, inconsequential chatter - you'd better choose more interesting people to talk to, trigger and ask better questions.

If you ask a question - don't forget to stay around for the answers!

Of course you can only take the lies and BS for so long - then one day you start to protest!

Alan

**Thread 4475: What overt has LRH, DM, OSA, Scientology or a Scientology staff member done to you?**

**Post #1 20080221-1835 What Overt Has LRH etc. Done to You**

LRH and all his subsequent creations are based on an ALL CAUSE – NO EFFECT (unwilling to experience) viewpoint and operating basis.

All of his slaves, minions and clones are created from this matrix.

This is a one way flow –a flow will always seeks balance – a flow going in one direction too long will reverse.

Stemming from this abusive operating basis, millions of wrong items have been incorrectly evaluated and enforced upon staff and public. And the correct items have been invalidated.

Millions of wrong why’s have been incorrectly evaluated and enforced upon staff and public. And the correct why’s have been invalidated.

Millions of false overt acts have been incorrectly evaluated and enforced upon staff and public. And you, the staff and public have been invalidated.

Millions of false withholds have been incorrectly evaluated and enforced upon staff and public. And you, the staff and public have been invalidated.

Millions of false processing and training actions have been incorrectly evaluated and enforced upon staff and public. And you, the staff and public have been invalidated.

Millions of incorrect set-ups have been incorrectly evaluated and enforced upon staff and public. And you, the staff and public have been invalidated.
I could go on – but you get the idea

Alan

Post #4 20080221-1914

[Dart Smohen:]

In the 1950's Hubbard, being the serial womaniser he was, tried it on with my mother at our house one day. She resisted and he became angry.

Unfortunately for Hubbard my grandfather was in the house. He walked in, picked Hubbard up by the shirt front, marched him to the front door, smacked him in the eye and threw him down the path.

Like most bullies, Hubbard was a craven coward. He ran crying to his car and drove off.

The next day he went into the org in Fitzroy Street with a black eye. When asked how he got it he told the staff that he had baan so exterior that he had walked into a door! They were soooooooo impressed!

Whilst my mother's partner (later my stepfather) was devoted to Hubbard, had he got wind of Hubbard's antics, he would have hospitalised him.

Hubbard was terrified that the story might come out and in propitiation gave my stepfather a two seater car as a gift.

My mother never said anything about it to anyone other than me ans asked me to keep silent about it.

Hubbard knew I knew. It was always a good card to have up my sleeve and there were a few times when Hubbard stepped in to mitigate some ethics action against me.

Thread 4513: Ho`oponopono

Post #1 20080223-0325 Ho`oponopono

Ho`oponopono

The Ho`oponopono process is:

There is no out there.

"When you look, do it with love."

When you run into an area of hate or resistance - hold it still, keep yourself focused on it and repeat:

'I'm sorry' 'forgive me' and 'I love you' over and over again,
The World's Most Unusual Therapist
by Dr. Joe Vitale
www.mrfire.com

Two years ago, I heard about a therapist in Hawaii who cured a complete ward of criminally insane patients—without ever seeing any of them. The psychologist would study an inmate's chart and then look within himself to see how he created that person's illness. As he improved himself, the patient improved.

When I first heard this story, I thought it was an urban legend. How could anyone heal anyone else by healing himself? How could even the best self-improvement master cure the criminally insane?

It didn't make any sense. It wasn't logical, so I dismissed the story.

However, I heard it again a year later. I heard that the therapist had used a Hawaiian healing process called ho 'oponopono. I had never heard of it, yet I couldn't let it leave my mind. If the story was at all true, I had to know more.

I had always understood "total responsibility" to mean that I am responsible for what I think and do. Beyond that, it's out of my hands. I think that most people think of total responsibility that way. We're responsible for what we do, not what anyone else does. The Hawaiian therapist who healed those mentally ill people would teach me an advanced new perspective about total responsibility.

His name is Dr. Ihaleakala Hew Len. We probably spent an hour talking on our first phone call. I asked him to tell me the complete story of his work as a therapist. He explained that he worked at Hawaii State Hospital for four years. That ward where they kept the criminally insane was dangerous. Psychologists quit on a monthly basis. The staff called in sick a lot or simply quit. People would walk through that ward with their backs against the wall, afraid of being attacked by patients. It was not a pleasant place to live, work, or visit.

Dr. Len told me that he never saw patients. He agreed to have an office and to review their files. While he looked at those files, he would work on himself. As he worked on himself, patients began to heal.

"After a few months, patients that had to be shackled were being allowed to walk freely," he told me. "Others who had to be heavily medicated were getting off their medications. And those who had no chance of ever being released were being freed."

I was in awe.

"Not only that," he went on, "but the staff began to enjoy coming to work. Absenteeism and turnover disappeared. We ended up with more staff than we needed because patients were being released, and all the staff was showing up to work. Today, that ward is closed."

This is where I had to ask the million dollar question: "What were you doing within
"I was simply healing the part of me that created them," he said.

I didn't understand.

**Dr. Len explained that total responsibility for your life means that everything in your life - simply because it is in your life--is your responsibility. In a literal sense the entire world is your creation.**

Whew. This is tough to swallow. Being responsible for what I say or do is one thing. Being responsible for what everyone in my life says or does is quite another. Yet, the truth is this: if you take complete responsibility for your life, then everything you see, hear, taste, touch, or in any way experience is your responsibility because it is in your life.

This means that terrorist activity, the president, the economy--anything you experience and don't like--is up for you to heal. They don't exist, in a manner of speaking, except as projections from inside you. The problem isn't with them, it's with you, and to change them, you have to change you.

I know this is tough to grasp, let alone accept or actually live. Blame is far easier than total responsibility, but as I spoke with Dr. Len, I began to realize that healing for him and in ho 'oponopono means loving yourself. If you want to improve your life, you have to heal your life. If you want to cure anyone--even a mentally ill criminal--you do it by healing you.

**I asked Dr. Len how he went about healing himself. What was he doing, exactly, when he looked at those patients' files?**

"I just kept saying, 'I'm sorry' and 'I love you' over and over again," he explained.

That's it?

That's it.

Turns out that loving yourself is the greatest way to improve yourself, and as you improve yourself, your improve your world. Let me give you a quick example of how this works: one day, someone sent me an email that upset me. In the past I would have handled it by working on my emotional hot buttons or by trying to reason with the person who sent the nasty message. This time, I decided to try Dr. Len's method. I kept silently saying, "I'm sorry" and "I love you," I didn't say it to anyone in particular. I was simply evoking the spirit of love to heal within me what was creating the outer circumstance.

Within an hour I got an e-mail from the same person. He apologized for his previous message. Keep in mind that I didn't take any outward action to get that apology. I didn't even write him back. Yet, by saying "I love you," I somehow healed within me what was creating the outer circumstance.

I later attended a ho 'oponopono workshop run by Dr. Len. He's now 70 years old, considered a grandfatherly shaman, and is somewhat reclusive. He praised my book, The Attractor Factor. He told me that as I improve myself, my book's vibration will raise, and everyone will feel it when they read it. In short, as I improve, my readers will improve.
"What about the books that are already sold and out there?" I asked.

"They aren't out there," he explained, once again blowing my mind with his mystic wisdom. "They are still in you."

In short, there is no out there.

It would take a whole book to explain this advanced technique with the depth it deserves. Suffice it to say that whenever you want to improve anything in your life, there's only one place to look: inside you.

"When you look, do it with love."

This article is from the forthcoming book "Zero Limits" by Dr. Joe Vitale and Dr. Len.

**Thread 4543: Are the FZers and the Independents learning from Anonymous?**

**Post #1 20080224-1845 Are the FZers and the Independents Learning from Anonymous?**

Are the FZers and the Independents learning from Anonymous?

I hope that the messages from Anonymous are being passed along to the FZers and the Independents.

As they too evolve – we too should evolve.

Both the FZers and the Independents need to police themselves and inspect if we are guilty of the same or similar abuses as the CoFS.

Terrill as you seem to be one of the leading spokespeople for the Freezone are you passing on the videos to other FZ leaders?

I am passing on those vids to other Independents……already several positive changes are being made.

Alan

**Post #35 20080226-1550**

OK Alan, that later date has arrived.

Terril just managed to get himself banned on enturbation.org - not for being the bumbling twit that he can sometimes be - but for having connection with Rons Orgs.

How long before Anon decides they want to shut down the Freemans over in your back yard? And the operation in Switzerland - and Russia?
How long before these self appointed vigilantes want to shut down the rest of the freezone?

How long before they turn up at your Ranch - their ability to differentiate ain't as good as they kid themselves it is.

'Learn from Anon' - I think I want to puke.

Perhaps you hit a wrong item lately - you certainly didn't get mine.

Nick

Right item for some - is often a wrong item for others Nick!

Personally Terrill is a fool - he does more damage than good.

He should have been banned from ESMB for continuous proselytising - he attempted to do the same on the Anons boards.

Anons are not about getting audited or trained - they are about individual free speech - the problem with free speech is - a person can say what they want

Free speech leads to transparency - you'd better not have too many skeletons in your closet.

Transparency basically means there is nothing that cannot be known - especially about a group or Organization.

I don't know if you have been on any of their chat channels - but the slightest hint of selling or manipulation and you will get attacked......if continued - you get kicked - if continued some more - you get banned.

If you want something known - put the data and its sources there and they will inspect it or not........

If they see it is of benefit - they will add to it - if they see it is as something else - they will attack it.

In the Anons - what you are observing is the beginnings of a multiple viewpoint social justice system - it is the beginnings of a major world-wide paradigm shift.

Are the Anons correct all the time - no! But they do have a strong balance and check system. They too are in evolution.

In many ways anyone with a computer is part of Anon.

It can be a two-edge sword.........

But like it or not - they are here.......draw attention and they will inspect!

Lacking vested interests - they will originate their own ideas about what they inspected.....they may inspect deeper.....they may uncover abuses......they then may make what they inspected a target also!........

Instead of being right about it and attempting to make them wrong......it might be a very good idea to
listen to them.......look and inspect in yourself and look and inspect at what you are doing.

We badly need to get back our ability to observe and think critically.....

This was how Scio actually came into being........there were 100's of people working together to develop the technology......it was a multiple viewpoint of an evolution of growth in a specific field.....it all stopped and turned nasty when it became a single source subject.

Evolutions are processes - they are not mistake proof - in fact as they are carried forward they contain millions of wrong actions that slowly by the process of elimination lead to a workable action - which then hopefully gets improved upon. Edison and his discovery of a working light bulb is a great example of this.......he had close to 15,000 failures before he made it work.

We are in evolution!

Alan

**Post #38 20080226-1654**

> What about me and thee? [regarding proselytising]

   Paul

In you case your price is right and outside of having to make love to a robot - the personal gain cost is not too exorbitant!

Also you are attempting to develop a new system - so basically you are recruiting test cases.

As for me I try not to promote Knowledgism - but I am engaged in some evolutionary discoveries.

I don't even put my url in my sig.

To be honest I get embarrassed if someone contacts me - often I don't answer the PM for several days.

If asked questions I'll answer them.....I actually withhold a lot of stuff because it is not the correct thing to do on ESMB.....

There are around 20 or 30 of my clients who read ESMB, most are registered and they too have honored not promoting on the board.

Alan

**Post #44 20080226-1930**

[snip]

Thanks for the taking the time to explain the difference of the chat channels and Enturbation.

Naive I maybe......but the early Anons who were up to a few weeks ago just a few hundred people - just got joined by a few thousand.
That creates change!

As I said before: anyone with a computer - is a part of the newer evolving Anon.

Anyone who knows how to Google a name, place, or subject can be an investigator.

There is a lot of history behind revolts and revolutions.......in the old days it took centuries to come about......now it takes a few weeks.

Alan

Post #64 20080227-0237

Back to the question of learning anything from the Anons.

I also saw the use and power of Viral Marketing in action, the use and power of Youtube as an education and marketing tool.

Post #76 20080227-2035

Did I derail your thread too far off course, Alan?

Not in the least bit!

You added greatly to it!

I and most of my friends left Scio in 1977, when the lulz went out of it!

I and they came back in briefly at the end of 1981 to help reform it and put the lulz back in it.....alas it was not to be.....I was declared an SP for this........over the next couple of years another 35,000 of my friends departed, knowing full well it was the end of the lulz.

New demons were in power.....end of game!

The anti lulz brigade was in to play the game!

Post #77 20080227-2048 $400,000 a year playing Blackjack

These days I play Bridge or Poker with my kids - computers still aren't very good at these games - and I ought to know - I wrote an extremely capable Poker playing program (by the standards of other programs - can hold its own against the reigning world champ program for a non heads up game - I lost interest in it when I realised I could actually get my program to beat the other program if I worked hard enough - but it still wouldn't be able to beat me).

Nick

There-in lies a major difference in you and I - had I had your skills of playing poker - I would have taken it out of my head and put it into life and earned 2 or 3 million dollars a year.
I did that with blackjack - when the GO all but stopped my income in 1974 - I practiced at home playing the basics of blackjack - then I went out into life and mastered blackjack and made $400,000 to $500,000 a year, in my spare time.

Alan

**Post #83 20080228-0255 Gambling and investing**

Gambling is when you do not know the game or the odds of winning and losing.

Investing is when you know the game and the odds of winning and losing.

There is another step - that of money management. A gambler does not manage their money well if at all.

An investor factors in that they will lose slightly more often than they will win, they plan ahead in order to play and to stay the course - thus they have immense discipline in their size of bets, their allotment of time and their outside the game responsibilities.

I found that the biggest losses I incurred were when I had something more important in life that I should do.

Also I have a problem with gambling in general - to beat a pro - well that is OK - but you had better be damn good and be willing to lose (not to mention armed in some locations).

It is here that most people fall apart - "fear of losing" triggers compulsive negative imagery.

Fear is possibly the greatest stop in all sorts of game playing - I had a terrible "fear of making a fool of myself" that was ruining my whole life and really turned on heavily when I played football or any sports for that matter.

My "fears" were keeping me constantly being in the wrong place at the wrong time - deadly in professional sports.

When I blew that my whole life changed.

It was handling "fear" that gave me the theory of the Zones.

To beat 'fish' on an online gaming site - you're taking money from addicts - it isn't in the spirit of the book you posted about getting rich. I've seen what ruination it can bring when people get hooked.

Blackjack is different to poker - you're trying to beat the house - not other players

That's maybe why I am such a bad poker player!

[snip personal stuff]

Perhaps it is your "fears"?
Plus an event that collapsed your universe.

Just guessing.

Alan

**Thread 4554: An Incredible!!**

**Post #5 20080225-1443**

Dart was getting off his own withhold of an incident that occurred with MSH.

Often when an "incredible" occurs it acts as an enforced withhold......it obviously had quite an effect on him at the age of 21.

I find that it is hard to write about a lot of the early days because of the ridges and "don't want to know's" that come back at me.

Often an "incredible" acts as a shock.....it ties up a tremendous amounts of attention.

As most people who tell their stories and they unfold on ESMB.....they are "incredible" events that were going on and hardly anyone noticed them as they were occurring - why is that?

Is it because we as a group had and have so gone out of communication and reality with the world around us......that Scio is built on a massive quantity of false perceptions?

Or was it so many went on hoping......that the PT scene of the day was not-ised?

Alan

**Thread 4559: Study Tech - NOT developed by "ron"**

**Post #4 20080225-1833**

Ava and Chuck Berner introduced the study tech and indicators to LRH.....they were English teachers and without much doubt they would have read the earlier material.

Alan

**Thread 4570: Does anyone else feel like this? Or can help?**

**Post #3 20080225-2301**

It's called "withdrawal symptoms" - same as any addict gets - very similar to what a "heroin" addict experiences.

Best handle is to go just before Scio and find what your goals were.

The next is find a L4BR and correct any wrong items or any out lists.....

Or, go for a long walk, a movie, it is best to get some motion going!
There is more but that should give you some relief.

You may want to study the material on Ascension Experiences.......in Independent Forum.

Alan

**Thread 4616: Dual Hoo’ Pono Pono**

**Post #1 20080227-1932 Dual Hoo’ Pono Pono**

http://forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?t=4513

**DUAL HOO’ PONO PONO**

Last night (10.20 p.m., CST., 26 Feb., 2008) I and my co-process partner did a dual HOO’ PONO PONO session. She was in England, this was a phone session.

It was almost 2 hour long.

A dual Hoo’ pono pono session requires that both participants, each individually look within themselves to observe and permeate that part of you that is contributing to creating the condition of someone or something and then healing that creation.

There are 9 steps to doing dual Hoo’ pono pono:

1. **Noticing the non-optimum or omitted condition or situation you are connected to.**
2. **Name the non-optimum or omitted condition or situation you are connected to**
3. **Ask: “Is there anything you are doing that is contributing to or agreeing to that (Named non-optimum or omitted condition or situation)**
4. **Usually what comes to view is an area of resistance – a massy, low mood level condition or situation.**
5. **Have partner tell you about it to open it up. Ask: “Tell me about it?”**
6. **Have partner permeate it with love! Ask: “Permeate the (Resist point) with love?”**

Step 6 the permeation step will go all over the place, just repeat the “permeate and love” commands and it will unravel. It may go into many different forms, many different combinations of mutual co-creations of the non-optimum conditions or situations. It will nearly always go whole track. Though you want what the being is doing in present time that is contributing to the PT condition.

Almost through all of the session, you and your partner will run it from present time.

A lot of hate will come to view as you permeate with love, just keep permeating.

7. **Partner does steps 2 to 6 on you to a win.**
8. Ask partner: Is there anything else you are doing that is contributing to or agreeing to that (Named non- optimum or omitted condition or situation)

9. Repeat above steps over and over to a completion and a big win.

What we were dealing with was a dying mother riddled with cancer and other body breaking down conditions.

There was a lot of conflict as to what was best for the mother – these appear to resolve. But it turned into not just her mother but the healing of the whole family and many other seemingly unrelated areas.

Vitale: This is where I had to ask the million dollar question: "What were you doing within yourself that caused those people to change?"

Dr Len: "I was simply healing the part of me that created them," he said.

Vitale: I didn't understand.

Dr. Len explained that; total responsibility for your life means that everything in your life - simply because it is in your life--is your responsibility. In a literal sense the entire world is your creation.

There are 4 Major Phenomena that occur when a restoration, healing or repair takes place.

You and in the case of your dual partner experience a massive increase in these 4 areas simultaneously – they are: A huge upsurge of love, recognition of a truth or series of truth, an increase in knowledge and a much expanded increase in responsibility.

Alan

Post #19 20080228-1603

Hoo' Pono Pono can turn on incredible rage, fury and hate - the love acts to unsuppress that which is blocking the love from arriving in the area you are observing.

Alan

Thread 4632: Why do many PCs not keep all their wins?

Post #23 20080229-0521

How could Inc 1 be start of track.....Instantaneous postulation of an Implant Center and physical universe plus planets - I think not!

Unless there was no time track until that moment?
One of the wonderful aspects of Ho'Oponopono or Hoo' Pono Pono is that it only requires two key aspects - that of Love and Caring.

You do not have to believe in anything else.

As a matter of fact you strip away false beliefs.

A few years ago Mick Wenlock loved and cared enough for his fellow ex-sea-org friends and their friends to start a moderated e-mail group.

The ex-SO people began to connect - they began to tell their stories - they told other ex-SO people about it - it is a wonderful loving caring list.

Exactly 420 days ago Emma also began a similar list - also containing love and care.

And most of us know what has happened since ESMB began.

As the release of pent up charge and healing began to occur a strange thing also began to occur in Scio - it began to lose its power to intimidate, to shut people up.

More and more people began to speak up and tell their stories across the world - media entities began to to listen and report these stories.

When you tell your story, you have to get out of what you have been sitting in for years in order to view it - that is incredibly therapeutic.

As more and more people broke their silence and publicly wrote their stories.....aided and abetted by the strange antics of Tom Cruise - more and more people began to take notice - suddenly from out of left field came a few thousand other voices who began to investigate Scio - the Anons.

A movement began to come into being with XSO first and then ESMB to reconnect with each other - to reconnect families - to reconnect to old friends.

There were many others earlier who fought lone battles against the tyranny of Scio and OSA - those voices are now also being heard around the world.

XSO is a beautifully run group - extremely sane, very loving and very caring of each other.

ESMB is gaining that same aura.

Alan

PS: I hope Mick and Emma will add their history to this of what led them to take their positions and what they went through to bring their loving and caring creations into existence.
Post #14 20080229-1943

So, Alan, when LRH brought us "HUNA" and had us read and study it, you hadn't yet found Dn/Scn? "Huna" was required reading early on, and gave a description of the Grades. Very interesting.

Challenge

Welcome to ESMB Challenge!

No it was before my time - I found out about Huna from those who were with LRH at the time.

I believe it is the technique 80 tapes that cover that period.

Alan

Post #16 20080301-1946

Thanks for the welcome.

Those were better days. We were free, even encouraged, to examine other practices. Such as Alfred Korzybsky and Cybernetics. There was a wonderful book " Magister Ludy, The Glass Bead Game". And The Sci Fiction series by E.E. "Doc" Smith.

One must realize that in the first years of Dianetics, there were not other books, no Green and Red and Blue Volumes, etc. So we substituted other authors until some LHR Issues could be disseminated.

Isn't it an absolute wonder that people had "case gain" and magnificent "wins" even though there was no "standard tech" and no "Bridge", not even any Grades to speak of?

Really good to be here with you.

Challenge

The Tech Masters of those early years could easily be recognised by an amazing amount of love and care in session.....even though quite quirky and wild in life

Were you around Phoenix in those early days?

Was it very much a team of people working together to discover what worked?

Alan

Thread 4635: The Foundation Chaplain

Post #5 20080228-1921 Geoffrey Filbert waves his dick

Suddenly he decided to strip. To the rousing cheers and encouragement of all there he peeled everything off, except for his minister's collar and black front bib.
At this point things began to get a little out of hand. He was walking about waving his dick at all and sundry, then decided to go out the front door onto the street where he put his arms in the air and waved dick at passers by and passing cars.

ROFLMAO!

Was that Foundation Chaplain a certain Reverend Filbert, LRH's super-duper researcher and upper-level confidant?

**Post #15 20080229-0310**

Alan and Dart, this is important.

Please confirm if it was Filbert.

Some people simply worship the guy and think his tech is so wonderful. I would be happy to point out the additional character reference here.

It was Geoffrey Filbert - I knew him well as he was one of my first clients when I came to Texas.

I followed his Scio career, as I did with all my clients - I heard about his "wild night" - and his sudden exit from England.

When I read about his "exploits" with LRH in his book.....I couldn't believe that he had the audacity to write what he wrote about his "relationship" with Hubbard and the tech.

Unless there was another Chaplain who had the "wild night" - it is the same person.

Alan

**Thread 4655: Where did L Ron steal Xenu from?**

**Post #3 20080229-1950 The origin of Incident 1**

Originally Posted by DartSmohen

I guess it is time to put some truth out about OT3.

I was there when Hubbard was winding up his research (Las Palmas 67.)

We were the Sea Project, long before the Sea Org was created.

You have to understand the level of drugs Hubbard was on at the time. This was well after his cocaine and Phenobarbitone stuff of the 50's. He was heavily into barbiturates, codeine etc. He had a shore base called "Estrella", down the coast. I saw his pharmaceutical store there, it was huge.

The original 3 materials were handwritten and photocopied backwards, so you had to hold them to a mirror to read them. I read them all when I was Chief of Advanced Courses on the ship. It was just like a 1950's science fiction story.

We had our first inkling of what was coming before we set sail from the UK in April/May...
67. Hubbard put out a confidential SP declare on one of our staff, John Laurence (former chaplain at St Hill). In it he stated that John was no longer the person we thought he was, having been taken over by another or other beings.

In Las Palmas Hubbard used to talk quite openly about his "research". He used to say that the main street in Gran Canaria was exactly like it was 75 million years ago, exact in every detail. He got some really funny looks from several members of the crew. I don't think there was more than a couple of members who bought into the story. In order to satisfy the rest of us he added a line about Loyal Officers. This was a clever move as it allowed us to simply say that we never got the implant as we were away at the time.

Outside the dockyard there was a church. On Feast Days (there were many) an evening service took place. It was dark and there was always a small crowd.

First there was a candle lit procession, followed by a loud bang, then a series of flashing lights, another procession came out from the church, led by men carrying poles on which figures of cherubs were mounted. Following this came a replica of the ark of the covenant, with a winged chariot on it. The procession traversed around the forecourt. All the time prayers were being said, led by a priest in long robes. Then firecrackers went off and the candles were extinguished, leaving the place in darkness as the processions re-entered the church.

Hubbard used to say that this was a replica of Inc 1. I wonder where he got the idea of Inc 1 from?

It is up to each person to decide for themselves if they wish to subscribe to the theory and story of OT3. I just thought that a bit of background info might help you to align your thoughts.

In case you are wondering whether any of this is true or not, ask Alan. He was there too.

It is true!

The write up that is of Dart!

**Thread 4730: Where do thetans go?**

**Post #5 20080303-1612  Spiritual Network**

This does not mean they are fully freed, because in general, they have only had a few minutes of auditing.

The above may be true for some Spiritual entities.

But starting in Jan '1968, a spiritual co-process - co-training team came into being.

There were probably 40 to 50 veteran highly trained processors and senior executives who were well aware of Spiritual entities and had been working with them since the early 50's.

Rather than do the rather pedantic, tiresome method of entity handling as required by OT III tech., they allowed or taught the Spiritual entities to co-process and co-train on the needed materials and procedures.
After all their Spiritual Entities had gone through the same training and processing as their leaders.

Almost all these veterans could holographically telepathically project what was needed.

Over the ensuing years this spiritual team has grown enormously both in know-how, knowledge but more importantly in awareness.

This Spiritual Network of highly trained and processed team has now been in existence for slightly more than 40 years.

Much more training and processing knowledge, know-how and skills and what to run has been discovered.

Alan

PS: There are no enforcements - a being can come and go as they please.

**Post #14 20080303-1841**

I think if you will do a google search on "entities" or "spiritual entities" you will be amazed at how many people and groups are aware of them - only Scio made a big deal of it and put in all sorts of mysteries and sci-fi stories on the line, and of course charged heavily for it.

Almost ALL indigenous tribes or native cultures include the awareness of this phenomena!

Alan

**Post #17 20080303-1916**

There was a discussion on ACT about 8 years ago - several people also had adopted a similar method - none of which were connected to Knowledgism.

**Post #32 20080304-0004**

Mark, have you ever been part of a championship team, where every player is dedicated to being all they can be?

Usually each player looks out for every other player and they help each other be all they can be.

It's much harder to get on and be part of that type of team than most teams.

Have you ever built a power team?

Also much harder to do than being an individuated opperterm.

Alan

**Thread 4789: Common Sense Summary**

**Post #21 20080308-1822**

Dianetics and Scientology are a collective composite of the parts of a series of Games Matrices.
To fully understand either subject requires viewing from the top down.

The whole of Dianetics and Scientology including all parts and Organization is a composite Games Package.

That is why it is very hard to view as each part tends to be in conflict or opposition to other parts.

A Games Matrix Package is created as a substitute for the being - it is based on the winner being right. It is not based on truth.

It is Games within Games within Games, ad infinitum!

Studying the ball after a Game does not give you the complete history of the Game.

Start at the source point - it's much easier.

LRH put together a complete live dramatizing operating Games Matrix Package!

Alan

**Post #23 20080308-1919**

Study a piece - become the piece!

Study the whole - become the whole!

Very Zen!

LRH pretended he was building a creation that would help all of mankind - the truth is he built a creation - wherein he was the sole source and only he could be right.

The rest of us were co-opted to be pieces.

Layers of identities upon layers of identities.

Layers of Orgs upon layers of Orgs.

Each an artificial creator of who or what is below it.

There was a lack of co-creation for each being - if you dare originate you are an SP.

Only one false spirit the rest artificial creations.

Alan

**Thread 4877: Quickie Grades & Instant Reads**

**Post #3 20080311-0405**

Good bulletins, but they miss the most important part.

The meter does not read well if at all in the presence of an upset...or ARCX.
In my 50 years of auditing I have rarely met anyone who was not sitting in several major upsets.

I use UP-SET, this is a negative; and the positive is a full 3 dimensional SET-UP.

A major UP-SET cause a collapsed universe - consequently it appears to the pc there is no space - no time - no energy - and no positive manifestations.

Strangely enough - almost all pc's are interested in running this.

If anything this failure to handle UPSETS is the source of failed auditing.

Alan

**Post #18 20080312-1058 Areas of "no interest"**

Personally I find the most interesting area for me to investigate is the area of "no interest!"

It is usually the most charged area.

It is the area of the volcanos - areas when tapped erupt with hot fury, fiery rage and spews forth venom and searing charge!

It also is an area where there are many wrong items, self lists and major upsets.

Why you are not huge, far reaching, dynamic, charismatic, rich, powerful, literate, brilliantly intelligent, loving with lots of people to love, active, adventurous, dynamic, joyful, etc., is usually because of areas of "no interest!"

Alan

**Thread 4977: The Six Ghosts of Fear**

**Post #1 20080314-2237**

THE SIX GHOSTS OF FEAR

From: Think and Grow Rich.

I first read this Chapter 15 almost 60 years ago - I have re-read it dozens of times since - though at its first reading it seared itself into my soul.

TGR was written originally in 1910.

Alan

**CHAPTER 15**

**HOW TO OUTWIT THE SIX GHOSTS OF FEAR**

Take Inventory of Yourself, As You Read This Closing Chapter, and Find out How Many of the " Ghosts" Are Standing in Your Way
BEFORE you can put any portion of this philosophy into successful use, your mind must be prepared to receive it. The preparation is not difficult. It begins with study, analysis, and understanding of three enemies which you shall have to clear out.

These are INDECISION, DOUBT, and FEAR!

The Sixth Sense will never function while these three negatives, or any of them remain in your mind. The members of this unholy trio are closely related; where one is found, the other two are close at hand.

INDECISION is the seedling of FEAR!

Remember this, as you read.

Indecision crystalizes into DOUBT, the two blend and become FEAR!

The "blending" process often is slow. This is one reason why these three enemies are so dangerous. They germinate and grow without their presence being observed.

The remainder of this chapter describes an end which must be attained before the philosophy, as a whole, can be put into practical use. It also analyzes a condition which has, but lately, reduced huge numbers of people to poverty, and it states a truth which must be understood by all who accumulate riches, whether measured in terms of money or a state of mind of far greater value than money.

The purpose of this chapter is to turn the spotlight of attention upon the cause and the cure of the six basic fears. Before we can master an enemy, we must know its name, its habits, and its place of abode. As you read, analyze yourself carefully, and determine which, if any, of the six common fears have attached themselves to you.

Do not be deceived by the habits of these subtle enemies. Sometimes they remain hidden in the subconscious mind, where they are difficult to locate, and still more difficult to eliminate.

THE SIX BASIC FEARS

There are six basic fears, with some combination of which every human suffers at one time or another. Most people are fortunate if they do not suffer from the entire six. Named in the order of their most common appearance, they are:

1. The fear of POVERTY is at the bottom of most of one's worries
2. The fear of CRITICISM
3. The fear of ILL HEALTH
4. The fear of LOSS OF LOVE OF SOMEONE
5. The fear of OLD AGE
6. The fear of DEATH
All other fears are of minor importance, they can be grouped under these six headings.

The prevalence of these fears, as a curse to the world, runs in cycles. For almost six years, while the depression was on, we floundered in the cycle of FEAR OF POVERTY.

During the world-war, we were in the cycle of FEAR OF DEATH. Just following the war, we were in the cycle of FEAR OF ILL HEALTH, as evidenced by the epidemic of disease which spread itself all over the world.

Fears are nothing more than states of mind. One's state of mind is subject to control and direction.

Physicians, as everyone knows, are less subject to attack by disease than ordinary laymen, for the reason that physicians DO NOT FEAR DISEASE.

Physicians, without fear or hesitation, have been known to physically contact hundreds of people, daily, who were suffering from such contagious diseases as small-pox, without becoming infected. Their immunity against the disease consisted, largely, if not solely, in their absolute lack of FEAR.

Man can create nothing which he does not first conceive in the form of an impulse of thought. Following this statement, comes another of still greater importance, namely, MAN'S THOUGHT IMPULSES BEGIN IMMEDIATELY TO TRANSLATE THEMSELVES INTO THEIR PHYSICAL EQUIVALENT, WHETHER THOSE THOUGHTS ARE VOLUNTARY OR INVOLUNTARY.

Thought impulses which are picked up through the ether, by mere chance (thoughts which have been released by other minds) may determine one's financial, business, professional, or social destiny just as surely as do the thought impulses which one creates by intent and design.

We are here laying the foundation for the presentation of a fact of great importance to the person who does not understand why some people appear to be "lucky" while others of equal or greater ability, training, experience, and brain capacity, seem destined to ride with misfortune.

This fact may be explained by the statement that every human being has the ability to completely control his own mind, and with this control, obviously, every person may open his mind to the tramp thought impulses which are being released by other brains, or close the doors tightly and admit only thought impulses of his own choice.

Nature has endowed man with absolute control over but one thing, and that is THOUGHT. This fact, coupled with the additional fact that everything which man creates, begins in the form of a thought, leads one very near to the principle by which FEAR may be mastered.

If it is true that ALL THOUGHT HAS A TENDENCY TO CLOTHE ITSELF IN ITS PHYSICAL EQUIVALENT (and this is true, beyond any reasonable room for doubt), it is equally true that thought impulses of fear and poverty cannot be translated into terms of courage and financial gain.

The people of America began to think of poverty, following the Wall Street crash of 1929.
Slowly, but surely that mass thought was crystalized into its physical equivalent, which was known as a "depression." This had to happen, it is in conformity with the laws of Nature.

**THE FEAR OF POVERTY**

There can be no compromise between POVERTY and RICHES!

The two roads that lead to poverty and riches travel in opposite directions.

If you want riches, you must refuse to accept any circumstance that leads toward poverty. (The word "riches" is here used in its broadest sense, meaning financial, spiritual, mental and material estates).

The starting point of the path that leads to riches is DESIRE.

In chapter one, you received full instructions for the proper use of DESIRE. In this chapter, on FEAR, you have complete instructions for preparing your mind to make practical use of DESIRE.

Here, then, is the place to give yourself a challenge which will definitely determine how much of this philosophy you have absorbed.

Here is the point at which you can turn prophet and foretell, accurately, what the future holds in store for you. If, after reading this chapter, you are willing to accept poverty, you may as well make up your mind to receive poverty. This is one decision you cannot avoid.

If you demand riches, determine what form, and how much will be required to satisfy you.

You know the road that leads to riches.

You have been given a road map which, if followed, will keep you on that road.

If you neglect to make the start, or stop before you arrive, no one will be to blame, but YOU. This responsibility is yours.

No alibi will save you from accepting the responsibility if you now fail or refuse to demand riches of Life, because the acceptance calls for but one thing--incidentally, the only thing you can control--and that is a STATE OF MIND.

A state of mind is something that one assumes.

It cannot be purchased, it must be created.

Fear of poverty is a state of mind, nothing else! But it is sufficient to destroy one's chances of achievement in any undertaking, a truth which became painfully evident during the depression.

This fear paralyzes the faculty of reason, destroys the faculty of imagination, kills off self-reliance, undermines enthusiasm, discourages initiative, leads to uncertainty of purpose, encourages procrastination, wipes out enthusiasm and makes self-control an impossibility.
It takes the charm from one's personality, destroys the possibility of accurate thinking, diverts concentration of effort, it masters persistence, turns the will-power into nothingness, destroys ambition, beclouds the memory and invites failure in every conceivable form; it kills love and assassinates the finer emotions of the heart, discourages friendship and invites disaster in a hundred forms, leads to sleeplessness, misery and unhappiness - and all this despite the obvious truth that we live in a world of over-abundance of everything the heart could desire, with nothing standing between us and our desires, excepting lack of a definite purpose.

The Fear of Poverty is, without doubt, the most destructive of the six basic fears. It has been placed at the head of the list, because it is the most difficult to master. Considerable courage is required to state the truth about the origin of this fear, and still greater courage to accept the truth after it has been stated.

The fear of poverty grew out of man's inherited tendency to PREY UPON HIS FELLOW-MAN ECONOMICALLY. Nearly all animals lower than man are motivated by instinct, but their capacity to "think" is limited, therefore, they prey upon one another physically.

Man, with his superior sense of intuition, with the capacity to think and to reason, does not eat his fellowman bodily, he gets more satisfaction out of "eating" him FINANCIALLY. Man is so avaricious that every conceivable law has been passed to safeguard him from his fellowman.

Of all the ages of the world, of which we know anything, the age in which we live seems to be one that is outstanding because of man's money-madness. A man is considered less than the dust of the earth, unless he can display a fat bank account; but if he has money--NEVER MIND HOW HE ACQUIRED IT--he is a "king" or a "big shot"; he is above the law, he rules in politics, he dominates in business, and the whole world about him bows in respect when he passes.

Nothing brings man so much suffering and humility as POVERTY! Only those who have experienced poverty understand the full meaning of this.

It is no wonder that man fears poverty. Through a long line of inherited experiences man has learned, for sure, that some men cannot be trusted, where matters of money and earthly possessions are concerned. This is a rather stinging indictment, the worst part of it being that it is TRUE.

The majority of marriages are motivated by the wealth possessed by one, or both of the contracting parties. It is no wonder, therefore, that the divorce courts are busy.

So eager is man to possess wealth that he will acquire it in whatever manner he can--through legal methods if possible--through other methods if necessary or expedient.

Self-analysis may disclose weaknesses which one does not like to acknowledge. This form of examination is essential to all who demand of Life more than mediocrity and poverty.

Remember, as you check yourself point by point, that you are both the court and the jury, the prosecuting attorney and the attorney for the defense, and that you are the plaintiff and the defendant, also, that you are on trial. Face the facts squarely.

Ask yourself definite questions and demand direct replies.
When the examination is over, you will know more about yourself.

If you do not feel that you can be an impartial judge in this self-examination, call upon someone who knows you well to serve as judge while you cross-examine yourself. You are after the truth. Get it, no matter at what cost even, though it may temporarily embarrass you!

The majority of people, if asked what they fear most, would reply, "I fear nothing." The reply would be inaccurate, because few people realize that they are bound, handicapped, whipped spiritually and physically through some form of fear. So subtle and deeply seated is the emotion of fear that one may go through life burdened with it, never recognizing its presence.

Only a courageous analysis will disclose the presence of this universal enemy. When you begin such an analysis, search deeply into your character. Here is a list of the symptoms for which you should look:

**SYMPTOMS OF THE FEAR OF POVERTY**

**INDIFFERENCE.**

Commonly expressed through lack of ambition; willingness to tolerate poverty; acceptance of whatever compensation life may offer without protest; mental and physical laziness; lack of initiative, imagination, enthusiasm and self-control

**INDECISION.**

The habit of permitting others to do one's thinking. Staying "on the fence."

**DOUBT.**

Generally expressed through alibis and excuses designed to cover up, explain away, or apologize for one's failures, sometimes expressed in the form of envy of those who are successful, or by criticizing them.

**WORRY.**

Usually expressed by finding fault with others, a tendency to spend beyond one's income, neglect of personal appearance, scowling and frowning; intemperance in the use of alcoholic drink, sometimes through the use of narcotics; nervousness, lack of poise, self-consciousness and lack of self-reliance.

**OVER-CAUTION.**

The habit of looking for the negative side of every circumstance, thinking and talking of possible failure instead of concentrating upon the means of succeeding. Knowing all the roads to disaster, but never searching for the plans to avoid failure. Waiting for "the right time" to begin putting ideas and plans into action, until the waiting becomes a permanent habit. Remembering those who have failed, and forgetting those who have succeeded. Seeing the hole in the doughnut, but overlooking the doughnut. Pessimism, leading to indigestion, poor elimination, auto-intoxication, bad breath and bad disposition.
PROCRASTINATION.

The habit of putting off until tomorrow that which should have been done last year. Spending enough time in creating alibis and excuses to have done the job. This symptom is closely related to over-caution, doubt and worry.

Refusal to accept responsibility when it can be avoided.

Willingness to compromise rather than put up a stiff fight.

Compromising with difficulties instead of harnessing and using them as stepping stones to advancement.

Bargaining with Life for a penny, instead of demanding prosperity, opulence, riches, contentment and happiness.

Planning what to do IF AND WHEN OVERTAKEN BY FAILURE, INSTEAD OF BURNING ALL BRIDGES AND MAKING RETREAT IMPOSSIBLE.

Weakness of, and often total lack of self-confidence, definiteness of purpose, self-control, initiative, enthusiasm, ambition, thrift and sound reasoning ability.

EXPECTING POVERTY INSTEAD OF DEMANDING RICHES. Association with those who accept poverty instead of seeking the company of those who demand and receive riches.

MONEY TALKS!

Some will ask, "why did you write a book about money? Why measure riches in dollars, alone?"

Some will believe, and rightly so, that there are other forms of riches more desirable than money.

Yes, there are riches which cannot be measured in terms of dollars, but there are millions of people who will say, "Give me all the money I need, and I will find everything else I want."

The major reason why I wrote this book on how to get money is the fact that the world has but lately passed through an experience that left millions of men and women paralyzed with the FEAR OF POVERTY.

What this sort of fear does to one was well described by Westbrook Pegler, in the New York World-Telegram, viz:

"Money is only clam shells or metal discs or scraps of paper, and there are treasures of the heart and soul which money cannot buy, but most people, being broke, are unable to keep this in mind and sustain their spirits.

When a man is down and out and on the street, unable to get any job at all, something happens to his spirit which can be observed in the droop of his shoulders, the set of his hat, his walk and his gaze."
He cannot escape a feeling of inferiority among people with regular employment, even though he knows they are definitely not his equals in character, intelligence or ability.

These people--even his friends--feel, on the other hand, a sense of superiority and regard him, perhaps unconsciously, as a casualty. He may borrow for a time, but not enough to carry on in his accustomed way, and he cannot continue to borrow very long. But borrowing in itself, when a man is borrowing merely to live, is a depressing experience, and the money lacks the power of earned money to revive his spirits. Of course, none of this applies to bums or habitual ne’er-do-wells, but only to men of normal ambitions and self-respect.

"WOMEN CONCEAL DESPAIR.

"Women in the same predicament must be different. We somehow do not think of women at all in considering the down-and-outers.

They are scarce in the breadlines, they rarely are seen begging on the streets, and they are not recognizable in crowds by the same plain signs which identify busted men. Of course, I do not mean the shuffling hags of the city streets who are the opposite number of the confirmed male bums. I mean reasonably young, decent and intelligent women. There must be many of them, but their despair is not apparent. Maybe they kill themselves.

"When a man is down and out he has time on his hands for brooding. He may travel miles to see a man about a job and discover that the job is filled or that it is one of those jobs with no base pay but only a commission on the sale of some useless knickknack which nobody would buy, except out of pity.

Turning that down, he finds himself back on the street with nowhere to go but just anywhere. So he walks and walks. He gazes into store windows at luxuries which are not for him, and feels inferior and gives way to people who stop to look with an active interest. He wanders into the railroad station or puts himself down in the library to ease his legs and soak up a little heat, but that isn't looking for a job, so he gets going again. He may not know it, but his aimlessness would give him away even if the very lines of his figure did not. He may be well dressed in the clothes left over from the days when he had a steady job, but the clothes cannot disguise the droop.

"MONEY MAKES DIFFERENCE.

"He sees thousands of other people, bookkeepers or clerks or chemists or wagon hands, busy at their work and envies them from the bottom of his soul. They have their independence, their self-respect and manhood, and he simply cannot convince himself that he is a good man, too, though he argue it out and arrive at a favorable verdict hour after hour.

"It is just money which makes this difference in him. With a little money he would be himself again.

"Some employers take the most shocking advantage of people who are down and out. The agencies hang out little colored cards offering miserable wages to busted men--$12 a week, $15 a week. An $18 a week job is a plum, and anyone with $25 a week to offer does not hang the job in front of an agency on a colored card. I have a want ad clipped from a local paper demanding a clerk, a good, clean penman, to take telephone orders for a sandwich shop from 11 A.M. to 2 P.M. for $8 a month--not $8 a week but $8 a month. The ad says
also, 'State religion.' Can you imagine the brutal effrontery of anyone who demands a good, clean penman for 11 cents an hour inquiring into the victim's religion? But that is what busted people are offered."

THE FEAR OF CRITICISM

Just how man originally came by this fear, no one can state definitely, but one thing is certain—he has it in a highly developed form.

Some believe that this fear made its appearance about the time that politics became a "profession." Others believe it can be traced to the age when women first began to concern themselves with "styles" in wearing apparel.

This author, being neither a humorist nor a prophet, is inclined to attribute the basic fear of criticism to that part of man's inherited nature which prompts him not only to take away his fellowman's goods and wares, but to justify his action by CRITICISM of his fellowman's character. It is a well known fact that a thief will criticise the man from whom he steals—that politicians seek office, not by displaying their own virtues and qualifications, but by attempting to besmirch their opponents.

The fear of criticism takes on many forms, the majority of which are petty and trivial. Baldheaded men, for example, are bald for no other reason than their fear of criticism. Heads become bald because of the tight fitting bands of hats which cut off the circulation from the roots of the hair. Men wear hats, not because they actually need them, but mainly because "everyone is doing it." The individual falls into line and does likewise, lest some other individual CRITICISE him. Women seldom have bald heads, or even thin hair, because they wear hats which fit their heads loosely, the only purpose of the hats being adornment.

But, it must not be supposed that women are free from the fear of criticism. If any woman claims to be superior to man with reference to this fear, ask her to walk down the street wearing a hat of the vintage of 1890.

The astute manufacturers of clothing have not been slow to capitalize this basic fear of criticism, with which all mankind has been cursed. Every season the styles in many articles of wearing apparel change. Who establishes the styles? Certainly not the purchaser of clothing, but the manufacturer. Why does he change the styles so often? The answer is obvious. He changes the styles so he can sell more clothes.

For the same reason the manufacturers of automobiles (with a few rare and very sensible exceptions) change styles of models every season. No man wants to drive an automobile which is not of the latest style, although the older model may actually be the better car.

We have been describing the manner in which people behave under the influence of fear of criticism as applied to the small and petty things of life.

Let us now examine human behavior when this fear affects people in connection with the more important events of human relationship.

Take for example practically any person who has reached the age of "mental maturity" (from 35 to 40 years of age, as a general average), and if you could read the secret thoughts of his
mind, you would find a very decided disbelief in most of the fables taught by the majority of
the dogmatists and theologians a few decades back.

Not often, however, will you find a person who has the courage to openly state his belief on
this subject. Most people will, if pressed far enough, tell a lie rather than admit that they do
not believe the stories associated with that form of religion which held people in bondage
prior to the age of scientific discovery and education.

Why does the average person, even in this day of enlightenment, shy away from denying his
belief in the fables which were the basis of most of the religions a few decades ago? The
answer is, "because of the fear of criticism." Men and women have been burned at the stake
for daring to express disbelief in ghosts. It is no wonder we have inherited a consciousness
which makes us fear criticism.

The time was, and not so far in the past, when criticism carried severe punishments--it still
does in some countries.

The fear of criticism robs man of his initiative, destroys his power of imagination, limits his
individuality, takes away his self-reliance, and does him damage in a hundred other ways.
Parents often do their children irreparable injury by criticising them. The mother of one of
my boyhood chums used to punish him with a switch almost daily, always completing the
job with the statement, "You'll land in the penitentiary before you are twenty." He was sent
to a Reformatory at the age of seventeen.

Criticisms the one form of service, of which everyone has too much. Everyone has a stock
of it which is handed out, gratis, whether called for or not. One's nearest relatives often are
the worst offenders. It should be recognized as a crime (in reality it is a crime of the worst
nature), for any parent to build inferiority complexes in the mind of a child, through
unnecessary criticism.

Employers who understand human nature, get the best there is in men, not by criticism, but
by constructive suggestion. Parents may accomplish the same results with their children.
Criticisms will plant FEAR in the human heart, or resentment, but it will not build love or
affection.

**SYMPTOMS OF THE FEAR OF CRITICISM**

This fear is almost as universal as the fear of poverty, and its effects are just as fatal to
personal achievement, mainly because this fear destroys initiative, and discourages the use
of imagination. The major symptoms of the fear are:

**SELF-CONSCIOUSNESS.**

Generally expressed through nervousness, timidity in conversation and in meeting strangers,
awkward movement of the hands and limbs, shifting of the eyes.

**LACK OF POISE.**

Expressed through lack of voice control, nervousness in the presence of others, poor posture
of body, poor memory.
PERSONALITY.

Lacking in firmness of decision, personal charm, and ability to express opinions definitely. The habit of side-stepping issues instead of meeting them squarely. Agreeing with others without careful examination of their opinions.

INFERIORITY COMPLEX.

The habit of expressing self-approval by word of mouth and by actions, as a means of covering up a feeling of inferiority.

Using "big words" to impress others, (often without knowing the real meaning of the words). Imitating others in dress, speech and manners. Boasting of imaginary achievements. This sometimes gives a surface appearance of a feeling of superiority.

EXTRAVAGANCE.

The habit of trying to "keep up with the Joneses," spending beyond one's income.

LACK OF INITIATIVE.

Failure to embrace opportunities for self-advancement, fear to express opinions, lack of confidence in one's own ideas, giving evasive answers to questions asked by superiors, hesitancy of manner and speech, deceit in both words and deeds.

LACK OF AMBITION.

Mental and physical laziness, lack of self-assertion, slowness in reaching decisions, easily influenced by others, the habit of criticising others behind their backs and flattering them to their faces, the habit of accepting defeat without protest, quitting an undertaking when opposed by others, suspicious of other people without cause, lacking in tactfulness of manner and speech, unwillingness to accept the blame for mistakes.

THE FEAR OF ILL HEALTH

This fear may be traced to both physical and social heredity. It is closely associated, as to its origin, with the causes of fear of Old Age and the fear of Death, because it leads one closely to the border of "terrible worlds" of which man knows not, but concerning which he has been taught some discomforting stories.

The opinion is somewhat general, also, that certain unethical people engaged in the business of "selling health" have had not a little to do with keeping alive the fear of ill health.

In the main, man fears ill health because of the terrible pictures which have been planted in his mind of what may happen if death should overtake him. He also fears it because of the economic toll which it may claim.

A reputable physician estimated that 75% of all people who visit physicians for professional service are suffering with hypochondria (imaginary illness). It has been shown most convincingly that the fear of disease, even where there is not the slightest cause for fear, often produces the physical symptoms of the disease feared.
Powerful and mighty is the human mind! It builds or it destroys.

Playing upon this common weakness of fear of ill health, dispensers of patent medicines have reaped fortunes. This form of imposition upon credulous humanity became so prevalent some twenty years ago that Collier's Weekly Magazine conducted a bitter campaign against some of the worst offenders in the patent medicine business.

During the "flu" epidemic which broke out during the world war, the mayor of New York City took drastic steps to check the damage which people were doing themselves through their inherent fear of ill health. He called in the newspaper men and said to them, "Gentlemen, I feel it necessary to ask you not to publish any scare headlines concerning the 'flu' epidemic. Unless you cooperate with me, we will have a situation which we cannot control." The newspapers quit publishing stories about the "flu," and within one month the epidemic had been successfully checked.

Through a series of experiments conducted some years ago, it was proved that people may be made ill by suggestion.

We conducted this experiment by causing three acquaintances to visit the "victims," each of whom asked the question, "What ails you? You look terribly ill." The first questioner usually provoked a grin, and a nonchalant "Oh, nothing, I'm alright," from the victim.

The second questioner usually was answered with the statement, "I don't know exactly, but I do feel badly."

The third questioner was usually met with the frank admission that the victim was actually feeling ill.

Try this on an acquaintance if you doubt that it will make him uncomfortable, but do not carry the experiment too far. There is a certain religious sect whose members take vengeance upon their enemies by the "hexing" method. They call it "placing a spell" on the victim.

There is overwhelming evidence that disease sometimes begins in the form of negative thought impulse. Such an impulse may be passed from one mind to another, by suggestion, or created by an individual in his own mind.

A man who was blessed with more wisdom than this incident might indicate, once said "When anyone asks me how I feel, I always want to answer by knocking him down."

Doctors send patients into new climates for their health, because a change of "mental attitude" is necessary. The seed of fear of ill health lives in every human mind. Worry, fear, discouragement, disappointment in love and business affairs, cause this seed to germinate and grow. The recent business depression kept the doctors on the run, because every form of negative thinking may cause ill health.

Disappointments in business and in love stand at the head of the list of causes of fear of ill health. A young man suffered a disappointment in love which sent him to a hospital. For months he hovered between life and death.

A specialist in suggestive therapeutics was called in. The specialist changed nurses, placing him in charge of a very charming young woman who began (by pre-arrangement with the
doctor) to make love to him the first day of her arrival on the job. Within three weeks the patient was discharged from the hospital, still suffering, but with an entirely different malady.

HE WAS IN LOVE AGAIN. The remedy was a hoax, but the patient and the nurse were later married. Both are in good health at the time of this writing.

SYMPTOMS OF THE FEAR OF ILL HEALTH

The symptoms of this almost universal fear are:

AUTO-SUGGESTION.

The habit of negative use of self-suggestion by looking for, and expecting to find the symptoms of all kinds of disease. "Enjoying" imaginary illness and speaking of it as being real. The habit of trying all "fads" and "isms" recommended by others as having therapeutic value. Talking to others of operations, accidents and other forms of illness. Experimenting with diets, physical exercises, reducing systems, without professional guidance. Trying home remedies, patent medicines and "quack" remedies.

HYPOCHONDRIA.

The habit of talking of illness, concentrating the mind upon disease, and expecting its appearance until a nervous break occurs. Nothing that comes in bottles can cure this condition. It is brought on by negative thinking and nothing but positive thought can affect a cure. Hypochondria, (a medical term for imaginary disease) is said to do as much damage on occasion, as the disease one fears might do. Most so-called cases of "nerves" come from imaginary illness.

EXERCISE.

Fear of ill health often interferes with proper physical exercise, and results in over-weight, by causing one to avoid outdoor life.

SUSCEPTIBILITY.

Fear of ill health breaks down Nature's body resistance, and creates a favorable condition for any form of disease one may contact.

The fear of ill health often is related to the fear of Poverty, especially in the case of the hypochondriac, who constantly worries about the possibility of having to pay doctor's bills, hospital bills, etc. This type of person spends much time preparing for sickness, talking about death, saving money for cemetery lots, and burial expenses, etc.

SELF-CODDLING.

The habit of making a bid for sympathy, using imaginary illness as the lure. (People often resort to this trick to avoid work). The habit of feigning illness to cover plain laziness, or to serve as an alibi for lack of ambition.
INTEMPERANCE.

The habit of using alcohol or narcotics to destroy pains such as headaches, neuralgia, etc., instead of eliminating the cause.

The habit of reading about illness and worrying over the possibility of being stricken by it. The habit of reading patent medicine advertisements.

THE FEAR OF LOSS OF LOVE

The original source of this inherent fear needs but little description, because it obviously grew out of man's polygamous habit of stealing his fellowman's mate, and his habit of taking liberties with her whenever he could.

Jealousy, and other similar forms of dementia praecox grow out of man's inherited fear of the loss of love of someone. This fear is the most painful of all the six basic fears. It probably plays more havoc with the body and mind than any of the other basic fears, as it often leads to permanent insanity.

The fear of the loss of love probably dates back to the stone age, when men stole women by brute force. They continue to steal females, but their technique has changed. Instead of force, they now use persuasion, the promise of pretty clothes, motor cars, and other "bait" much more effective than physical force.

Man's habits are the same as they were at the dawn of civilization, but he expresses them differently.

Careful analysis has shown that women are more susceptible to this fear than men. This fact is easily explained. Women have learned, from experience, that men are polygamous by nature, that they are not to be trusted in the hands of rivals.

SYMPTOMS OF THE FEAR OF LOSS OF LOVE

The distinguishing symptoms of this fear are:

JEALOUSY.

The habit of being suspicious of friends and loved ones without any reasonable evidence of sufficient grounds. (Jealousy is a form of dementia praecox which sometimes becomes violent without the slightest cause).

The habit of accusing wife or husband of infidelity without grounds. General suspicion of everyone, absolute faith in no one.

FAULT FINDING.

The habit of finding fault with friends, relatives, business associates and loved ones upon the slightest provocation, or without any cause whatsoever.

GAMBLING.
The habit of gambling, stealing, cheating, and otherwise taking hazardous chances to provide money for loved ones, with the belief that love can be bought.

The habit of spending beyond one's means, or incurring debts, to provide gifts for loved ones, with the object of making a favorable showing. Insomnia, nervousness, lack of persistence, weakness of will, lack of self-control, lack of self-reliance, bad temper.

**THE FEAR OF OLD AGE**

In the main, this fear grows out of two sources.

First, the thought that old age may bring with it POVERTY.

Secondly, and by far the most common source of origin, from false and cruel teachings of the past which have been too well mixed with "fire and brimstone," and other bogies cunningly designed to enslave man through fear.

In the basic fear of old age, man has two very sound reasons for his apprehension—one growing out of his distrust of his fellowman, who may seize whatever worldly goods he may possess, and the other arising from the terrible pictures of the world beyond, which were planted in his mind, through social heredity before he came into full possession of his mind.

The possibility of ill health, which is more common as people grow older, is also a contributing cause of this common fear of old age. Eroticism also enters into the cause of the fear of old age, as no man cherishes the thought of diminishing sex attraction.

The most common cause of fear of old age is associated with the possibility of poverty. "Poorhouse" is not a pretty word. It throws a chill into the mind of every person who faces the possibility of having to spend his declining years on a poor farm.

Another contributing cause of the fear of old age, is the possibility of loss of freedom and independence, as old age may bring with it the loss of both physical and economic freedom.

**SYMPTOMS OF THE FEAR OF OLD AGE**

The commonest symptoms of this fear are:

The tendency to slow down and develop an inferiority complex at the age of mental maturity, around the age of forty, falsely believing one's self to be "slipping" because of age. (The truth is that man's most useful years, mentally and spiritually, are those between forty and sixty).

The habit of speaking apologetically of one's self as "being old" merely because one has reached the age of forty, or fifty, instead of reversing the rule and expressing gratitude for having reached the age of wisdom and understanding.

The habit of killing off initiative, imagination, and self-reliance by falsely believing one's self too old to exercise these qualities. The habit of the man or woman of forty dressing with the aim of trying to appear much younger, and affecting mannerisms of youth; thereby inspiring ridicule by both friends and strangers.
THE FEAR OF DEATH

To some this is the cruelest of all the basic fears. The reason is obvious. The terrible pangs of fear associated with the thought of death, in the majority of cases, may be charged directly to religious fanaticism. So-called "heathen" are less afraid of death than the more "civilized." For hundreds of millions of years man has been asking the still unanswered questions, "whence" and "whither."

Where did I come from, and where am I going?

During the darker ages of the past, the more cunning and crafty were not slow to offer the answer to these questions, FOR A PRICE. Witness, now, the major source of origin of the FEAR OF DEATH.

"Come into my tent, embrace my faith, accept my dogmas, and I will give you a ticket that will admit you straightaway into heaven when you die," cries a leader of sectarianism. "Remain out of my tent," says the same leader, "and may the devil take you and burn you throughout eternity."

ETERNITY is a long time. FIRE is a terrible thing. The thought of eternal punishment, with fire, not only causes man to fear death, it often causes him to lose his reason. It destroys interest in life and makes happiness impossible.

During my research, I reviewed a book entitled "A Catalogue of the Gods," in which were listed the 30,000 gods which man has worshiped. Think of it! Thirty thousand of them, represented by everything from a crawfish to a man. It is little wonder that men have become frightened at the approach of death.

While the religious leader may not be able to provide safe conduct into heaven, nor, by lack of such provision, allow the unfortunate to descend into hell, the possibility of the latter seems so terrible that the very thought of it lays hold of the imagination in such a realistic way that it paralyzes reason, and sets up the fear of death.

In truth, NO MAN KNOWS, and no man has ever known, what heaven or hell is like, nor does any man know if either place actually exists. This very lack of positive knowledge opens the door of the human mind to the charlatan so he may enter and control that mind with his stock of legerdemain and various brands of pious fraud and trickery.

The fear of DEATH is not as common now as it was during the age when there were no great colleges and universities. Men of science have turned the spotlight of truth upon the world, and this truth is rapidly freeing men and women from this terrible fear of DEATH. The young men and young women who attend the colleges and universities are not easily impressed by "fire" and "brimstone." Through the aid of biology, astronomy, geology, and other related sciences, the fears of the dark ages which gripped the minds of men and destroyed their reason have been dispelled.

Insane asylums are filled with men and women who have gone mad, because of the FEAR OF DEATH.

This fear is useless. Death will come, no matter what anyone may think about it. Accept it as
a necessity, and pass the thought out of your mind. It must be a necessity, or it would not come to all. Perhaps it is not as bad as it has been pictured.

The entire world is made up of only two things, ENERGY and MATTER. In elementary physics we learn that neither matter nor energy (the only two realities known to man) can be created nor destroyed. Both matter and energy can be transformed, but neither can be destroyed.

Life is energy, if it is anything. If neither energy nor matter can be destroyed, of course life cannot be destroyed. Life, like other forms of energy, may be passed through various processes of transition, or change, but it cannot be destroyed. Death is mere transition.

If death is not mere change, or transition, then nothing comes after death except a long, eternal, peaceful sleep, and sleep is nothing to be feared. Thus you may wipe out, forever, the fear of Death.

SYMPTOMS OF THE FEAR OF DEATH

The general symptoms of this fear are:

The habit of THINKING about dying instead of making the most of LIFE, due, generally, to lack of purpose, or lack of a suitable occupation.

This fear is more prevalent among the aged, but sometimes the more youthful are victims of it.

The greatest of all remedies for the fear of death is a BURNING DESIRE FOR ACHIEVEMENT, backed by useful service to others.

A busy person seldom has time to think about dying. He finds life too thrilling to worry about death. Sometimes the fear of death is closely associated with the Fear of Poverty, where one's death would leave loved ones poverty-stricken. In other cases, the fear of death is caused by illness and the consequent breaking down of physical body resistance. The commonest causes of the fear of death are: ill-health, poverty, lack of appropriate occupation, disappointment over love, insanity, religious fanaticism.

OLD MAN WORRY

Worry is a state of mind based upon fear. It works slowly, but persistently. It is insidious and subtle. Step by step it "digs itself in" until it paralyzes one's reasoning faculty, destroys self-confidence and initiative. Worry is a form of sustained fear caused by indecision therefore it is a state of mind which can be controlled.

An unsettled mind is helpless.

Indecision makes an unsettled mind.

Most individuals lack the willpower to reach decisions promptly, and to stand by them after they have been made, even during normal business conditions.
During periods of economic unrest (such as the world recently experienced), the individual is handicapped, not alone by his inherent nature to be slow at reaching decisions, but he is influenced by the indecision of others around him who have created a state of "mass indecision."

During the depression the whole atmosphere, all over the world, was filled with "Fearenza" and "Worryitis," the two mental disease germs which began to spread themselves after the Wall Street frenzy in 1929. There is only one known antidote for these germs; it is the habit of prompt and firm DECISION. Moreover, it is an antidote which every individual must apply for himself.

We do not worry over conditions, once we have reached a decision to follow a definite line of action.

I once interviewed a man who was to be electrocuted two hours later. The condemned man was the calmest of some eight men who were in the death-cell with him. His calmness prompted me to ask him how it felt to know that he was going into eternity in a short while. With a smile of confidence on his face, he said, "It feels fine. Just think, brother, my troubles will soon be over. I have had nothing but trouble all my life. It has been a hardship to get food and clothing. Soon I will not need these things. I have felt fine ever since I learned FOR CERTAIN that I must die. I made up my mind then, to accept my fate in good spirit."

As he spoke he devoured a dinner of proportions sufficient for three men, eating every mouthful of the food brought to him, and apparently enjoying it as much as if no disaster awaited him. DECISION gave this man resignation to his fate! Decision can also prevent one's acceptance of undesired circumstances.

The six basic fears become translated into a state of worry, through indecision.

Relieve yourself, forever of the fear of death, by reaching a decision to accept death as an inescapable event.

Whip the fear of poverty by reaching a decision to get along with whatever wealth you can accumulate WITHOUT WORRY.

Put your foot upon the neck of the fear of criticism by reaching a decision NOT TO WORRY about what other people think, do, or say.

Eliminate the fear of old age by reaching a decision to accept it, not as a handicap, but as a great blessing which carries with it wisdom, self-control, and understanding not known to youth.

Acquit yourself of the fear of ill health by the decision to forget symptoms.

Master the fear of loss of love by reaching a decision to get along without love, if that is necessary.

Kill the habit of worry, in all its forms, by reaching a general, blanket decision that nothing which life has to offer is worth the price of worry. With this decision will come poise, peace of mind, and calmness of thought which will bring happiness.

A man whose mind is filled with fear not only destroys his own chances of intelligent action,
but, he transmits these destructive vibrations to the minds of all who come into contact with him, and destroys, also their chances.

Even a dog or a horse knows when its master lacks courage; moreover, a dog or a horse will pick up the vibrations of fear thrown off by its master, and behave accordingly. Lower down the line of intelligence in the animal kingdom, one finds this same capacity to pick up the vibrations of fear. A honey-bee immediately senses fear in the mind of a person--for reasons unknown, a bee will sting the person whose mind is releasing vibrations of fear, much more readily than it will molest the person whose mind registers no fear.

The vibrations of fear pass from one mind to another just as quickly and as surely as the sound of the human voice passes from the broadcasting station to the receiving set of a radio--and BY THE SELF-SAME MEDIUM.

Mental telepathy is a reality. Thoughts pass from one mind to another, voluntarily, whether or not this fact is recognized by either the person releasing the thoughts, or the persons who pick up those thoughts.

The person who gives expression, by word of mouth, to negative or destructive thoughts is practically certain to experience the results of those words in the form of a destructive "kick-back." The release of destructive thought impulses, alone, without the aid of words, produces also a "kickback" in more ways than one.

First of all, and perhaps most important to be remembered, the person who releases thoughts of a destructive nature, must suffer damage through the breaking down of the faculty of creative imagination. Secondly, the presence in the mind of any destructive emotion develops a negative personality which repels people, and often converts them into antagonists.

The third source of damage to the person who entertains or releases negative thoughts, lies in this significant fact--these thought-impulses are not only damaging to others, but they IMBED THEMSELVES IN THE SUBCONSCIOUS MIND OF THE PERSON RELEASING THEM, and there become a part of his character.

One is never through with a thought, merely by releasing it. When a thought is released, it spreads in every direction, through the medium of the ether, but it also plants itself permanently in the subconscious mind of the person releasing it.

Your business in life is, presumably to achieve success. To be successful, you must find peace of mind, acquire the material needs of life, and above all, attain HAPPINESS. All of these evidences of success begin in the form of thought impulses.

You may control your own mind, you have the power to feed it whatever thought impulses you choose.

With this privilege goes also the responsibility of using it constructively.

You are the master of your own earthly destiny just as surely as you have the power to control your own thoughts.

You may influence, direct, and eventually control your own environment, making your life what you want it to be--or, you may neglect to exercise the privilege which is yours, to make
your life to order, thus casting yourself upon the broad sea of "Circumstance" where you will be tossed hither and yon, like a chip on the waves of the ocean.

THE DEVIL'S WORKSHOP - THE SEVENTH BASIC EVIL

In addition to the Six Basic Fears, there is another evil by which people suffer. It constitutes a rich soil in which the seeds of failure grow abundantly. It is so subtle that its presence often is not detected.

This affliction cannot properly be classed as a fear. IT IS MORE DEEPLY SEATED AND MORE OFTEN FATAL THAN ALL OF THE SIX FEARS.

For want of a better name, let us call this evil SUSCEPTIBILITY TO NEGATIVE INFLUENCES.

Men who accumulate great riches always protect themselves against this evil! The poverty stricken never do!

Those who succeed in any calling must prepare their minds to resist the evil. If you are reading this philosophy for the purpose of accumulating riches, you should examine yourself very carefully, to determine whether you are susceptible to negative influences.

If you neglect this self-analysis, you will forfeit your right to attain the object of your desires.

Make the analysis searching.

After you read the questions prepared for this self-analysis, hold yourself to a strict accounting in your answers.

Go at the task as carefully as you would search for any other enemy you knew to be awaiting you in ambush and deal with your own faults as you would with a more tangible enemy.

You can easily protect yourself against highway robbers, because the law provides organized cooperation for your benefit, but the "seventh basic evil" is more difficult to master, because it strikes when you are not aware of its presence, when you are asleep, and while you are awake. Moreover, its weapon is intangible, because it consists of merely--a STATE OF MIND.

This evil is also dangerous because it strikes in as many different forms as there are human experiences. Sometimes it enters the mind through the well-meant words of one's own relatives. At other times, it bores from within, through one's own mental attitude. Always it is as deadly as poison, even though it may not kill as quickly.

HOW TO PROTECT YOURSELF AGAINST NEGATIVE INFLUENCES

To protect yourself against negative influences, whether of your own making, or the result of the activities of negative people around you, recognize that you have a WILL-POWER, and put it into constant use, until it builds a wall of immunity against negative influences in your own mind.
Recognize the fact that you, and every other human being, are, by nature, lazy, indifferent, and susceptible to all suggestions which harmonize with your weaknesses.

Recognize that you are, by nature, susceptible to all the six basic fears, and set up habits for the purpose of counteracting all these fears.

Recognize that negative influences often work on you through your subconscious mind, therefore they are difficult to detect, and keep your mind closed against all people who depress or discourage you in any way.

Clean out your medicine chest, throw away all pill bottles, and stop pandering to colds, aches, pains and imaginary illness.

Deliberately seek the company of people who influence you to THINK AND ACT FOR YOURSELF.

Do not EXPECT troubles as they have a tendency not to disappoint.

Without doubt, the most common weakness of all human beings is the habit of leaving their minds open to the negative influence of other people.

This weakness is all the more damaging, because most people do not recognize that they are cursed by it, and many who acknowledge it, neglect or refuse to correct the evil until it becomes an uncontrollable part of their daily habits.

To aid those who wish to see themselves as they really are, the following list of questions has been prepared. Read the questions and state your answers aloud, so you can hear your own voice. This will make it easier for you to be truthful with yourself.

**SELF-ANALYSIS TEST QUESTIONS**

Do you complain often of "feeling bad," and if so, what is the cause?

Do you find fault with other people at the slightest provocation?

Do you frequently make mistakes in your work, and if so, why?

Are you sarcastic and offensive in your conversation?

Do you deliberately avoid the association of anyone, and if so, why?

Do you suffer frequently with indigestion? If so, what is the cause?

Does life seem futile and the future hopeless to you? If so, why?

Do you like your occupation? If not, why? Do you often feel self-pity, and if so why?

Are you envious of those who excel you?

To which do you devote most time, thinking of SUCCESS, or of FAILURE?
Are you gaining or losing self-confidence as you grow older?

Do you learn something of value from all mistakes?

Are you permitting some relative or acquaintance to worry you? If so, why?

Are you sometimes "in the clouds" and at other times in the depths of despondency?

Who has the most inspiring influence upon you? What is the cause?

Do you tolerate negative or discouraging influences which you can avoid?

Are you careless of your personal appearance? If so, when and why?

Have you learned how to "drown your troubles" by being too busy to be annoyed by them?

Would you call yourself a "spineless weakling" if you permitted others to do your thinking for you?

Do you neglect internal bathing until auto-intoxication makes you ill-tempered and irritable?

How many preventable disturbances annoy you, and why do you tolerate them?

Do you resort to liquor, narcotics, or cigarettes to "quiet your nerves"? If so, why do you not try will-power instead?

Does anyone "nag" you, and if so, for what reason?

Do you have a DEFINITE MAJOR PURPOSE, and if so, what is it, and what plan have you for achieving it?

Do you suffer from any of the Six Basic Fears? If so, which ones?

Have you a method by which you can shield yourself against the negative influence of others? Do you make deliberate use of auto-suggestion to make your mind positive?

Which do you value most, your material possessions, or your privilege of controlling your own thoughts?

Are you easily influenced by others, against your own judgment?

Has today added anything of value to your stock of knowledge or state of mind?

Do you face squarely the circumstances which make you unhappy, or sidestep the responsibility?

Do you analyze all mistakes and failures and try to profit by them or, do you take the attitude that this is not your duty?

Can you name three of your most damaging weaknesses? What are you doing to correct them?
Do you encourage other people to bring their worries to you for sympathy?

Do you choose, from your daily experiences, lessons or influences which aid in your personal advancement?

Does your presence have a negative influence on other people as a rule?

What habits of other people annoy you most?

Do you form your own opinions or permit yourself to be influenced by other people?

Have you learned how to create a mental state of mind with which you can shield yourself against all discouraging influences?

Does your occupation inspire you with faith and hope?

Are you conscious of possessing spiritual forces of sufficient power to enable you to keep your mind free from all forms of FEAR?

Does your religion help you to keep your own mind positive?

Do you feel it your duty to share other people's worries? If so, why?

If you believe that "birds of a feather flock together" what have you learned about yourself by studying the friends whom you attract?

What connection, if any, do you see between the people with whom you associate most closely, and any unhappiness you may experience?

Could it be possible that some person whom you consider to be a friend is, in reality, your worst enemy, because of his negative influence on your mind?

By what rules do you judge who is helpful and who is damaging to you?

Are your intimate associates mentally superior or inferior to you?

How much time out of every 24 hours do you devote to:
  a. your occupation
  b. sleep
  c. play and relaxation
  d. acquiring useful knowledge
  e. plain waste

Who among your acquaintances,
  a. encourages you most
  b. cautions you most
  c. discourages you most
  d. helps you most in other ways

What is your greatest worry? Why do you tolerate it?
When others offer you free, unsolicited advice, do you accept it without question, or analyze their motive?

What, above all else, do you most DESIRE? Do you intend to acquire it? Are you willing to subordinate all other desires for this one? How much time daily do you devote to acquiring it?

Do you change your mind often? If so, why?

Do you usually finish everything you begin?

Are you easily impressed by other people's business or professional titles, college degrees, or wealth?

Are you easily influenced by what other people think or say of you?

Do you cater to people because of their social or financial status?

Whom do you believe to be the greatest person living? In what respect is this person superior to yourself?

How much time have you devoted to studying and answering these questions? (At least one day is necessary for the analysis and the answering of the entire list.)

If you have answered all these questions truthfully, you know more about yourself than the majority of people.

Study the questions carefully, come back to them once each week for several months, and be astounded at the amount of additional knowledge of great value to yourself, you will have gained by the simple method of answering the questions truthfully.

If you are not certain concerning the answers to some of the questions, seek the counsel of those who know you well, especially those who have no motive in flattering you, and see yourself through their eyes. The experience will be astonishing.

You have ABSOLUTE CONTROL over but one thing, and that is your thoughts.

This is the most significant and inspiring of all facts known to man! It reflects man's Divine nature. This Divine prerogative is the sole means by which you may control your own destiny.

If you fail to control your own mind, you may be sure you will control nothing else.

If you must be careless with your possessions, let it be in connection with material things. Your mind is your spiritual estate!

Protect and use it with the care to which Divine Royalty is entitled. You were given a WILL-POWER for this purpose.

Unfortunately, there is no legal protection against those who, either by design or ignorance, poison the minds of others by negative suggestion. This form of destruction should be punishable by heavy legal penalties, because it may and often does destroy one's chances of
acquiring material things which are protected by law.

Men with negative minds tried to convince Thomas A. Edison that he could not build a machine that would record and reproduce the human voice, "because" they said, "no one else had ever produced such a machine." Edison did not believe them. He knew that the mind could produce ANYTHING THE MIND COULD CONCEIVE AND BELIEVE, and that knowledge was the thing that lifted the great Edison above the common herd.

Men with negative minds told F. W. Woolworth, he would go "broke" trying to run a store on five and ten cent sales. He did not believe them. He knew that he could do anything, within reason, if he backed his plans with faith. Exercising his right to keep other men's negative suggestions out of his mind, he piled up a fortune of more than a hundred million dollars.

Men with negative minds told George Washington he could not hope to win against the vastly superior forces of the British, but he exercised his Divine right to BELIEVE, therefore this book was published under the protection of the Stars and Stripes, while the name of Lord Cornwallis has been all but forgotten.

Doubting Thomases scoffed scornfully when Henry Ford tried out his first crudely built automobile on the streets of Detroit. Some said the thing never would become practical. Others said no one would pay money for such a contraption. FORD SAID, "I'LL BELT THE EARTH WITH DEPENDABLE MOTOR CARS," AND HE DID! His decision to trust his own judgment has already piled up a fortune far greater than the next five generations of his descendents can squander. For the benefit of those seeking vast riches, let it be remembered that practically the sole difference between Henry Ford and a majority of the more than one hundred thousand men who work for him, is this--FORD HAS A MIND AND CONTROLS IT, THE OTHERS HAVE MINDS WHICH THEY DO NOT TRY TO CONTROL.

Henry Ford has been repeatedly mentioned, because he is an astounding example of what a man with a mind of his own, and a will to control it, can accomplish. His record knocks the foundation from under that time-worn alibi, "I never had a chance." Ford never had a chance, either, but he CREATED AN OPPORTUNITY AND BACKED IT WITH PERSISTENCE UNTIL IT MADE HIM RICHER THAN CROESUS.

Mind control is the result of self-discipline and habit. You either control your mind or it controls you.

There is no half-way compromise.

The most practical of all methods for controlling the mind is the habit of keeping it busy with a definite purpose, backed by a definite plan.

Study the record of any man who achieves noteworthy success, and you will observe that he has control over his own mind, moreover, that he exercises that control and directs it toward the attainment of definite objectives. Without this control, success is not possible.

"FIFTY-SEVEN" FAMOUS ALIBIS
By Old Man IF

People who do not succeed have one distinguishing trait in common. They know all the reasons for failure, and have what they believe to be air-tight alibis to explain away their
own lack of achievement.

Some of these alibis are clever, and a few of them are justifiable by the facts. But alibis cannot be used for money. The world wants to know only one thing--HAVE YOU ACHIEVED SUCCESS?

A character analyst compiled a list of the most commonly used alibis. As you read the list, examine yourself carefully, and determine how many of these alibis, if any, are your own property. Remember, too, the philosophy presented in this book makes every one of these alibis obsolete.

IF I didn't have a wife and family . . .
IF I had enough "pull" . . .
IF I had money . . .
IF I had a good education . . .
IF I could get a job . . .
IF I had good health . . .
IF I only had time . . .
IF times were better . . .
IF other people understood me . . .
IF conditions around me were only different . . .
IF I could live my life over again . . .
IF I did not fear what "THEY" would say . . .
IF I had been given a chance . . .
IF I now had a chance . . .
IF other people didn't "have it in for me" . . .
IF nothing happens to stop me . . .
IF I were only younger . . .
IF I could only do what I want . . .
IF I had been born rich . . .
IF I could meet "the right people" . . .
IF I had the talent that some people have . . .
IF I dared assert myself . . .
IF I only had embraced past opportunities . . .
IF people didn't get on my nerves . . .
IF I didn't have to keep house and look after the children . . .
IF I could save some money . . .
IF the boss only appreciated me . . .
IF I only had somebody to help me . . .
IF my family understood me . . .
IF I lived in a big city . . .
IF I could just get started . . .
IF I were only free . . .
IF I had the personality of some people . . .
IF I were not so fat . . .
IF my talents were known . . .
IF I could just get a "break" . . .
IF I could only get out of debt . . .
IF I hadn't failed . . .
IF I only knew how . . .
IF everybody didn't oppose me . . .
IF I didn't have so many worries . . .
IF I could marry the right person . . .
IF people weren't so dumb . . .
IF my family were not so extravagant . . .
IF I were sure of myself . . .
IF luck were not against me . . .
IF I had not been born under the wrong star . . .
IF it were not true that "what is to be will be" . . .
IF I did not have to work so hard . . .
IF I hadn't lost my money . . .
IF I lived in a different neighborhood . . .
IF I didn't have a "past" . . .
IF I only had a business of my own . . .
IF other people would only listen to me . . .
IF * * * and this is the greatest of them all * * * I had the courage to see myself as I really am, I would find out what is wrong with me, and correct it, then I might have a chance to profit by my mistakes and learn something from the experience of others, for I know that there is something WRONG with me, or I would now be where I WOULD HAVE BEEN IF I had spent more time analyzing my weaknesses, and less time building alibis to cover them.

Building alibis with which to explain away failure is a national pastime. The habit is as old as the human race, and is fatal to success!

Why do people cling to their pet alibis? The answer is obvious. They defend their alibis because THEY CREATE them! A man's alibi is the child of his own imagination. It is human nature to defend one's own brain-child.

Building alibis is a deeply rooted habit. Habits are difficult to break, especially when they provide justification for something we do.

Plato had this truth in mind when he said:

"The first and best victory is to conquer self. To be conquered by self is, of all things, the most shameful and vile."

Another philosopher had the same thought in mind when he said:

"It was a great surprise to me when I discovered that most of the ugliness I saw in others, was but a reflection of my own nature."

"It has always been a mystery to me," said Elbert Hubbard, "why people spend so much time deliberately fooling themselves by creating alibis to cover their weaknesses. If used differently, this same time would be sufficient to cure the weakness, then no alibis would be needed."

In parting, I would remind you that "Life is a checkerboard, and the player opposite you is TIME. If you hesitate before moving, or neglect to move promptly, your men will be wiped off the board by TIME. You are playing against a partner who will not tolerate INDECISION!"

Previously you may have had a logical excuse for not having forced Life to come through with whatever you asked, but that alibi is now obsolete, because you are in possession of the Master Key that unlocks the door to Life's bountiful riches.
The Master Key is intangible, but it is powerful! It is the privilege of creating, in your own mind, a BURNING DESIRE for a definite form of riches.

There is no penalty for the use of the Key, but there is a price you must pay if you do not use it. The price is FAILURE. There is a reward of stupendous proportions if you put the Key to use. It is the satisfaction that comes to all who conquer self and force Life to pay whatever is asked.

The reward is worthy of your effort. Will you make the start and be convinced?

"If we are related," said the immortal Emerson, "we shall meet." In closing, may I borrow his thought, and say, "If we are related, we have, through these pages, met."

**Thread 5032: The Original Golden Age of Tech Evolution**

**Post #12 20080317-1637 LRH training - no drills before doing**

Isn't it strange - I did all my Tech Training under LRH - and not once did we drill before doing.

All courses done by LRH directly were co-audits - you learned by doing. No vias.

All ACCs, the original SHSBC, the Ex Dn Course, the original Class VII Course, the Class VIII Course.

Each of these courses self-corrected as they evolved.

Scio has gone so far away from how it should be done - that it is now a completely different subject.

The GAT would kill off any desire to audit, ever again.

A major EPIC FAIL!

Alan

**Thread 5051: "Scientology - Welcome to Hell" new book coming**

**Post #11 20080319-1552**

Isn't it amazing - those who protested the abuses and out-points were the first to be declared SP.

**Post #12 20080319-1555**

One could almost consider it made someone wrong!

Yet - we were only observing the obvious......the poor old techies - being most focused on indicators were the most often shot!

Hmmmmmmmmmm????????????????????
Thread 5084: Why doesn't OT3 use the Valence Tech?

Post #78 20080320-0744

I don't think I've ever been exterior, Mark, as a result of auditing or otherwise. I've been "turned on", where my senses were sharper, or additional senses seemed present. I've had the sensation that I was experiencing vertigo, and looking down on myself, or through my eyes from another point, or from no other point, like I was falling into myself, but that's more of an out-int phenomena, perhaps related to forced exteriorization, or forced interiorization, but not the sort of exteriorization that people seek (with full perception, knowledge of their own eternal nature, etc.)

When I read this - I think what a bozo!

What a tangled mess of self-sabotage!

What a foolish bounced series of non-inspection!

Overts whilst on drugs - restrained abilities - destroyed knowingness - unwilling to experience deeds done whilst exterior - must not be knowns - etc., etc.

Exterior is an ability.

Being fully present - spanning now and a chosen future is the result of several abilities co-ordinated in order to knowingly take and maintain a full exterior position.

Perceptions are multiple abilities.

Remote viewing is an ability.

Remote influencing is an ability.

Each is a specific ability - each has many connected abilities to make them work or operatable.

Each ability needs to be cleared fully - then drilled to operating capability - as you do this - your awareness opens up further - and you will collide with past incidents of being exterior when you used those abilities to cause harm - plus the solutions you used in order to turn those abilities off and to shut those abilities down.

As you expand your awareness as an operating exterior being - you will turn on massive problems - as you are processing these abilities in a rising scale manner - thus you continuously collide with that problem/solution with which you used to shut off the ability.

The moment you do any BE HERE - NOW action or drill - you will put into play all these problems and solutions as to why the ability is not operating.

These abilities do not shut off easily - it takes a tremendous amount of conflicting mass, confusion, stupidity, blanknesses, and constant charge to prevent them from turning back on.

Alan
Post #97 20080321-1613

However, the point of doing any level is to get the ability gained - for itself and to facilitate going on to get the next ability gained.

Exactly!

Often you do not get the full ability gained - but a partial improvement - that is a win - it also means there is more to do connected to the area.

The Grades are on paper a wonderful set of processes - the abilities gained and the inabilities lost are wonderful targets to shoot for - but there is a minor problem - the grades are a key-out procedure.

Every Prime Item in the Games Matrix has a complete negative and positive Grades Chart Rundown on them - thus they (the Prime Item) get missed doing the Grades processing.

This leads to having and losing the abilities. (And if not recognised - a bogged being!)

I'm reminded of the Karate Kid process - "rub on - rub off" - or - "key out - key in!"

When you process a Tech Master - you can observe the Tech Master multi-tasking all levels of processing simultaneously - thus the wins are huge.

The Tech Master honors the indicators of the subject they are running.

Thus they get a gradient rising scale of wins and regained abilities.

Alan

Post #100 20080321-1906 Let it come to view naturally

Perhaps the part in my previous post where I say I clearly remember the events of 75 million years ago apart from Scientology was overlooked. It was not a matter of suggestion, of hearing stories etc... No, I looked and I saw at a young age.

The problem with what you state is that because the material is real and true to you - ergo: then it must be real and true for others.

If it is not real and true for others - then there is something wrong with them!

If it is there - it will come up - if it is not there it will not.

There is no need to evaluate for anyone - let it come to view naturally.

Alan

Post #125 20080322-1937

Nick, 18 months ago, I finally found the final missing pieces of the Games Matrix material.

Since that time, massive areas of false data stripping has taken place.

Some of what I believed to be true has since been found to be incorrect - some of it partially true
but incomplete.

One thing I am certain of is - each person is different - each person has their own interest line - each person has their own goals - thus each person must be handled if they so want it, individually.

Back in 1963 I mastered the identities tech - I found it to produce good results - but it was very limited.

The reason being that identities are part of an inner package created in order to play games - but they were sub-parts.

I also have found that there is no reason to go into the past - as in most cases the past is here now - thus much of Scio causes a person not to face up to the here and now.

Once a person is allowed to face up to what is they are not facing up to here and now - the past that is super-imposed in PT separates - and the whole floats up and comes to view and erases very easily - because quite simply it is being created here and now.

Breaking through the boxes or packages took some doing - mainly because I was tangled up in Scio misdirectors, omitteds and false tech why's.

This does not negate much of what has been discovered by the millions of hours of processing, training and application and misapplications that we have all done to get this far.

One thing is obvious to me - that we - along with many others have taken responsibility to help each other live better lives - with XSO and ESMB taking a leadership position.

XSO and ESMB is working because no one is forcing anyone to do anything - people are unburdening themselves - they are recovering their own goals and dreams.

Also the way to a better life is by us and others having a multitude of people who are willing to help each other if the help is wanted - but that help needs to follow what the individual wants and the helper is willing to contribute to.

Cultic behavior will not get us there.

You have to admit a tremendous reconnection is occurring world-wide - so much so that we SPs are becoming much bigger than "organised" Scio!

It should be noted that most of us who have been labelled SP were labelled because we cared - because we protested the abuses - which is what we were trained to do and also did when we got our processing.

But a few thousand caring people will - depending somewhat of course where your there is - will produce a much better way of life!

Alan

Post #142 20080324-1349

Arthur was fascinated with dinosaurs - he used to show me his collection of them - he was around 4 or 5 years old at the time - which was 1964.
Post #175 20080328-1410
I just read OT VIII - I was staggered to find it was just a rehash of the original Personal Efficiency Course of the early 60's. (With a few Key-out processes thrown in with it!)

I have witnessed on these threads the realization of "be here now" and the "affirmation" tech has been rediscovered. These and Murphy's "Power of the Sub-concious Mind" and Hill's "Think and Grow Rich" were what most people used as a frame of reference in the 50's and early 60's.

$400,000 and 25 to 30 years of work and you are up to doing a PE Course - amazing.

Post #227 20090316-1031 The Shattering
A big part of Buddhism includes the "shattering" which is the basic explosion that set us on a our differing paths.

Thread 5105: The Push is On (again)

Post #14 20080319-1716
Oops! Blowing from an area! = CRIMES!

Hmmm...LRH blew from US to England!
Then from England to Royal Scotsman.
Then from various ports to Clearwater.
Then from Clearwater to La Quinta!
From La Quinta to RV.
From RV to fish food!
What were his CRIMES?

Alan

Thread 5121: Odd/Unusual Things You Have Attested To

Post #3 20080319-2353
My favorite attest was also my last formal Scio session, in 1977.

I attested to: "Freedom from being trapped as one of Ron's bt's!"

I left Scio after that session.

Thread 5144: Scientology and Numerology

Post #14 20080323-2122
There is no evidence that scientology has anything to do with numerology.
Anyone stating that it does is wildly speculating.

Mary-Sue Hubbard and Nicki Freedman were very much into numerology - this is not speculation as we often discussed it!

Not my thing.

Alan

Post #20 20080324-0156

The original question was:

Just curious if anyone of the ex scientologists here ever saw any evidence of the higher ups (leaders of the Co$) believing in or practicing numerology?

As MSH was C/S 2 - head of the GO and Nicki was her communicator and confidante (this was mid 1968 on the Royal Scotsman) - that they believed and practiced numerology answers the above question.

Further I know that certain ops were checked out in relation to numerology.

Thread 5145: Something Smells!!

Post #23 20080403-1730

I am very grateful for what John Galusha produced, but I think it could have happened 50 years ago.

It did happen 46 years ago!

R2-12 was the process - it found the PT Identities Package - the problem was it happened too fast.

There were 1,000's of people world-wide on the R2-12 co-audits - Melb Org had over 600 people on their R2-12 co-audits - Perth Org had over 400 on their co-audits - Joburg had over 600 on their co-audits - Durban, SA had over 400, John McMaster came through there, Washington, DC, LA and NYC had well over 400 on each of their co-audits.

When these co-audits were disbanded Scio went into a wasteland.

There were huge wins from these co-audits and huge casualties - but from LRH's point of view it let loose too many out of control powerful people.

The Tech was suppressed and subsequently the Grade Processes were introduced to put people back under control.

Alan

Post #27 20080403-1910

Alan, I never heard of R2-12? Where can I find it?
"And also this must be done on every case that hasn’t gone clear already even after their goal has been found.

It’s a certainty that such a case is by-passing at least one side of a Present Time Problem that is part of and suppressing the whole GPM.

This is THE PC’s BIGGEST MISSED WITHHOLD of all.

Note: There are no variations on the order of steps or actions above. One doesn’t sometimes do this, sometimes that. This is a very rote procedure.

Note: On some very, very rough cases this system may not work fully until some regular 3GAXX is run by a Class IV auditor. In any event, a case on 3GAXX should be tested again as above after every 6 or 8 RIs are found.

Note: And just to clear up any possible misunderstanding you do R2-12 on all pcs first and you never vary its steps or sequence.

Note: No preclear will achieve a lasting case gain with overts on Scientology and allied Items.

(It should also be noted that it is not overts on Scientology or allied items that are causing the pc problems - it is what these items represent to the pc in present time. My addition.)

No free needle will stay free in the presence of these overts.

Routine 2-12 removes the unwanted valences that commit such overts rather than endlessly sec checking the pc.

The most insidious By-Passed Items are those that remain in present time prompting the pc to commit senseless overts to the dismay of his good sense and the peril of his case condition.

He will make no fast gain until the Scientology List is worked over and over for any reaction." LRH

It has taken me since that time until November 2007 to find all the pieces that allows these states to occur, for when a pc undoes the PT packages and does the stabilizing steps - the pc can easily maintain a state of problem free exterior in PT.

Alan
Note: This Procedure is to be done on every HGC pc, every course student of every course as a pc, as early as possible and definitely before Prepchecking or CCHs. Done correctly it will end the no results or slow result case and guarantee faster gain to the fast case. ALL Cases must have this done at once.

The slow student as well as the slow gainer is always a Rock Slammer.

THE SLOW-GAIN, NO-GAIN CASES

The slow or never gain case has been a target with me for twelve years.

I have now made a breakthrough on this. It is, I’m afraid I have to tell you, the breakthrough.

You could straighten up the head of the Medical Association with it, it’s that powerful. It undercuts all the reasons why. It must be done on all students. And also every HGC pc.

Unfortunately the solution is similar to a Routine 3 process, but there’s nothing for it but HPAs/HCAs must learn the steps in this HCO Bulletin if we are to survive. For these skills encompass more than 50% of the cases, in some areas up to 80%. And these will clear slowly or not at all unless this first step is taken first. Even a Problems Intensive will fail on about 30% of these cases.

Here are the progressive data which led to this breakthrough:

DATUM 1953 - A Problem is postulate-counter-postulate.

DATUM 1954—Persons with heavy overts on Scientology make no case progress. No Case Gain = Suspected Person.

DATUM 1955—A person with a present time problem will get no graph change.

DATUM 1961—The Goals Problem Mass consists of Items (valences) in opposition to one another. Any pair of these Items, in opposition to each other, constitute a specific problem.

DATUM 1961—A person with a hidden standard won’t go clear.

DATUM 1962—Rock Slammers. Persons who Rock Slam on Scientology or associated Items are Security Risks.

DATUM Nov 1962—When a GPM Item Exists in Present Time It Constitutes a Present Time Problem. If one of the opponents in a Problem (Item versus Item) is part of the Goals Problem Mass, that problem will not resolve without resolving at least a portion of the GPM.

DATUM Nov 1962—All non-gain or slow-gain cases have a GPM Item in their present time environment. The companion or opposing Item to the PTP Item is buried out of sight.

CONCLUSION—All slow-gain or non-gain preclears have to have the GPM Item that is in
the present time environment located and opposed before they will make adequate gains in
processing or study.

Suddenly it becomes of vital technical interest whether a person is any variety of Rock
Slammer or not. Before, it and other security measures were only of administrative interest.
Now it is a question of whether or not the case will ever improve.

Thus we have to have (a) a broadened definition for a Rock Slammer, (b) an easy method of
detecting one and © quick procedures to remedy the condition. We have all these now.

DEFINITION—A ROCK SLAMMER is a preclear who Rock Slams on a Present Time
GPM Item in his or her Immediate Environment.

Until this Item is located and opposed the Rock Slammer will make slow gains or no gains
in clearing.

The Routine 2-12 method of discharging the influence of a Rock Slamming Item is actually
taken from 3GA Criss Cross (3GAXX), and is a specialized routine from Routine 3. We will,
however, since it does not touch goals, designate it as Routine 2.

This routine will have to be learned by all HPAs/HCAs and used by all staff Auditors. It
does not include clearing. It includes only Item Assessment.

By labelling it Routine 2 it comes within the reach of all trained auditors. - LRH

It is the abandonment of this technology that led to the false bridge - 100's of people came to Saint
Hill to continue with the GPM Tech but it was a mess - there [were] many reasons for it not
working - but possibly the main reason was it put each pc on its own track in its own space using its
own time and energy - thus no longer under the control of Hubbard.

Alan

Post #32 20080403-2115

It does not sound like a very fun process to run. It sounds like you have the revised and
corrected version, Alan.

Is that fun to run?

Yes, it is fun to run also it is adventurous, exciting and incredibly charged!

I will start another thread on this so as to not bore the non techies - and I don't want Dart to bitch
and moan about hijacking a thread!

Thread 5219: What thing(s) do you most protest about
Scientology?

Post #5 20080325-2241

My two biggest objections:

1. Negativity which leads to abuses and disconnections.
2. The inability to confront the who's and what's in present time.

**Thread 5342: Rock Slams and other assorted phenomena**

**Post #1 20080403-2302 Rock Slams and Other Assorted Phenomena**

Twin A

Hey Alan,

I know this is the something smells topic, but the subject of Rock Slams has come to my mind.... can I ask you a question?

In 1999, I listened to a BC lecture, it was an older BC tape, not edited as much--- and LRH has mentioned clearly that EVERY Scientologist has a List One R/S on their case, and that it just needs to be found.

Why then... would he later pick this e-meter read and make it a disqualification for staff? Or an RPFable offense?

Maureen

If you have ever seen a full Rock Slam on a meter - you would have seen the needle slashing back and forth - you can get the same read by touching the cans together.

The most violent R/S's can move the tone arm up and down several divisions at a time at a low sensitivity.

Spiritually - it is the being compulsively reaching and withdrawing and attempting to pull away from someone or something it is trapped into. The being is actually locked in mortal combat with someone or something.

Usually when this occurs in PT the being has misidentified and therefore is misrepresenting someone or something in PT. All the charge, fear and pain transfers onto the PT now misrepresented item.

This is an incredibly charged area, it has tremendous pain and fear connected to it. On most cases the meter will not even read on the area it is so charged - but the pc will have their attention stuck on the area.

Most people spend their whole life running from it.

They take drugs or drink heavily to suppress the charge, fear and pain that stems from this refusal to experience area.

One of the problem in those early days was the listing and nulling did not have definable end phenomena.

Also the tech was designed to take you out of present time.......this got much worse as the years went on.
Though LRH almost found the right area - he himself could not get near it - too charged, too painful, also too much drug and heavy drinking daily interfered with his confront of the area.

Yet, there were several who could confront this area - consequently we came up with how to undo it - LRH suppressed it.

R2-12 was spectacular in its ability to unlock the locked in mortal combat areas. It would blow the destructive PT packages to pieces.

Later John McMaster and I came up with how to handle the effects of being connected to an SP - we were very excited about this - went rushing up to LRH and presented him with the data - he vetoed it - and demanded that the SP/PTS Tech be instigated.

Had he adopted what we found there would have been no or minimal need for Ethics and EO's, no or minimal need to disconnect, no or minimal need for SP declares, no or minimal need for O/W write ups, etc.

It becomes fairly obvious now that LRH had PT R/Sing items and he and the Tech cannot confront this area.

When there is a R/Sing locked in mortal combat PT condition - you get all sorts of weird and unusual solutions to explain this. The most common ways to handle this is to dive out of PT and handle imagined boogie-men and imagined "they are out-to-get-you" situations.

The is the ultimate "victim" to all of life person.

Add to it the continuous need for LRH to dominate and enslave, plus keep absolute control over everyone and everything and you get a terrible abusive mess on your hands.

Alan

**Post #5 20080403-2336**

Was the R2-12 the "how to undo it" that you and McMaster came up with?

No.

What exactly was it that LRH vetoed?

How to get at cause over being at effect of an SP.

I wrote it up in an earlier post - on another thread - which I can't find!

**Post #8 20080404-0113**

Regarding the R2-12, is there any current value to running it, compared to the tech we have now?

It is well worth studying.
The problems with this type of Tech is having the frames of reference with which to guide yourself upward.

Also you need great discipline when you approach the Packaged area as you run into your own or others' created fictions that misdirect you away from the subject area.

Most often the sequence goes like this:

1. Client is dominated and subjugated (whether real or imagined) by item –

2. The client fights item –

3. The client then becomes overwhelmed by item and becomes the item – then commits the same acts as the dominating original item. (This traps the Client into the compulsive destructive Games Condition.)

You are obsessively/compulsively locked into a psychic mortal combat destructive games condition.

You have an obsessive/compulsive attraction towards Red Zone people to be in the Red Zone and play Red Zone Games.

The dominating item is the winning identity in its entirety. Thus if not inspected, the client will adopt and substitute in order to become a winner the dominating item including all of its strengths, powers, aberrations, compulsions, weaknesses and addictions as its own.

This is why I disliked the Grade Chart processing as quite often the "winning identity" that the Grades were run on, was the most malicious identity.

To keep this "winning identity" and maintain domination, the client creates a fictitious PT.

You can observe this all through LRH's track......mine also.

In a safe, loving, caring environment these tend to easily separate out!

Alan

Post #10 20080404-0344

In my case, that certainly indicates. The "fictitious PT" does not make sense to me, could you please further explain, thank you.

The "arabs" are coming - create Dept of Homeland Security!

The "Marcabians" are secretly stealing our material - create the GO!

She's a "communist spy" - kidnap my child and save her!

I'm a Class 400 OT - therefore I know standard Tech......Etc., etc.
Alan, Do think that LRH disregarded earlier tech for a easier dumb down version that would make it easier on auditors to deliver resulting in more delivery = more money, more money.

He was in the middle of GPM running - in September, 1962 he engaged in an out 2D situation that completely ARC broke his auditor (MSH). At that point he lost his auditor.

Over the next year the sessions began to go bad - lots of out lists and wrong items......life and Scio went under attack, he went under attack.

In early 1964 there was also was a massive Ascension Experience when he thought he and his creation Scientology was going to become a household name - the "Look Magazine Article" - which ended up being a complete make nothing of him and Scio.

Whilst in the AE state the Opterm or darkside kicked in - he flipped into a tremendously Powerful SP Identity. These identities do not allow for any two-way flows - they operate from an "I am right - do what I command or die!" position and action basis......this builds up tremendous counter-force - he set about subduing any counter-forces.

The introduction of Ethics LRH style was enforced into Scientology.

The killer of this is: each being feels they are wrong, consequently each you gives itself wrong items and wrong whys. (BTW it is easier to confront self than the Powerful SP Identity.)

To be sane a being or Organization must be willing to be both total cause and total effect (or right or wrong) - this allows for the charge travelling back and forth along the command and Organizational lines to dissipate and the being or Organization to easily operate in PT in a high mood level.

LRH then set about building a replica of an Operating Games Matrix. The FEBC Tech covers the top part of the Games Matrix - the processing and training tech covers the next level below that - the Ethics Tech covers the bottom part - though all three span all levels.

For some reason LRH dropped the lower level tech and tried to quickie it - probably felt he was running out of time.

I know for a fact LRH deliberately omitted Tech that would let people go free......as I inadvertently did on one experimental process......that process was omitted completely from the Tech Volumes - I ran it on the 15th Nov 1962.

To my knowledge all Ethics - Tech - and Admin issued by LRH was designed for him to keep control over the Organizations, staffs, pc's and OTs.

But obviously it did not produce what it promised.

Without doubt LRH was the most dichotomous dramatizing being that one could get entangled with.

Also isn't the rock slam a highly charged GPM which could be resolved w/3D criss cross which had been as far as I know abandon by LRH which I feel could of done a much better job on PTSness and Suppression.
Not really - as 3D criss-cross still had the element of LRH control in it.

To truly unlock someone you have to exactly follow their interest, their terminal-oppterms packages, their goals lines and their Games lines or positions.

It also requires having the Tech for all the off-beat booby-trap subjects and items that you run into.

Then just running problems processing which I think doesn't not address the valence package w/ its preset behaviour computations that I have seen in myself and " OTs". Which is wild because I have witnessed OTs many time dramatizing this Valence, preset behavior, over and over again. If you point it out to them the person doing this will deny it vehemently. Just an observation. Would like to hear your take on it.

The simple fact is Scientology does not have the Tech to get there from here!

It has too many vested one-way interests that impede following their clients' and staffs' interest lines, their terminal-oppterms packages, their goals lines and their Games lines or positions.

Each being has to be sovereign - that is: own their own space - own their own time - own their own energy - and own their own manifestations.

You can't enforce a person to get better!

You can't enforce a being upscale!

You can't enforce who a being can be connected with - as that screws up a being's goals lines and games packages!

Alan

Post #28 20080405-1833

He was in the middle of GPM running - in September, 1962 he engaged in an out 2D situation that completely ARC broke his auditor. (MSH) At that point he lost his auditor.

Would that be the EF situation?

Yes. [Eunice Ford. See post 56]

Post #42 20080411-1542

Ethics as a subject did not exist at that time - June 1964.

Admin was rudimentary.

Org Boards did not really exist also.

Scio at that time audited and handled the people in front of them.
Scio was very small - world-wide probably less the 8,000 people, with about 1500 to 2000 people active.

Saint Hill had no HGC........its staff consisted of 5 people.

LRH went into a massive ferocious R/Sing beingness - he created Ethics, he created a quickie bridge, he created the OT Levels - he created the most deadly control machine-like mechanism possible. He often states on the FEBC and ESTO tapes that the Org Board was a machine.

ACW wrote: "I know for a fact LRH deliberately omitted Tech that would let people go free......as I inadvertently did on one experimental process......that process was omitted completely from the Tech Volumes - I ran it on the 15th Nov 1962."

M wrote: What tech do u feel he omitted?

Ascension Experience Tech.

Processing the pc from the highest cause point and mood level down.

How to process and follow the pc's interest line, purpose and Goals lines and Game Playing lines.

How to handle other Universes and once outside the physical universe - the other universes float in the here and now.

Abuse Handling Tech.

Free Radical Tech.

Software for the mind Tech.

Full extent of the Games Matrix Tech.

Exteriorization Tech and how to process whilst exterior.

How to process the positive.

Codes Tech.

The 32 Universe Handling Tech.

The Spiritual Teammate Tech.

Charge Handling Tech.

How to undo a Reliable Item.

Virtual Reality Implant handling Tech.

The vital differences between Moods and the tone scale.

How to be at cause over an SP identity.
That'll do for a start.

ACW wrote: "It also requires having the Tech for all the off-beat booby-trap subjects and items that you run into."

M wrote: "What off beat booby trap stuff do you mean?"

Free Radicals.

Ascension Experiences - once you have an AE you need to process from that position - otherwise you bury the pc in 2nd postulate effect point garbage.

A big AE is in actuality the new beginning of a being's case.

It is relatively easy to maintain the AE state.

The travelling R/S phenomena.

There are many more booby-traps, but they are unique to each person.

Alan

**Post #56 20080414-0514**

Originally Posted by Challenge

About the out 2D situation... I have thought that LRH's 'dalliance' with Eunice might have been meant to intentionally humiliate Mary Sue. MS was, after all, from a tiny Texas town and it was 1962. I was from a large Texas town, and racism was common amongst all us Southerners. I didn't realize the ignorance of racism until I was twinned with an extraordinary black man on the SHSBC. That was in the late 1970s. Not only was Eunice undeniably black, LRH made her pregnant. That's a bit much for any wife to confront. I have had this thought also because LRH had at least half of his female staff members hot after him. He could have had any one or all of them. For all I know, he did have all of them.

What I still don't understand is what made it OK with those of us who knew he was a druggie and a liar and a womanizer to continue hip hip hooraying him.

Similars of our own - or too terrified to take on the whole church by ourselves?

To my knowledge there were no others after EF. There are some rumors about Rhodesia - but no verification.....unless Dart has some inside data.......

**Thread 5355: Taking On an Identity**

**Post #4 20080404-1626**

I visited with Reg Sharpe in 1980, he told me the full story - it was as you wrote - that incident occurred in Oct 1967 - but the earlier story was when he saw LRH flip into the darkside in June of
1964.

Reg told of how LRH suddenly changed from the somewhat friendly person to a dominator - Reg told me they were at a circus, taking pictures when Ron turned to Reg and said "I have just worked out a way to take over the world and make us the most powerful and richest Organization on earth!"

Reg said; "The look on Ron's face scared the bejesus out of me! - He was like another person. From that moment on Ron changed dramatically - I knew something bad had taken place - it put a terrible fear in to me in the pit of my stomach!"

It from that point on that Scio became a different subject.

Alan

**Post #28 20080405-1411**

I hope everyone is familiar with the Stanford Prison Experiment and the Milgram Experiment.

These experiments are similar to the Original Class VIII Course and the Original FEBC Course, the RPF, GAT, and most other Scio courses, etc., etc!

Or how to be created as "someone's idea" of what you should become.

**Post #64 20080406-1556**

An identity really is not just your creation - in most cases it is a cumulative co-creation involving millions of co-creators and millions of co-contributors.

Of course if you're totally pissed off and hate the world - then you are the identity's only creator!

**Post #76 20080406-1703**

Long before Scio I made up a list of what I love to do.....

It took me quite a long time as I kept running into what I did not like to do.

But, it began to put my attention on the positive and put a positive focus into my life.

**Post #104 20080406-2357**

Games within Games - boxes within boxes - games packages within games packages - outside each package is - not knows - but which one gives total erasure?

There is a datum connected to holographic Paradigms: A piece of the hologram contains all of the hologram.

To get back to the theme of this thread - it is possible to jump Games Packages and find yourself in a higher more powerful games identity package than you can control.

**Post #106 20080407-0017**

But that goes back to creation (and co-creation) of an identity in the game.

Yeah! But it can be a bitch when it takes you over and you dramatize it!
Post #113  20080408-2219 Mass (etc) and significance

Alan, I just read The Pilot's "Cosmic History". Regarding his brief story about the Games Universes, etc., how much of it have you seen to agree or disagree with the Pilot's assessment?

It has been a long time since I read the Pilot's material - so I would need to read it again to comment accurately.

I never liked much of the Pilot's material as I felt it was lots of significance and no mass.

I pointed this out to him - he got royally pissed.

I am always mindful to target and erase in an area or subject the following if possible:

2. Confusion.
4. Stupidity.
5. Fear.
6. Charge.

It takes specific questions to get any one of these areas to answer up - but that is where the long term gain is.

Most Scio's only run significance - that is why most OT VII's get so little long term gain - as they ran the significance and left the highly charged items above behind.

Alan

Thread 5395: Informative Freezone Links

Post #15  20080411-1608 The Tone Scale

Suppose Hubbard's "Tone Scale" behavioural aspects (Science of Survival) is wrong!

Suppose his definitions of "low" and "high" tones are false or simply his mechanism for controlling his disciples?

The tone scale is fairly accurate - what is not clear is the tone scale has to do with goals and purposes. That is the amount of effort needed to move towards a purpose or goals completion.

The goal can be to destroy you - thus the tone level if the person is winning at that is quite high.

Suppose Ron was manipulating us?

Once you drop his many, multi-layered "techs", it becomes perfectly clear that he put us in his Scn box.
Outside the box there is freedom of thought, action and opinion, inside there is ... Hubbardology. This was his Black magic spell.

It does not take much to observe the tone level of Scio - it is failing to enslave people thus its tone level is very low!

Alan

**Thread 5411: LRH Technical Compilations, the inside story**

**Post #8 20080408-1508**

I find the above write up very enlightening - but also very weak!

You are talking about rubber stamp compilers and compilations.

The early day researchers (pre-1964) would call LRH on Tech that did not work - and put in what did.

Also the biggest omitted point was the early day Techies did and received 100's of hours basic processing without much study or training.

This gave mass and the need for further training.

All of LRH's courses run directly by LRH were co-audit courses. The ACC's, the Original SHSBC, The Original Class VII Course, the Original Class VIII Course.

Even on the Original Class VIII Course you co-audited immediately - before you studied anything.

I made 1,000's of upper level auditors using this method. Before any of my students could route onto the Briefing Course they had to have co-audited and audited at least 500 hours in the chair. Then those tapes and bulletins made sense - also the 500 hours left them with 1,000s of questions which the BC gave them the answer to.

Studying before application puts a false "know-about" a subject.

Show-em, and get them to do it gets familiarity - then the drills and study mean something.

One of the reasons Scio has failed so miserably is that the graduates of most courses are expert "know-about" subjects and hats with no practical experience.

This creates a totally false environment.

How many nutty FEBC grads have you seen?

How many nutty Class VIIIIs have you seen? The nutty ones were those who did the courses without any prior experience.

Just like DM is today.

Alan
Post #19 20080408-1838  How Life Repair came into existence

All of LRH's courses run directly by LRH were co-audit courses. The ACC's, the Original SHSBC, The Original Class VII Course, the Original Class VIII Course.

Even on the Original Class VIII Course you co-audited immediately - before you studied anything.

I'm not challenging your data, Alan. Why do you think LRH changed it around, then?

I've been listing on that for years!

LRH had many blind spots - one of the biggest was his refusal to go back and revisit and correct anything he had decided on.

The first 45 people I sent to do the 1965 SHSBC went onto the quickie Grade Chart BC.........they were a disaster.....almost none of them knew what an itsa-line was and they could not put in an itsa line........I had to teach them the basics and get them to relisten to the SHSBC tapes again.

It took me about a year to get them truly capable of delivering good consistent winning sessions........devising extra lower level basic processes for them to run on each other was how Life Repair came into existence.

Which the other Mission's copied and snuck in and it later was half-heartedly adopted by the Orgs.

This BTW was covertly done as these 45 people were AO public now.

Alan (The forever squirrel)

**Thread 5451: DM and his Epic Fails**

Post #8 20080412-1621 Dan Sherman

Danny is not an SO member, he lives on the base though for periods of time. He goes to eat when everyone had eaten. He is a funny guy actually, I was also wondering when will he have enough of the lies and false presentations. LBV - if you have more data on Danny's plan, would you share it with us? How do you know he is doing a real bio? He did soooo much research that he for sure knows the real stuff.

Dan is a sweet man - it is not in him to buck the trend.

I attempted to get Dan to teach me writing - it was impossible - he was too robotic to me.

Not much chance of him doing a true biography of LRH.

What pain and anguish he must be in.

Alan
**Thread 5456: Mark Bunker named as the WHO of Anonymous**

**Post #7 20080412-1449**

It's too late for reformation - they have promised to reform before - only to revert to their dirty tricks - again - and again.

They have lost the public's trust - what little they had.

Even the most addicted to co-dependency cannot join this group - for even to be a co-dependent requires some honor.

Alan

**Thread 5466: What is the EGO?**

**Post #19 20080413-1525**

Well....... "my universe is better than your universe" and "my creations are more right than your creations" will get games conditions going real good!

**Thread 5504: Black magick**

**Post #32 20080419-0921 Misownership**

It might be a false purpose, but it's still the person's own.

Ever heard of misownership?

Usually the condition caused by it won't erase until the exact source is located - and the misowned item is returned to the correct source.

**Thread 5520: South Park - the day the internet stood still!**

**Post #6 20080418-1412**

One of the wonderful things about South Park is they make more of our absurdities - and get us to laugh at ourselves.

**Thread 5527: Freezone America Bullshit**

**Post #9 20080418-1422**

FZA was a great tool for OSA - OSA could pass so called data about ex-scio's and the stupid David Griffiths ( Griffin?) and the mad McClaughreys would attack them........originally the McClaughreys expected to take over and dominate the FZ.

**Post #30 20080420-1530 Scio boogie-men**

Finding exactly who we're up against on Earth (the A.M.A.) helped. But finding exactly what each one of us faces and how in the Between Lives Area bids for a change of mood. - LRH
The insanity that this one paragraph, at that time, spawned was awesome.

A whole new set of Scio boogie-men and boogie-orgs came into being - Scio's went nuts over this - even the freight trains on Venus stopped running on time!

If we fail we've had it. It's not just a matter of getting killed. It's a matter of getting killed and killed and killed life after life forever more.

Even if you have no great reality on this now you will soon enough. But probably you already understand it.

Those guys up there mean business. We've got to match or better their energy level and dedication or we lose.

The Marcabians are coming! The Markabians are coming! Oops! They are already here! They've taken over the FBI - the CIA - the IRS - and infiltrated Scio!

Watch out the R6ers are coming as well....... 

So began the era of 1964 where only "Ron" our super-hero could save us and Scientology.

**Thread 5532: Question about OT 1**

**Post #3 20080418-1933**

There have been several "OT I" formats.

One was an orientation format - another was completely re-doing the CC material as a mock-up process.

Alan

**Thread 5558: Jason Seems To Think You're Deluded**

**Post #81 20080422-2130**

Can there be any knowledge outside of a viewpoint?

The knowledge used to create the viewpoint.

**Post #96 20080422-2247**

And what kind of knowledge one needs to create a viewpoint? Does that knowledge exist outside of oneself?

Of course! Did you not seek knowledge from Mike G and Idenics to get your new viewpoints?

Initially you were separate from it - as you studied it you began to include it - as you master it it will be inside you.
To me the wins were the friendships, the determined purposes, the use of supportive tech, the adventures, the new discoveries about myself - that is still ongoing - as those things diminished in Scio I set about getting them elsewhere!

Thread 5632: Positive Case Gain

POSITIVE CASE GAIN and the ELIMINATION OF NEGATIVE CASE

There are two main targets that anyone who operates in the physical universe and who wants a better more worthwhile life must aim for:

Target One: EXPANSION OF POSITIVE CASE.

Target Two: ELIMINATION OF NEGATIVE CASE.

To achieve Target One it is vital you honor and follow your own goals, your own wants and your own interest lines – whilst at the same time be willing if possible to align and co-create or co-contribute with others and help them achieve their own goals, their own wants and follow their own interest lines.

It takes a “work with” team to truly attain greatness.

If you have ever followed anyone who became great in their field, this is the formula they used – Tiger Woods is famous for his disciplines of expansion of his different club and ball mastery (positive case) and his attacks on his game weaknesses to eliminate negative areas of case.

Nations are composed of groups, organizations, teams, families and each is composed of individuals – make the individual better, more successful, more prosperous, more capable and more happy - and you get better, more successful, more prosperous, more capable and more happy families, teams, organizations, groups and nations.

Target One: POSITIVE CASE.

POSITIVE CASE: A person’s positive case is the way he positively, optimally and intelligently relates and effectively responds to the world around him by reason of his accumulated levels of presence, awareness, love, truth, knowledge, responsibility, literacy, mastery, cleverness, skill sets, abilities, control, higher mood levels and integrity.

Your positive case is your accumulated knowledge, know-how, intelligence, life skill sets and abilities, your accumulated collection of correct answers and the cleverness of your applications of occupying the correct positions and running the correct processes to life.

The spiritual being usually optimally manifests its positive case attributes when it is in the high Green and Gold Zones.

CASE: a general term for a person being treated or helped.

It also refers to his spiritual, mental, physical and environmental conditions, which is most often monitored by the content of his awareness, knowledge and control of his different minds.
Case is also accumulated charge and by-passed charge.

The case is not the spiritual being – it is what the spiritual being has created and accumulated positively or negatively whilst engaged in the processes of pursuing their dreams, goals, visions and aspirations.

**Target Two: ELIMINATION OF NEGATIVE CASE.**

**NEGATIVE CASE:** n. 1. The trapped accumulation of life force particles that are locked up in unknown past incidents, wrong when’s, where’s, how’s, whys, low moods and misidentified and misrepresented who’s and what’s.

The “unknowns” stemming from the above are what have locked up the energy, particles, space and time into a massive mass of confusion and frozen moods.

The Being does not want to experience certain areas or things; thus the Being deliberately wants to keep “unknown” certain areas or things. He keeps areas or things “unknown” by lying to himself, denying his creation, responsibility and authorship of the formulation of the now resultant accumulated chaos and confusion. 2. Lies. 3. Solutions to problems that have now become the problem. 4. False Data, false time, false places, false moods. 5. Non-comprehended words. 6. Wrong answers.

**NEGATIVE CASE**: That part of a spiritual being’s non-optimum creation that contains too much pain and unwanted feelings and is no longer under the control of the Being. A negative case, to be a negative case, is a composite of falsenesses and trapped life-force particles.

Negative Case is a substitute for self, thus the negative case is never the Being; it is an undischarged, uninspected area of denied deliberate unknowns.

A negative case condition is the accumulated collection of all those unknown disguises and counter identities, past actions, thoughts, intentions, events, creations and counter creations, etc., that did not match your visions or intentions. It also contains all of your accumulated wrong answers to life, the incorrect who’s, what’s, when’s, where’s, how’s, whys and low moods.

Your negative case is your accumulated collection of non-optimum wrong answers which result in misapplications or bad choices of position which tend to be traps and the negative processes you use to handle people, places, things, subjects and life as well as that or those which are connected to you.

**NEGATIVE CASE CONDITION**: is any non-optimum situation, belief system, upset, problem, kept, harmful act, illiteracy, denial of cause, unluckiness, depression, hopelessness, illness, tiredness, loss incidents, accidents, disasters, blankness, stupidity, abandonment, being a victim, poverty, trauma, broken heart, low mood level, failure, mistake, bankruptcy, fight, hate, fear, or any Red Zone levels of existence.

These are what compose the body of YOUICCIIs (Your Obsessive, Unknowing, and Involuntarily Created Commanding Identities).

**OBSERVATIONS OF POSITIVE CASE GAINS**
POSITIVE CASE GAIN: the life and personal improvements and resurgences a person experiences from erasing areas of charge and by-passed charge by the utilization of effective coaching, studying, training, processing, apprenticing and full application to a wanted full result or outcome; any positive spiritual, mental, physical and environmental case and life betterment according to the client.

Positive case gain can be easily observed by greatly increased presence, more commitment, more focus, more on purpose, more success, more space, more time, more energy, more prosperity, more influence, and more effective and friendly control and is able to operate at a much higher mood level and greatly increased happiness throughout most areas of their life and living.

Alan

Post #5 20080501-0158 A “kept”

You're using "kept" as a noun in this sentence. What is a "kept"?

I needed a word that was not loaded with pain, abuse, accusations and overrun - as withhold often is on Scio's and ex-scio's.

Kept - fitted perfectly........something you kept to yourself, a secret, etc.

Alan

Thread 5674: The St Hill Syndrome

Post #4 20080502-2315 The Stockholm Syndrome

The Stockholm Syndrome = being overwhelmed subjugated, then resisting, then adopting and becoming the winning valence or identity!

Thread 5694: What exactly is the purpose?

Post #8 20080504-0000

Almost 60 years ago I read a book that started with the following:

"Find what a person wants and help them get it!"

My want is simple - it has never changed - a better life for myself and my friends. (The purpose!)

Strange where that has led. :D

Alan

Thread 5726: SPs Unite!

Post #5 20080506-0501

I was noticing a poster commenting that DM may be an SP. I have been thinking about things lately and it occurred to me, that for me, there are no SP's. The people I don't like
have a piece of me that I don't like and the bigger the piece the less I like them. An example on one side is Tom Cruise. He is driven, successful, rich, likes people around him and lots to do. I am the opposite in every way. Therefore he doesn't bother me at all. No reaction. For Alanzo, however, TC is a red flag in front of a bull. I see through personal observation that Alanzo is a great deal more like TC than I am. In no way does this defame Alanzo but it makes my point.

A friend of mine, on the other hand, can instantly cause me to create a black hole the size of Sirius. I realize this is because I have in the past done what she likes to do, which is try to tell someone else what is best for them. I am still carrying this piece around with me, apparently. I'm working on the issue, discovering layers and am amazed how deep it runs.

This gets me to my point, I don't believe anyone is an SP or a PTS or any such animal. Our trouble is inside us, not them, and running away won't help. In fact it is a great opportunity to tackle an issue when we find such a person in our lives.

What do you guys think?

Very insightful post Nexus!

John McMaster and I attempted to get these points across to LRH when we were doing the original research on S&Ds.

The whole basis of undoing the Games Matrix Tech and why the GPM Tech failed so miserably is contained in what you wrote above.

LRH really did have a massive "control freak" case.......he knew instinctively if this Tech was adopted there would be no way to control able people.

Interesting it was very shortly after we presented this material he wrote KSW.

Alan

**Post #7 20080506-0507**

Whenever I have quit smoking - everyone must quit smoking. People who smoke are disgusting to me.

Whenever I am losing weight, I hate fat people.

That which you resist, or suppress, or try to stop in your self, you resist, suppress, or try to stop in others, too.

You don't hate other people, you hate the person you used to be.

That's how I see it.

You hate the identity you are resisting being - that is what is causing the condition to persist - usually by sheer discipline you can overcome the cravings - but as the resistances build back up - the condition tends to kick back in - or you take on a new addiction....

Alan
PS: Being addicted to Scio handles a lot of old addictions....lose Scio.....and you need some new addictive areas.....or depression will set in....

**Post #11 20080506-0525**

Got any suggestions?

The key is to recognise positive addictions - ie: Knowledge freak.

What got you to do Scio in the first place is probably your heaviest positive addictive area.

If you can isolate what that was/is then you can get back on track....

What do you love doing? Also will redirect your attention to the positive.

Alan

**Post #15 20080506-0608**

Intriguing what was immediately dumped on top of this Tech.....the Quickie Grades came out......that effectively removed ALL the earlier "process the pc in front of you" workable Techs. Further it prevented the pc from running their own goals and following their own interest lines.

Confidential Techs.......that stopped any inspection and put absolute control into LRH's hands.

Ethics Tech came into being ...... that made it dangerous to inspect or originate anything.

Alan

**Thread 5735: Conditions**

**Post #3 20080506-1823 The conditions are dichotomous**

The conditions are in fact dichotomous.

Example:

Confusion (if confusion condition handled - would bring about) = Order.

Treason (if treason condition handled - would bring about) = Trust

Enemy (if enemy condition handled - would bring about) = Friend

Doubt (if doubt condition handled - would bring about) = Certainty

Liability (if liability condition handled - would bring about) = Asset

Non-Existence (if Non-E condition handled - would bring about) = Existence

Danger (if danger condition handled - would bring about) = Safety

Emergency (if emergency condition handled - would bring about) = Stability
Normal (if normal condition handled - would bring about) = Not normal
Affluence (if affluence condition handled - would bring about) = Scarcity
Power (if power condition handled - would bring about) = Weaknesses
Etc.

The conditions are very flawed as in most situations you have no true idea of what or who is doing the condition.

Alan

**Post #14 20080506-2115 Conditions used as weapons**
Eeeeeeeeeekek!

There is a condition below confusion....... Absence (if an absence condition is handled - would bring about = Presence.)
Suggest you take specific areas of your life - break them up into orders of importance.
Then apply the conditions.

The reason the Ethics Conditions have been so badly applied in Scio is because the basics of the EO are out.
The correct way would be to find when the person was last doing well.....find what happened and rehab the highest condition.

Clean up the wrong items and wrong ethics conditions.

Usually the person can quickly and easily straighten out the rest of what is out.

The Ethics conditions are at best a rough guideline to achieving what you want out of life.

Scio uses them as a weapon of control and domination.

Alan

**Post #60 20080507-1503**
I don't think LRH got it wrong at all.......it was as he intended it to be......A Domination/Subjugation Control Mechanism.

Ethics is similar to the Code of Honor.....a luxury set of formulas that must not be enforced.

Enforcement would immediately violate one's basic ethics.

Alan
Done correctly, on a specific area or identity you get ever expanding positives as you go up the scale.

Your PT Prime Identity is the most important target to get up the conditions.

Let's assume one is a "salesperson" - making few calls or sales. You find out where you are at (which hardly changes anything) - now you begin to put order in your calls, presentations and closes.

You rise to the next condition: Treason - You find out what you are - "A hater of people or a compulsive winner." Customers are people, they also can be someone you want to beat! - There are a lot of losing consequences to both those precepts.

Each higher condition has most of the lower conditions being done naturally - thus you get each positive aspect expanding.

Usually when you get a positive it brings to view the negative - you maybe are in affluence on money, but in a scarcity in relationships or friends.

When you are in Power - your weaknesses usually blow to view and if not handled will pull you back down the conditions.

Each upper condition gets its strength and power from the correctly applied lower conditions and at the same time builds upon the lower conditions positive aspects.

Alan

Knowledge and know-how begets more knowledge and know-how - something should get better!

Also the conditions are identity creators.......
It would seem contradictory, unless causing the person to win big placed him at cause and the other person (seemingly at cause also) at the effect of him, as the Source of Total Freedom, OT, etc.

This would follow along the theme of using pleasure moments, compliments, praise, wins, experiences of "going up the pole," going exhilaratingly exterior, or experiences of release, or of liberating (stress or burden-relieving) abreaction - using these otherwise positive things for some other purpose than genuinely helping the person.

It fits the megalomaniac pattern - it fed his need for gratification.

IMO, Hubbard does seem to have had a plan, a long range plan, and it was a focused plan, despite the "dichotomous" or multi-personality factor.

It's the old issue of the combination of: 1) "Method" (knowingly done), and 2) "Madness" (out of control, erratic, etc.)

There must have been some degree of control as - when it came to practical matters, such as bank accounts, etc. - the dichotomous or multi-personality aspect seems not to have interfered with his establishing his own (per design, IMO), mental healing-coated personality cult.

Any feedback on this would be most appreciated.

You ask good penetrating questions Veda!

He certainly could produce a completion of what he intended - but the long term fact of his intention was stashes of money, gold and rare gems. Whilst at the same time his most ardent followers and believers lived in abusive, trapped for life slave conditions.

Quite honestly I do not believe LRH was aware of his dichotomous flips.

Basically shape and character shifting without awareness. He was after all a master of ARC - which is how - ARC if used cunningly is the mirror-man or con-man's greatest weapon.

He conned himself as much as he conned others - the tech he professed as complete and workable failed him utterly - the last few years of his life was a form of extreme self torture - he ran from his own created bogeymen - he was in hiding - he lived in terror - he died alone - friendless - distrusting and hating almost everyone.

Alan

Post #27 20080511-1841

Originally Posted by DartSmohen

Corfu Part 2 was added to the end of CORFU.

Of course, the Overboard ceremonies had quite a negative impact on our PR program. Questions began to be asked about this strange routine of throwing people, sometimes
blindfolded or tied up, into the dirty harbour.

Hubbard's attitude to the crew had begun to change. He became more controlling, heavier ethics punishments, more degrading work for them to do, a ban on casual relationships (it never stopped it happening), a more driven targeting for all the orgs and an increase in our own undercover programs.

The telex traffic between MSH and Jane Kember, Guardian, was obviously being monitored. A series of disinformation telexes used to be transmitted back and forth. In the title numbering sequence, if the letter "X" appeared, then it was a spoof message designed to mislead those monitoring our traffic. Missions were sent out with clear criminal intent. The justification was always that it was for the greatest good of the greatest number and that we were dealing with SP groups, so our cause was just. One of these missions was to break into the WHO Headquarters in Switzerland and copy any documents pertaining to Scn. I will not name the missionaires. (See thread; Crimes we have committed). All of this behaviour was a preamble to the subsequent Operation Snow White episodes.

Hubbard became more and more vicious with the staff, there were people put in the chain locker, people sent up the mast for hours, heavy liability conditions, comev's and a sadistic approach to punishment. Hubbard used to record the overboard ceremonies on his cine camera which was set up on a tripod on the aft A deck. His face became contorted with glee as people went over the side.

His behaviour was becoming more and more polarised. One minute he would be all charm and smiles and instantly switch into fury and hatred.

Yet at night time we could sit and talk for hours. He was very perceptive and could tell if you were not being totally open with him. Then he would smile and punish you hard.

It was during these talks that Hubbard opened up about his long term plans.

During much of this period I was on Mission in the US. But I would periodically return to the ship for debriefing and to bring LRH and myself up to date.

I was appalled at the negative changes that were taking place on the ship and LRH.

He wanted to return to the USA. That was where the Scn boom was taking place.

The Mission I was given in late January, 1968 was to go back to the US and boom the Missions and Orgs.

The timing could not have been more perfect as much of the set ups that we had prepared for were about to bear fruit - I had 150 people in training on the SHSBC Course - they were beginning to graduate - several Orgs also were getting back their SHSBC Grads.

With the advent of the AO's we had a real team of people from the top of the organizations on down working together to make things happen.

The growth was phenomenal!

Scientology boomed at a rate of 100% every 3 months.
For the first time the Mission Network had Ethics presence - I out ranked all Orgs EDs and even the GO's.

The Mission Network in the US really came into being during this period - consequently the Orgs started to boom as the need for auditors became desperate.

My main Missions at that time were Dallas, Boston and St Louis - they expanded at a terrific rate - Boston went from 3 staff to about 20 highly trained staff - St Louis went from 2 staff to about 25 highly trained - and Dallas did the same - our student in training went from about 25 collectively to 5,000 - these were all active students.

The NY Org had roughly 800 people doing auditor training.

Other Missions began to spring up and boom. I also picked up New Orleans, La Jolla, Beverly Hills, and a small Mission in NY. (500 West End Ave) - I also opened Atlanta, Kansas City and Cambridge.

The AO and SH's also boomed.

I was able to keep the Orgs from destroying the Missions.

A simple phone call to an Org exec would get things straightened out quickly - the Orgs and Missions began to work with each other. We shared our successful actions - that more than anything led to the booms.

The money, personnel and growth generated was astounding during this period.

But the more success - the nastier LRH became - go figure!

Alan

**Thread 5797: Are the OT levels worth doing at all?**

**Post #22 20080511-0444**

To my knowledge there are no OT Levels at present being done in Scio.

Anyone who has a smattering of basic Tech would observe instantly that what is called the OT Levels are in fact Dianetic incident runnings.

After all having a hydrogen bomb dropped on you whilst being forced and herded into a volcano - to say the least would be a bit painful.

Further it is extremely squirrel technology to only run effect incidents - and to make matters worse they are end of game engramic incidents - - - what about running the earlier beginnings of the incidents?

The CC, OT I, OT II, OT III, are all grouper type engrams.

Personally undoing the mess the Scio bridge did to me has taken 30 years and I am still working on stabilizing my life repair
One day I might fully be here - now - wherever that full here now is.

Alan

**Post #24 20080511-0503**

Alan,

About the OT stuff, are you referring to creative processing as opposed to running incidents?

Is this what you mean?

Yes.

Not just spiritual and mental creations - but creations you put into the physical universe and have them come into being.

The closest Tech that does that are the objectives - but they need to be run by a processor that can allow the pc to be exterior and operate their body from a stable exterior position......

Scio Tech completely omits the "vision tech" (3D mock-ups) which is how we operate in the physical universe.

Often early on in people's processing or training they get how it is done - because of missing Tech this gets by-passed and from then on thing go down hill.

A lot of the early books by other authors have this Tech fairly well codified - what they miss is that when you get into the higher states you collide with times you stopped yourself from having those powers back.

It is vital that you hold a position and process from that regained awareness state.

You very much need to run from the top (highest state) down from then on.

Alan

**Post #31 20080511-0633**

True processing is an adventure into the unknown and knowns - the excitement of following a client's interest, goals, purpose and wants lines is awesome - both for the processor and client.

Run from PT it is thrilling - watching a person regain back more and more of themself is wondrous.

Being in love with yourself and making love to your universes and loving your friends and the universes of your friends and partners is a pleasure that no drug high can top.

Alan

**Post #47 20080512-0135**

There are 2 other factors here that I would be most interested to hear you 2 tech pioneers comment on:

1. It is my understanding that one reason you DON'T continue "Engram Running by Chains"
after Clear is because the Pre-OT is now more capable of as-is-ing things, and can "blow by inspection" if not submerged in some overwhelming charge.

Dianetics as per R3R is dealing with Mental Image Pictures.

A Dianetics case is at the effect of their MIPs.

Should you be at cause over your MIPs - that is there are no MIPs you would not be willing to fully experience and could even recreate it at will - then you are clear of MIPs.

Often in pulling withholds you produce a willingness to experience fully the most charged MIPs.

A lot of people do not notice this ability - once you can experience and recreate your MIPs you graduate to Holographic Creations.

Running MIPs is like reading this computer screen.....not much gain.

Running Holographic Incidents is 3 dimensional live creations in constant creation. To do this requires space - time - energy - and what you want to manifest.

Running Dianetics too long is very degrading as it requires the being to become less than and effect of a Mental Image Picture.

Holographic Incident running is in actuality reliving exactly the incident with the full holographic creation or mock-up in its own space - time - energy - and what was manifested.

You have to be quite huge to do this.

2. Also on this level you learn to spot "correct source"....not everything in your space is your mock-up.

When two or more people (or beings) who are spiritually aware connect – often an involuntary presence-time co-creation or mock-up comes into being.

By spotting the correct sources of the co-creation or mock-up you can often upgrade the co-creation or mock-up to what is optimum for all parties.

This is how optimum futures are created.

What messes this up are past similar co-creations or mock-ups that impede or get entangled with the PT creation.

Alan

Post #58 20080512-1455

I found it the ot levels very worth my while.

The simplicity of this statement gave me a great cog!

If the LRH Negative Implant and Disaster based CC and OT Levels are the only Tech datums you have it's pretty hard to compare other Tech datums.
The Original Goals Processing was a vastly more powerful Positive Technology - but it had one major liability - once the pc had found their own Goals they could not be controlled.

Even the GPM Tech was vastly more interesting and more powerful than the later CC and OT Levels.

Further the Original Goals Processing was modelled after "Think and Grow Rich" and Joseph Murphy's works.

Goal setting and goal or purposeful living was very much the rage in the mid 50's to mid 60's.

Napolean Hill's Law of Success was probably the most read series of books - and that was published in 1912. (Think and Grow Rich was a condensed version of this.)

Alan

**Thread 5799: Know where I can find Hubbard's Class VIII lecture?**

**Post #4 20080510-0021 Jesus a lover of boys allusion pre-Fishman**

Depending on the version of the lecture (pre/post APOLLO), you may also hear that Christ was a lover of young boys and men.

You're confused.

That's the Fishman Affidavit version, which isn't particularly credible, however closely it resembles what Ron might have actually thought.

"Jesus was a lover of boy's!" was alluded to on the original Class VIII Course - it most likely has been edited out.

On a later tape LRH also stated "there was no Christ."

I was on that course.

**Post #17 20080515-1427**

During the Class VIII Course, LRH would target certain individuals.....as there were several former Jesus Christs in the audience.....and some of them had a homosexual propensity.......the lecture may have been more aimed at them.....

**Thread 5833: Mahatma Gandhi**

**Post #23 20090118-2346 Think and Grow Rich**

Ghandi disseminated and distributed over 2 million "Think and Grow Rich" books as part of the basic principles to free his country.
Post #8 20080513-0856
Scientology cannot produce any OT Levels!

It is not correctly set up to do this.

The higher you go the more self generating source points you interact with.

To be a self generating source point you have to be fully yourself - and be willing to be cause or effect and aligned and in co-creation with other willing cause or effect self generating source points.

To restore OT's would require the complete dismantling of Scientology.

With the advent of the internet this is now possible.

Alan

Post #16 20080513-1928
http://www.upperbridge.org/OT8PLUS.htm
Still "control freaking."

The "OT Levels" will be what the "OT" wants to achieve......it will be very unique to each client.

Most likely it will be attained by teams of trained beings working together on specific focused targets.

There will never be a fixed state of OTness - it will be a continuous heuristic evolvement.

Alan

Post #99 20080524-2030
[comment snipped]
What a load of crap!

That is what "locate and indicate" tech is.......answering a question you have you cannot find the answer for.........I believe there are even places that you learn answers to questions.....I think they are called schools......there are some that even teach others answers to questions.....they are called maths teachers!

You may then build upon the answers supplied you......but most often it is a multiple sourcing activity.

Alan
Post #117 20080525-0611

Sorry, Alan. Learning results by a process of application. Not by being "taught" . . .

Bad teachers think they can "make their students learn" through teaching.

Have you never been in a state where you knew practically nothing about a subject or thing?

Couldn't even find the On/Off switch?

A teacher comes in handy......

A great teacher helps you until you can fly on your own.....

**Thread 5932: What workable tech DID LRH develop all by himself?**

Post #9 20080517-0254

Since there are a few people around who believe that LRH did bring something new and valuable to this world, I would like to hear what it was. What technology or idea do you think he did develop, all by his lonesome, that was a real breakthrough or advance?

The possibility is that LRH got the Tone Scale concepts from this book:

"The Expression of the Emotions in Man and Animals" By Charles Darwin - Printed in 1898.

http://www.gutenberg.org/files/1227/1227-h/1227-h.htm

I believe Korzybski's "Science and Sanity" also has an Emotional Scale in it. Printed in 1933.

Alan

Post #10 20080517-0311

It could have some value for people sorting out who "sourced" what. Personally, I don't find it of much but historical interest. I only care IF it works, not who created it.

Knowing the history of a technique or process is very beneficial - for it gives you the Who, What, Where, When and the time track of the subject.

Those who have wide open cases often can handle a great deal of charge from the earlier out tech from these subjects. Often major by-passed Ascension Experiences occurred during one of these earlier practices.

But perhaps the biggest benefit is that instead of trying to fit every piece of Tech into the Scio Box and make LRH the source of everything - you can begin to think outside the narrow dichotomous Scio Boxes.

Alan
Thread 5991: Loss of sleep!

Post #1 20080521-1636 Loss of sleep

Losing just one night's sleep makes brain prone to 'sudden shutdowns'

http://www.thisislondon.co.uk/news/article-23486264-details/Losing+just+one+night's+sleep+makes+brain+prone+to+'sudden+shutdowns'/article.do

Being deprived of sleep even for one night makes the brain unstable and prone to sudden shutdowns akin to a power failure - brief lapses that hover between sleep and wakefulness, according to researchers.

"It's as though it is both asleep and awake and they are switching between each other very rapidly," said David Dinges of the University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine, whose study appears in the Journal of Neuroscience.

"Imagine you are sitting in a room watching a movie with the lights on. In a stable brain, the lights stay on all the time. In a sleepy brain, the lights suddenly go off," Dinges said.

The findings suggest that people who are sleep-deprived alternate between periods of near-normal brain function and dramatic lapses in attention and visual processing.

"This involves more structures changing than we've ever seen before, but changing just during these lapses," Dinges said.

He and colleagues did brain imaging studies on 24 adults who performed simple tasks involving visual attention when they were well rested and when they had missed a night's sleep.

The researchers used a type of brain imaging known as functional magnetic resonance imaging, or fMRI, which measures blood flow in the brain.

They found significant, momentary lapses in several areas of the brain, which seemed to frequently falter when the people were deprived of sleep, but not when these same people were well rested.

"These people are not lying in bed. They are sitting up doing a task they learned and they are working very hard at doing their best," Dinges said.

He said the lapses seem to suggest that loss of sleep renders the brain incapable of fully fending off the involuntary drive to sleep.

He said the study makes it clear how dangerous sleep deprivation can be while driving on the highway, when even a four-second lapse could lead to a major accident.

"These are not just academic interests," he said.

Post #8 20080522-1816

This answers a lot of Tech questions for me - over the years I have cleaned up hundreds of ex-scio's - many of whom did the RPF.
Often there would be gaps or blanknesses in their time tracks.

This would be dramatized in life by finding themselves in places or positions and wondering why they were there.

I happened to me quite often - I would say go into the kitchen for something and then wonder why I was there!

Loss of sleep in the past would put these 'sudden shutdowns' or blank spots in place.

It is quite disconcerting when this happens.

Alan

---

**Thread 6003: War - LRH, DM, et al!**

**Post #1 20080522-1622 War LRH DM et al**


Well worth reading!

[ED: long quotation snipped]

**Post #3 20080522-1750**

Well, The Bolivar PL is the flip side..ie: "Flowing Power to those upon whose power you depend".

Yeah! Unless one's power became a threat and then one had a kangaroo court of ethics and then became an enemy!

**Post #11 20080524-1936**

ARC breaks depend upon Prior ARC....

At a quick glance that appears true.....but on inspection there is a lot more to it!

Prior ARC for what or who?

Prior ARC for the Game?

Prior ARC for the location, time, energy or forms?

Prior ARC for the identity?

Prior ARC for the adventure, the risk, the danger, etc., etc.

????????
No sense in doing a life continuum on the guy....there are far better beingnesses available.

Most people wear multiple beingnesses or identities.......thus you can have a multiplicity of different games being played.

Alan

Post #24 20080803-1536 LRH and MSH manipulations

In many ways I think you're missing the boat - LRH and MSH were really very petty individuals ......each manipulating the other.

Both had a terrible fear of power - unless they could dominate and control it.

LRH designed Scio to inhibit the individual power and wealth of the being.

MSH designed her GO to inhibit LRH's power, and to destroy utterly anyone who could threaten her position - both Organizationally or personally.

Obviously there is a long history of criminal acts, betrayals and violations of integrity on anyone who demonstrated the potential to outdo either LRH or MSH.

Most who became psychopathic followers of either - also protected their positions.

Scientology sought out the abused, ignorant and illiterate people.

Alan

Post #27 20080803-1737 The Megalomaniac Matrix

:D

He was recruiting throughout those early years - I'm sure others were looking for someone to ride the coat-tails of.

It started out as one lone megalomaniac - over the years it developed into a cluster of megalomaniacs!

Anyone not fitting into the Megalomaniac Matrix was isolated - removed and black PRed - and if possible destroyed utterly.

Thread 6008: There's Nothing in Scientology About How to Get out of Scientology

Post #60 20080803-1751

[comment snipped]

Sounds good Chuck - but the Tech is terribly flawed as is the Policy. It is designed to create what it
created - it will do so again and again.

Alan

**Thread 6033: Game Playing and Identities**

**Post #1 20080525-1910 Game Playing and Identities**

GAME PLAYING AND IDENTITIES

One of the wonderful things about leaving Scientology is that you can now be anything you want to be.

Scientology and Dianetic’s was set up as opposition terminals to entrenched Games.

Dianetic’s optermed psychiatry, psychology and numerous other someone or something.

Scientology optermed all other religions, governments, businesses and numerous other someone or something.

When a person or group opposes someone or something it almost always brings into being an involuntary, automatic most often destructive combative Games Condition.

It does not take much awareness or observation to perceive LRH’s oppositions…..almost every tape, almost every book chapter and bulletin contain oppositions towards persons or groups or someone or something.

It must be realized Dianetic’s and later Scientology’s intent was world domination – thus this requires that everyone to be part of the Scientology and Dianetic’s team – if you do not be part of the team it would place almost everyone and everything else in opposition to it.

LRH was the Gamemaker of Scientology and Dianetic’s. It is part of the Gamemaker’s Hat to create oppositions.

The Gamemaker’s of the National Football League created 28 teams to be in opposition to each other.

Each team and each team player and most of the team’s supporters are an enemy to the other teams and their supporters. Sometimes it is a civilized opposition, but often it can get quite destructive – leading to injury and death.

Often players move from one team to another – now the former enemy is a friend and the former friend is an enemy.

The problem with being a Dianeticist or Scientologist is that you have belonged to other teams. Played other games had other identities – this is not allowed to come to view or you will be sent to Ethics or even the RPF to cure you of those traitorous identities, etc.

It becomes unsafe to bring to view your oppositional doubts and disagreements, thus you are stuck with your enemy or suppressive identities.

In a safe environment these traitorous enemy or suppressive identities and their connected games
can come to view and be erased if you so choose.

There are thousands if not millions of these traitorous enemy or suppressive identities and their connected negative games – just as there are thousands if not millions of positive helpful or empowering identities and their connected positive games.

Scientology and Dianetic’s were started with a hidden destructive agenda.

Because of this hidden destructive agenda the Scientology and Dianetic’s “bridge” is a series of booby-traps designed to ensnare you into being, doing and having something you don’t want to be, do or have.

An optimum philosophy and technology would be practically agendaless – the only agenda being to help the client get better at what they want to get better at and to help the client get what they want – and to follow the client’s wants lines, interest lines and goals lines to optimum completions.

Alan

**Post #10 20080526-1555 The Zones**

Wonderful write up Herr Schwimmel!

When I was writing up the Zones attributes in 1985, I discovered there were 4 basic operating basis.

Red Zone: Works against. (Or opposes all.)

Yellow Zone: Works for.

Green Zone: Works with. (Seeks harmony with all.)

Gold Zone: At one with. (In love, harmony and alignment with most of life.)

When I discovered the "works with" it was like I got hit with a 4 by 2 between the eyes.

See Zones attributes at:


Basically I've spent the last 23 years recovering from all those areas I disconnected and disassociated from.......

Alan

**Thread 6078: Ethics and the Dynamics**

**Post #5 20080529-01938**

[comment snipped]

Next thing you'll be saying a person clear on one thing is clear on everything else!
Or even better: A person who is OT in one area is OT in all areas!

Duh!

**Thread 6085: Jesus made me puke**

**Post #39 20080615-1334**

It seems to me that the point is being missed. Several of you are quoting from the bible, which itself is a truncated and incomplete script. Perhaps you should go to the real source, Jesus him (or her)self. There is no shortage of Scilon followers who claim to have been Jesus Christ.

Again, there are plenty who claim to have been Herod, Pontius Pilate, Mary Magdalene, one of the wise men, the cow in the manger, Joseph, Archangel Gabriel and so on, so if we ask all of them, we might just get a fuller picture of what supposedly happened.

Of course, there will be differing versions, but you should go with the majority view.

Hey! You forgot Judas - lot's of Judas's as well - they usually R/Sed on Christianity.....

They also tended to be R6ers or Xenubudites.........rough lives for those people.......especially after the Class VIII Course!

**Thread 6088: I just woke up**

**Post #6 20080530-0640**

Yes, I was abused by the male auditor.

I am 17 and this happened in Las Vegas.

I have been connected to Scientology for almost 50 years - this is the first time I have heard of someone being physically hit by an auditor.

Fights have broken out in co-audits - but to my knowledge never to a paying client.

It is a gross violation of the Auditors Code!

Alan

**Thread 6089: Some Great Wins!**

**Post #4 20080530-0751**

Just to balance things out, nothing this person is doing means anything in terms of real spiritual growth. This entire post is PR.

Sorry Alan, but what the fuck?

And what then is spiritual growth?
A better understanding of spirit, mind, body and environment which leads to a better life.

A person living their dreams, doing what they love to do, winning in life.......and you call that PR.....

**Thread 6120: "Old" OT VI - Survey**

**Post #4 20080602-0644**

In talking to some who "did" Old OT VI, I have found 3 that actually did get a post card. Any others out there?

I seem to remember Dart Smohen said he did that?

[Dart:] Yes, that is so. Bill Robertson also got one. I think Otto may have got one.

We were in isolation from the outside world, so there could be no way to be in contact with the card sender.

I got several post cards.....

**Post #18 20080628-1312**

What I'm basically saying is that darkness has its consolations. Take a look at John Lilly's experiments on LSD in the isolation tank as described in "The Centre of the Cyclone", where he said the highest and the lowest levels of being were simply the same thing observed from different viewpoints. In his case, in order to experience the highest states of being in that tank, he had to experience the lowest as well and they were appalling.

Great post Cat's Squirrel - the part in red basically sums up how true processing works.

Scio's are mainly recruited from "appalling" states of being......then denied the highest states of being. (Usually by excessive costs, unneeded rundown, almost impossible to complete training and study levels.)

I have cleaned up 1,000's of Scio's - in 99% of those people cleaned up - there was the glimpse and momentary occupation of a high state of being that preceded their leaving Scio.

The highest levels are connected to the lowest levels - both need to be run as they occur.

Alan

**Post #20 20080628-1332**

Could those of you who say you were able to get someone to send you a postcard please expand a bit and give us a story? Is this "exterior w/perception" in addition to telepathy? If this were so, wouldn't cashing in on the Randi million be a snap?

Duh! Why would you put yourself in that circus if you had those abilities?

Do you truly believe Randi has a million dollars even if you proved him wrong?

I was always surprised that Hubbard would have even made this a part of any OT level,
since it was surely going to end with a lot of frustrated people. Please don't take my questioning as hostility.

I would LOVE to believe anyone is capable of such a thing, but my silly mind wants evidence, or better yet hard proof.

Belief will get you nowhere - you either can do it or you can't - if you can - money is the least of your problems......your problems are what to with all the money!

You think having no money is a problem - wait until you have great abundances of money and things - your true problems will then fully begin to manifest!

Alan

Thread 6146: Ron The War Hero

Post #5 20080605-0332

Place: English Channel.

Event: Escaping from England on the Royal Scotsman.

Date: Mid November 1967.

LRH and I were chatting as we sailed down the English Channel....we were just off the coast of France.

We were leaning on the port railing, LRH was regaling me with his war stories of how he was in the Atlantic Convoys and they were picking up frozen dead bodies in the life boats from the torpedoed ships during WW II.

I said: "I thought you were in the Pacific!"

I felt him fill up with anger - but as he was about to say something - I put my hand up and told him to keep quiet - he stopped.

I pointed out to him we were very close to the shore....as I could hear breakers.....then I pointed out to him a line of white waves breaking on rocks about 60 yards from the ship.....he raced off and tore up to the bridge and steered us away from the rocks.

We had drifted off course and nearly run onto the rocks.......I think I missed a w/h!

Alan

Post #13 20080605-0411 Hubbard close to extradition for tax evasion

Hubbard was within hours of being arrested and extradited to the US, where he was wanted for tax evasion, when we stole out of Southampton at 2.30 a.m.

I truly do not believe he could separate fact from fiction at that time.
Post #15 20080605-0443
This is easily verifiable as it was the major headline front page news story in most English Newspapers.
The stories would be archived - date mid November 1967.

Post #17 20080605-0459
LRH had a bad habit of spending all the money - consequently he did not pay his taxes - that was the reason he moved to Saint Hill, England.
Much of his paranoia was caused by him violating the law.
Most of the stories against Governments Agencies were because of his own missed withholds.

Post #29 20080605-1413
Up until late 1965, there was little money.
Saint Hill averaged a 100 students a year....@ $800 per student that is only $80,000.
There was no HGC.
WW 10%'s from all Orgs and Franchises may have been $30,000 for the year.
Book sales were minimal.
Previous years incomes were very low......maybe $50,000 a year.

Alan

Post #33 20080606-0110
Accounts from these early years would be fascinating. They available?
John Galusha with Dale Kathary was the most successful Franchise in those days. They averaged between $200 to $300 per week income.
My first 5 weeks in the US beginning Nov 23 to Dec 31st, 1964 averaged $5,300 per week.
Needless to say it caused a startling effect!
The best Org incomes NY., Melb., L.A., Washinton DC., London only averaged between $1,000 to $3,000 per week.

How did he manage to buy St. Hill?
He borrowed the money from Elizabeth Williams.....Ray Kemp's mother.

It only cost around $40,000. (Maybe pounds.)

Alan

**Post #37 20080606-1434**

Read somewhere that Ray Kemp knew LRH as children/teenagers. Any comment?

Ron stayed or visited their house often when in England in the early 50's. Ray was a teenager.

**Post #38 20080606-1438**

Ray and Pam had completely lost their building - we managed to get them (CofS) to return their property during the Mission Holder meetings at Flag in 1981.

It was one of the reforms we demanded from the CofS. We also got back Bent Corydon's property for him.

DM tried to renege on the deals.....but it was too late......

Alan

**Post #40 20080606-2207**

Then COS tried every dirty trick in and out of imagination to get Bent's Mission back from him? They were harrassing Bent unmercilessly during the 80's. Dean Stokes said that he telephoned Bent and told Bent that COS was stealing his Mission , and Bent was able to protect it in some way. Is that what you are referring to as the "we" who 'got back' Bent's property for him?

CHLNNG

The actual sequence was Bill Franks was appointed ED Int., Gordon Cook was appointed Comptroller (MSH's former position.)

In Oct 1981, Frank's contacted me - wanting to recover the highly trained people and ex-Mission Holders who had left since the FBI raid in 1977.

I met with Bill Franks and Gordon Cook and told them that I would not be interested unless certain reforms were put in place.

I told both of them no one would come back unless there were numerous reforms.

Those reforms were:

1. Abolishment of the “abusive aspects” of the RPF.
2. Medical and dental coverage for all SO, Org and GO staff members.
3. Lowering of prices.
4. Open books.....that is no secret criminal SO missions or GO missions.

5. Cutting out the hostile behavior and degradation towards homosexuals.

6. Allow each of us to inspect our GO files.

7. That the SO, GO, (OSA,) Orgs and Missions get clean with each other.

8. That ALL stolen property be returned to their rightful owners. Specifically we discussed Bent and Ray's property returns.

They both agreed to work with those of us who had left to achieve ALL of the above.

Once I had their (ED INT and the Comptroller's) agreements I made 4 phone calls to field opinion leaders - told them about the agreement and they brought in 90 people to flag for the first Mission Holders meetings.

Dean was the first I called.

ED INT and the Comptroller delivered on the promises.

This led to a second Mission Holders meeting where almost 600 people attended.

Almost all seeking CofS and justice reforms.

Stats soared World-Wide - until DM reneged on the whole deal.

Thus came the Schism. (And our histories were re-written.)........

Alan

**Post #45 20080609-0544**

Was this 2nd Mission Holders meeting with the 600 attendees held in Florida?

Yes, it was held at Flag, at the Sandcastle.

Of the 600+ people there, 298 had flown in from many parts of the world.

The rest were Flag and GO staff that came by during the event and contributed to getting some of the truth stated.

It was told to me that there had been a big meeting of MHs in Fla, and that the MHs had begun to pull one another's withholds, and Quentin's name had come up connected to the word 'murder'.

It was a strange sequence of events - as Dean and I had to take over the event as Bill Franks had just escaped from "Gold" after being imprisoned in an attempt to stop him from attending the event.

I had to pay for his air-fare from California after he escaped. He arrived mid-day after the start of the meeting.

Dean and I made a very safe place - and people started telling their stories - it became very
emotional, lots of people breaking down and crying - at the beginning it was pretty victimish, but once people unburdened the charge they began to also get off what they had done to others. The biggest grief and pain was on disconnection from their friends when those friends got into trouble....... There were stories of special GO B1 pc's who had no names and the folders had a big red X on them.......apparently these people had been involved in "murders" and other major criminal acts. (This was all hearsay evidence - doubt if it could have been used.) The "Quentin Hubbard" story came up, but there was too many unknowns to make a coherent adjudication as to what had actually happened. Possibly the most fascinating aspect of this whole event was the rising scale of responsibility as people told their stories and the charge was taken off....... Very similar to what has occurred on XSO and ESMB. The unfolding of the result of the communicating of the long term secrets. the use of wrong indications to misdirect and the suppression of those who knew actually gave me the secrets of how to undo any case! Behind the scenes there was a war going on between Franks, Dean, myself and the CMO and DM. We met almost nightly in my room to discuss what had taken place - almost all the CMO Int execs, Mayo, Starkey, etc., were in attendance....it was disgusting - I saw first hand how DM and the rest used 1.1 Policy to make themselves right and the rest of us wrong. 1.1 Policy is to take bits of Policy and omit the rest in order to justify their actions. It became obvious to me that in giving Franks the Ed Int post and Gordon Cook the Comptroller post - DM and crew had not realized they had given power over to them - this now led DM and crew to set about destroying Franks and Cook and all those connected to them to get their power back. I confronted DM and the rest about the imprisonment of Franks and what it would mean if this was made known.......remember at this time there was a big PR campaign going on about how the Church was reforming itself after the GO break-ins. What gave DM the ammunition to remove Franks was taken out of his pc folder........I and Dean were incensed over this....... One thing was obvious - DM and most of the CMO would do anything to keep their positions of power.......and they have! I understand that is when David Miscavige called for a MH conference (in L.A.?) where the s... hit the fan. I was interiorized into my auditing room, and had no clue what was happening until one day I was at lunch at the Roumanian restaurant on the corner from the A.O. and I saw Dean on the street. He was wearing a white suit and a white 'cowboy' hat. I love Dean. I ran out and threw my arms around him. Dean said 'Don't let *them* see you doing that. They will declare you'. Then he told me a little about his declare. I had to get back in the HGC, so wasn't able to spend hardly any time with Dean. Dean did say that he
was wearing the white hat so that everyone would know that he was a 'good guy'.

Yeah, he was a marked man as was anyone who was his friend!

Then I started hearing about this MH conference where-in power terminals were declared on the spot, with no Comm Ev and no recourse.

Most were declared for eternity. (Totally off-policy).

CHLNG

Policy to DM is a personal weapon of his of control and destruction to be used at anyone who could be a threat to his position!

Alan

PS: There were 10,000's throughout the world of good people who wanted a safe, honest, just Scio........

**Thread 6157: Residual guilt**

**Post #34 20080606-1449**

Ems, with all due respect, I think you are running into a problem that many of us "exes" have. The sneaking feeling that maybe, just maybe Hubbard was right.

Seriously - you need to deconstruct Scientology for yourself - you need to take those axioms and all the crap and actually look at them for what they are - complete crap. Because up to this point the only tool you appear to have to evaluate yourself is - a scientology driven one.

For example - "evil purposes" - complete crock. ARC triangle - bogus beyond belief, Study Tech - worthless indoctrination. For most of our first exposure to the concepts of self improvement, attempting to grapple with our own desires and problems - was Scientology. Even after we get out it is still the only frame of reference we have.

You hafta to get rid of it and the only way I have found to do it is to actually examine it.

Great advice Mick!

The only addition I would add is to actually re-set your "Frames of References" again and again as you distance yourself from the false data, false accusations, the past make wrongs, the wrong items and traps you discover.

**Thread 6185: Have you guys "woken up and smelt the coffee" yet?**

**Post #63 20080610-1414**

The technology of creating a trained killing machine in the Marines is to control every aspect of the new recruit's life. He can't get out of bed on his own, can't eat on his own, can't do anything without being screamed at. Always being screamed at.
And always invalidating his old self as a girly, pussy, POS, and glamorizing what he is becoming - A Marine: a Trained, fighting killing machine.

This tech works. It turns sociable, gentle, fun-loving kids into highly disciplined machines willing to kill and brutalize other people just because they are told to.

Why does that tech work?

Because people are basically social.

Their inner universes are made up of Thoughts, Emotions and Behavior. And whenever any one of those three conflicts with the others, they feel "dissonance" in their own universe and they will do anything to make that dissonance go away.

So, you take one of those 3 - Behavior - and you CONTROL every aspect of it. Never allow them to control any part of their own behavior. And you start getting them to make the motions of killing things on command.

Pretty soon, they are going to feel conflict with their own behavior. They are going to start remembering that killing is wrong, and they are going to feel very bad that they are being made to kill things. They are going to feel dissonance like they have never felt it before.

Their "TA" is going to go way up.

So, you just keep controlling them. No matter how much they protest, you continue the process. You keep making them perform the behaviors of killing things, over and over.

As soon as the recruit realizes that he is not going to be able to stop his behavior of killing things - to make it quit conflicting with his old thoughts and emotions (his old self), he will have a "cognition", or a series of them, and he will bring his thoughts and emotions into line with his behavior. And he will feel a LOT better about killing other people.

It will be a huge relief to him.

He will gain deep satisfaction now, and lots of admiration from his group, from being a trained killer.

So that's how you create a personality shift in people, and turn them into things you want them to be.

You CONTROL one aspect of their selves (Thoughts, Emotions, or Behavior) and you do not let go until he aligns the other parts to it in order to get rid of the dissonance in himself.

This is the theory of "Cognitive Dissonance" and it emerged in psychology in the year 1950.

Take a look at the initial auditing steps on the bridge. They all involve heavy CONTROL. Sit in a hot box sweating for hours. Look at that book, then look at that bottle, for hours and hours. etc etc.

Hubbard used this technology of cognitive dissonance to create you into a Scientologist. And he did it very much on purpose and with total intention to do so.
Cognitive dissonance is what created your "cognitions". You will come up with any incident, or even make them up, to make the dissonance stop.

And you will become a trained Scientologist, willing to do anything L Ron Hubbard told you - even though you vowed never to be brainwashed.

And you will feel very good about it.

Great write up Alanzo!

Applying the same actions positively are what super-stars, champions and billionaires are made out of.

You personally have experienced taking the "Cognitive Dissonance" out of an athlete's life - and thus helped to produce an Olympic Gold Medallist.

Post #69 20080610-0536

I also think some of the issue here is the buzzphrase "the tech works" or even "the tech".

I don't care if it's tech or not. If Scn and Dn are tech or have tech, then so do a number of other methods out there.

Might as well just call it methodology.

Methodology!

Systems!

Technology!

Procedures!

Processes!

They are all a sequence of actions that lead to an end result!

Thread 6220: Stats April / May 08

Post #40 20080612-0341 Demonic Pinky!

[Alan's ESMB avatar]
Pink started May 16th. Obviously a pluspoint not an outpoint.

Things That Shouldn't Be

Please investigate Alan. During a Danger Handling where all personnel already have been assigned a danger condition by Ethics Specialist Alanzo, Alan tried to divert attention off himself by declaring "PINK" the why of downstats on ESMB. By simple inspection it is clear that the stats reverted once PINK was introduced. Alan's statement is clearly a wild rumor. Strings should be pulled to determine the source.
This is true.

Good Twin

By her own confession Emma admits she was taken over by a Demonic Pinky!

Emma wrote:

Pinkness

Last night I don't know what came over me!

It started with my usual antic of putting a hat & tutu on Tansy, but then Bea wanted one, and it kinda took off from there.

All of a sudden I was in a pink frenzy!

Nothing could stop me.

It is well know in most folk lore that under heavy stress or lots of booze one is liable to be attacked by Pinkies - the most common apparition is the Pink Elephant!

I rest my observation! :D

Alan

Thread 6227: Freezoners, come get your FREE stuff

Post #12 20080611-1849  JC liked little boys?

Someone who served on the Apollo in the very early days of the Sea Organization told me that the pedophile comment was originally from the Class VIII series but was quickly edited out. Had Fishman heard this rumor, that might be where his nonsense came from -- additionally OTVIII has undergone so many revisions it's somewhat ignorant to assume it might NOT have been in there at one point or another and then just hastily edited out.

Do you mean the lectures or the issues?
There are two people (at least) on ESMB who were at the lectures, and I would expect them to have seen the issues when the ink was still wet.

Any comments from Alan or Dart?

There were several former Jesus Christ's on the Apollo at that time - LRH used the Class VIII Course lectures to target people and Missions - He did mention JC liked little boys......but that was edited out before the tapes were released.

John Mac was the most adamant about being JC.....he also was homosexual...plus he was not in favor at the time......

**Thread 6241: Financial Panics of 2008 - 2009 and onwards?**

**Post #1 20080612-1533**

Are you ready for the New Financial Panics of 2008 - 2009 and onwards?

I have gone through several of these situations - each time was a tremendous opportunity.

The secret was positioning yourself in the right game at the right time, plus the ability to maintain a high mood level and work smart

Here are two excerpts from two different newsletter sources.

[snipped]

Alan

**Post #8 20080614-0457**

During the 30's depression - 30% of the people were out of work.

But that meant 7 out of 10 had jobs.

The question to ask is: What is really needed or wanted by the 7 out of 10 during a depression?

Or, where and what is the best Game to play to be in the top 1%?

You need to focus on the most optimum existence for you.

During a depression one of the most needed things is a high mood level, another is optimism about the future.....

Hell most of us survived Organized Scio......gotta be about as depressing as any devastated economy.....

Alan
Thread 6277: Someone's L fixed?

Post #15 20080615-1901
This reminds me - a few years ago people who had apartments near Flag - coming to the ranch for clean ups on their L's and OT VII......

At one stage there were 9 people who lived within a mile of Flag coming to ranch regularly.

Thread 6312: I am a Class VI C/S Ex FSO member from 2005

Post #9 20080619-1145
You will hear every ex Scio with any credibility saying that the members are great people.

We join because of the tech and to help.

Where does it go wrong?

It goes wrong when someone superimposes their goals on you, another or others.

Hubbard abandoned "own goals" tech in 1964 - in order to superimpose his goals on you, and others.

Post #26 20080619-1518
Until I came on ESMB - I had not talked Scientologese for almost 25 years......

Post #91 20080628-0230
How strange it is to read the above - I did almost every course LRH ran from 1962 onward.

All were taught by co-audit - all were taught by doingness - that is you started auditing immediately.

The new Tech when issued was pinned to the Chapel door.......you stopped whatever you were doing and hand copied the "new Tech issue" then immediately ran it on your pc.

Yes, it was chaotic at first but usually within a couple of hours you were zooming along easily.

Doing the Tech this way created incredible confidence........it also ran out the fears and uncertainties.

   Did Ron start with great intentions and then restim and confront too much?

Yes......he got over-restimed - he failed at finding the correct Tech. He left the job of Tech finder massively incomplete - worse he then attempted to prevent anyone else from taking on the hat.

   He never really had an auditor other than himself.

He had a lot of stuff he did not want anyone to find out about - what better way to keep it hidden than to have no auditor!

   Did Xenu actually win and gave us Dave?
What you hate or resist you tend to become - eeeeeeek!

Alan

Post #130 20080909-1708
Strange! I only had one basic policy:

To help myself and others get better - To help build and/or be part of a team to help others get better.

All other Policy was subservient to that!

Alan

Thread 6338: What is Agendaless Processing?

Post #1 20080621-0725 What Is Agendaless Processing?

What is Agendaless Processing?

Agendaless Processing means you only process the client on their wants, their interests, their goals. The processor has no other agenda than to help the client get their wants, achieve their goals and follow the client’s interest lines.

There have been several periods when there was Agendaless Processing – the most notable was around 1959 to 1963.

Though the earliest history goes to around 1951:

This is an excerpt from Advanced Procedures and Axioms. Published in 1951.

THE ACTS:

The auditor and preclear are a group.

To function well a group must be cleared.

The clearing of a group is not difficult. It requires but little time.

The relationship of the auditor and preclear is not parity.

The auditor lends himself to the group as the control center of the group until the preclear’s sub-control center is established under his own control center’s command. The role of the auditor ceases at that moment.

The auditor necessarily owns the preclear.

He owns the preclear on a lessening basis until the preclear owns himself.

If the auditor wishes to successfully own, to the end of NOT owning the preclear, he must...
not use the preclear to the service of the auditor for this establishes and confirms the ownership and inhibits the preclear from owning himself, LRH.

It should be noted the power of the early Mission Holders came from providing Agendaless Processing – the most notable procedure being a full Life Repair.

Prior to the introduction of the Grade Chart – all processing was done this style…..even the highest level Goals Problems Mass Technology was done this way.

Alan

Post #3 20080621-0817

Do you think that some of the bridge is just running LRH's case?

Very definitely..........as well as DM and most stat pushers.

Post #5 20080621-1539

the worst of it is that far from freeing people up all it does is interiorise them more and more into the paranoid Scn world view.

True.....what gets violated are the steps of:

The auditor necessarily owns the preclear.

He owns the preclear on a lessening basis until the preclear owns himself.

Then you get reges or recruiters doing their evaluations and taking ownership of you in the guise of helping you get your goals and the next step comes into play!

If the auditor wishes to successfully own, to the end of NOT owning the preclear, he must not use the preclear to the service of the auditor for this establishes and confirms the ownership and inhibits the preclear from owning himself. LRH.

Bad, evil stuff.......for you then lose your ownership of yourself, your mind, your body and your environment.....welcome to the cult!

Alan

Thread 6340: Ron the Auditor?

Post #6 20080621-1520

Were are all the video taped sessions Ron gave?

The whole original SHSBC was recorded.

Anyone have LRH auditing sessions on film?

Or ever seen any?

The original closed circuit TV equipment was very crude and incredibly expensive........it was long
before microchips, etc, there were no affordable ways at that time to videotape the sessions.

LRH did dozens of sessions - mostly on Mary-Sue.

I saw most of them.

Also did many TV sessions with LRH in the audience......

Ron audited almost conversationally, body language very relaxed, lots of 2-way comms, lots of other natural types of acknowledgements - not the rigid, robotic uptight manner taught today.

He created an incredible safe space for the pc........realize there were at least a 100 people looking on in the session........made any pc nervous!

A lot of pcs cannot receive an acknowledgement - so it sometimes takes multiple acks until they can.

It was very overwhelming to audit on TV as you had LRH, MSH and a 100 of the best auditors in the world observing you........that took a tremendous ability to create the space under that type of pressure.......the first time I did it, I collapsed totally.......went total effect.......utter disaster.

By about the 5th time I could hold a position......it was a huge win!

Alan

PS: After you did the TV demo, LRH and every student would critique, then LRH would lecture about what you did........on the 3rd TV session I did.....LRH screamed and yelled at me for an hour - basically he dismembered my auditor identity - he then proceeded to get me to create the optimum auditor identity.......it was incredible coaching.....

Post #8 20080621-1549

It is how all creations are created.......The basic creations of any universe are created under incredible moments of force and confusion......the secret is to then take off the automatic creations and create what you want knowingly and optimumly.....

It is only a game after all!

Post #10 20080621-1609

It's okay to play the Game of no game......I can have it either way.....or just retire to the infinite presence.

BTW a spiritual being is an identity!

Post #12 20080621-1650

A spiritual being is likely to have a few identities, no? The only concern is being stuck in one or more.

Well just list out all the PT identities you wear.....then spot the condition of each.......etc......

Even the typist identity can be a pain.....
Post #18 20080622-1643
It was the best coaching I ever experienced......for I repeat he then proceeded to get me to create the optimum auditor identity.

I created the optimum auditor identity. Not Hubbard!

Further as the optimization process ran I ascended into the Electromagnetic Cosmology of how universes, games, playing fields and identities are created.

Now I could create the space for the learning, knowledge and skills to arrive and allow my clients to get their gains and oh! such more.

Though I find it interesting you should voice and attempt to superimpose the opposite of the experience I had - perhaps in ascending yourself you have not erased the dichotomous opposites.

Alan

Thread 6350: ESMB and the Freezone - let's have it out!

Post #24 20080622-1441
ESMB is a two edged sword.......at present ESMB tends to be operating from the position of "the enemy of my enemy is my friend."

But FZ abuses or Knowledgism abuses or Idenics abuses or any other practice's abuses are also liable to be aired - this is how it should be.

The Anons have introduced a new factor into these subjects - they are in the majority of cases a non-vested interest observer and voice in our subjects......their willingness to study and take action in this field has been truly amazing - world-wide we are quickly getting an informed public.

My hope in the future long run is that there are plenty of strong practitioners that can truly help people.......that there is power of choice for people.

The FZ like Scio are incestuous marketers - they feed on themselves - they rarely are able to disseminate to new people.

Like DM thought - by taking over the Mission Network he would get all those people - instead he lost the future - now his Orgs are empty - his subject ridiculed world-wide.

Scientology is finished - the reason being; the Cultic Organizational Structure and policies stop the little bit of oversold tech they have from working.......A new better pathway will be built - it may have some Scio Tech - but it more than likely that Scio Tech was plagiarised from earlier practices.

As for the FZ maybe some inspection should be done - there appears to be many differing factions - some with modest goals - some with the intent to take over the ex-scio field.

Perhaps Terril would give us a description of each group and their intent!

I find it exciting that ESMB and XSO have helped thousands of people get free of the Scio
programs that they were trapped in. They are great models of basic ways to communicate about a subject.

Bottom line - let's allow free speech.....just like when Tom Cruise jumped on the couch - sometimes too much attention can blow a subject to pieces.

Alan

**Post #790 20080625-0516**

One of the definitions of "madness" is doing the same thing over and over again expecting a different result.

When I left in 1977 - it was because since 1968 and oft times earlier I was being made to do the same things over and over again.

Since that time I have pursued what is above the narrow view of the world that LRH and Scio had.

Just recently I completed the Games Matrix Procedure - guess what - there is no need for most of the unusual solutions of Scio.

I'm still coming to grips with the changes......

Scio helped run out some darkside aspects........but at the price of minimizing the lightside of a being.

To properly run a Games Matrix Package requires all levels of Tech........most are not part of Scio.

Every major item contains the equivalent of a 53R (Positive/Negative) Correction list - thus the client has to be fairly subject literate. As well as life literate.

A Games Matrix Package is connected to and spans all levels of existence Spirit, Mind, Body and Environment.

Yet its purpose is to inhibit the Being's power.

It will not run unless run from present time - but all Games contain oppositions and thus float in PT.

It will not run if there is any form of Cultism.

Scio is in actuality modelled on an operating Games Matrix format. As are most Cults.

The mechanics of a creation are almost all the same.......it is the sequence, content and intentions that are different.

Paradox, BH and others have observed some of the top parts of the Games Matrices.

BTW it has taken me 52 years to complete this......

My take is if the intent is to go all the way - then it does not matter what you study and run........it will turn out okay.

The only thing is to Be - Do - and Have what you love to be - do - and have - stay true to your own
wants, own interests, and own goals - as you erase the charge and wrong answers and items you will connect to more and more beings with the same or similar wants, interests and goals.

Two of my best clients did Rons Org stuff 20 years ago.......they got a lot out of it.......it missed a lot......but it was very easy to correct.

Alan

**Thread 6388: From the Horse's Mouth**

**Post #33 20080624-1433**

Scio is now practically extinct in Texas.

The Scio boom that started in November 1964 - that led to the growth it has had since then - started in Dallas, Texas - of course it took an Englishman to get it going!

Texas in the mid 60's had possibly the strongest Scio public presence in the world at that time.

Alan

**Post #36 20080624-1501**

As for active Scio's in Texas - it is probably less than 100 people.

Though there maybe several more who go outside of Texas for their Scio services.

**Thread 6420: Games Matrix Procedure, Query for Alan**

**Post #2 20080625-1404**

When you erase a Games Matrix Package you release into the realms of creation - then you enter the stillness.

When in the stillness the body is but a micro-dot within that stillness, as is your PT existence.

The body when run by an aware Being is a selective focusing device. It helps shut out all the noise and distractions, but at the same time it amplifies what you want to focus on in your PT existence.

The body and most of the physical universe are automatically co-created bio-mechanical creations - that is they are hard wired solidified objects or things.

Not unlike your computer - and like your computer you must obey its dictates.

Thus to win in the physical universe and win with your body you need to learn to work with it.

Sleep depth depends on the ability to let go of the compulsions to be a control freak in regards body controls.

The best sleep is when you let go and go into the stillness - the body can then do what it naturally is programmed to do.

Obviously that can be very scary to some......so you get restless forms of sleep. Sometimes you have
many mind programs running at once which also confuse the hell out of the body and you!

Hope this makes sense.....

Alan

**Thread 6436: Mentally Damaged Ex-Scientologists**

**Post #129 20080628-0320 Akashic Records**

"Uploading" to the akashic record, the ethernet, or whatever is very easy to do.

It requires the ability to be able to create holographic imagery.......this accesses the data base......but unless you also have a fair bit of knowledge in holographic image form you will not be able to receive or decipher the knowledge.

Edison, Ford and many others became masters in their fields and then tapped into those holographic records.

Alan

**Thread 6455: Real v. Imaginary**

**Post #7 20080628-0523 Dub-in expected when area first contacted**

In the early pre-quickie days prior to 1965 - it was stressed that when you first contacted an area there would be a lot of dub-in (false memories).

**Thread 6460: What is Charge?**

**Post #1 20080628-0307 What Is Charge?**

Charge is not case - it is a real time emanation of energy from the Being that collides with PT stops, slows or nullifications.

Though it erases easily - it can be created again and again just as easily.

By-passed charge is contained energy usually trapped in an unconfronted or unwilling to experience person or event.

**Post #6 20080628-0511 Mass is solidified charge**

Charge and its effects are possibly the most vital and important piece of Tech there is!

A mass is solidified charge......

Blackness, stupidity, confusion all contain a certain amount of solidified charge.

Alan
Post #38 20080630-1421  Life Force Particles

Originally Posted by Alan

Charge is not case - it is a real time emanation of energy from the Being that collides with PT stops, slows or nullifications.

Though it erases easily - it can be created again and again just as easily.

By-passed charge is contained energy usually trapped in an unconfronted or unwilling to experience person or event.

Charge is accumulated energy in a space or some type of a container.

What is energy?

Energy is a quantity of particles contained in a space.

What is a particle?

The most basic is a life force particle.

What is a life force particle?

Definition: LIFE-FORCE PARTICLES:

The most basic force in the universe is life force, and its particles are small pieces, bits, fragments, or parts of a whole.

Life-Force Particles then can be defined as fragments of the life force known as you.

Therefore, your power is determined by the quantity of life-force particles you have available.

A life-force particle is a charged particle.

It is the basic building particle of Plasma.

Life-force particles when formed and organized in their early stage create an Electrical Cosmology.

It is this Electrical Cosmology that brings into being form or things.

This Electrical Cosmology is what connects all of life together. Thus you often get simultaneous thoughts and occurrences manifesting at the same time.

It is the way that Spirita’s collective Formless, unsubstantiated Substance is converted in our universes and all that is.

These charged spiritual life-force particles also contain:

1. Love/Hate
2. Awareness/Unawareness
3. Knowledge/Ignorance
4. Attention Attraction/Attention Dispersal
Intelligence/Stupidity
Intention/Oppositional Intention
Vision/Blankness
Memory/Forgetting
Energy/Inertia
Positive Polarity/Negative Polarity
Magnetic Attraction/Magnetic Repulsion
Magnetic Force/Gravitational Force
Cause/Effect
Red, blue and green dot colorization/Invisibleness
Heat/Cold.
Space/No Space
Time/No Time

There are obviously more attributes and elements that are part of a life force particle.

One could call positive life-force particles spiritual electrical energy or spiritual money when combined with the polarity of positive and negative poles and the flows back and forth.

In the physical universe on this planet money often acts as a substitute exchange representation for energy.

With all of one's life-force particles available, one also has massive amounts of attention, space, time, energy and the ability to manifest what you want at your command, and when the Games you love to Be – Do – Own and Have are positively aligned in present time with others, one would be awesome and wealthy indeed!

Post #52 20080701-2153 The EP of a process

No it isn't. A process is ended when it no longer produces change, or TA, and the pc is still getting stuff out of it. If you get an LFBD and F/N when you're running a process, well, whoop-de-doo, but you're trying to get all the charge out, not end it off as soon as you can so you can get onto the next one on the checklist. Unless you're doing some wispy little rudiments diddle-daddle and trying to get something out of the way so you can do something useful.

My thoughts, anyway. I think F/N cog VGIs sucks as a mandatory EP where it conflicts with running all the TA out of a process.

Once upon a time the EP of a process or procedure was the ability to competently apply.

Can you imagine f/n cog VGIs on playing a piano and you couldn't play a tune.....what BS!

A whole technology got lost missing these abilities to competently apply EPs.

Alan

Post #57 20080702-0113

This assumes that one can actually achieve such an EP from a particular procedure. At what point does one toss in the towel if one hasn't made it?
The same things as always - when you go broke, get too old, realize you can't get there from here, get bored, get horny, meet the love of your life, need to have a beer, etc....

**Thread 6498: NOTs - thoughts**

**Post #7 20080630-1649** Entity handling occasionally comes up as an out rud . . .


I suggest you listen to the tape Miracles and Magic.

Running the LRH material cost me $40,000,000.

You have to register to get the lecture.

It costs nothing.

I also do not charge for entity handling.

Occasionally it comes up as an out rud, but rarely takes long to handle....

Most people can handle any entity phenomena after listening to the tape should it comes to view in life.

Alan

**Post #8 20080630-1703**

I was a student of Harding and Joseph Murphy long before Scio......it was them that led me to Scio.

But it was also them that gave me a "frame of reference" that was senior to Scio.

Alan

**Thread 6518: The handling of Mass**

**Post #11 20080702-1757**

I am surprised that this thread veered so quickly away from CHARGE, FORCE and MASS.

**Post #28 20080702-1909**

They are unconfrontable to many people. However, once they are confrontable, they become a non-issue, except that a person needs to learn personal discipline to continue handling them.

You gotta be joking!

As you erase CHARGE, FORCE and MASS on an area you now have more space, energy, time and the ability to manifest your wants.
As you grow - the next layers of CHARGE, FORCE and MASS will appear......it can show up in all sorts of areas.

Your life stats just naturally grow....example: You only have 1 or 2 students.....another layer of CHARGE, FORCE and MASS turns on connected to your activities.....you run that out......suddenly you have 10 students......another layer of CHARGE, FORCE and MASS turns on.....you run that out and you start having 100's of students.....etc.

Alan

Post #38 20080702-2042
The client is one who sets their life stats.....not the processor......

Usually they align their life stats to their OWN goals for the session - or what they want to handle in the session.

Unless you're processing a zombie - most clients know want they want to achieve in a session and why they are getting processed.

The processor just selects the correct tools needed to produce the result.

Alan

Post #40 20080702-2051 The simplicity of processing
Processing is a very simple subject - You find what the person wants - you help them get it........anything else is an additive!

Some want spiritual enlightenment, some want to handle a specific problem, some want to get free of the need to be processed, and some want to talk about their sore foot......or whatever.

The processor parallels the pc's wants and helps them get them....

Alan

Post #42 20080702-2055

If one is not concerned about MEST games, stats have no meaning.

You mean there are no spiritual stats?

What about amounts of love, creativity, knowledge, responsibility, harmony, reach, appreciation, gratitude, qualities of relationships, kindness, friendliness, compassion, integrity, etc.....

Post #70 20080703-0108
Did you use your physical body to type this?

If so how very non-spiritual of you!

Now let's get back to CHARGE, FORCE and MASS handling, etc.....
Post #75 20080703-0324
As spirits often like to be rich, powerful, and play all sorts of games - these are not something to make nothing of.

Post #92 20080703-1438
Promoting and enticing clients with those goals is encouraging the commonly agreed upon infatuation with MEST. In short, it is a sales pitch and marketing.

In my view, this kind of activity is quite materialistic and non-spiritual. Scientology organizations too indulge in it.

I'm glad you know what is right for people, I have not achieved that lofty state yet.

Not once have you confronted CHARGE, FORCE or MASS - just prattled on in a righteous manner about your opinions about what is right about you and your approach to life.

Most times in session you are processing a composite - of Spirits + minds + body + environments - usually you run what the client wants.

Each of these can have areas of CHARGE, FORCE or MASS connected to them.

What I think, believe, etc., has no bearing on what should be addressed - my job is to help the client to erase the CHARGE, FORCE or MASS that is impeding them from getting their wants.

Underlying this is the fact that most clients:

Want to be more themselves and help those they love to be more also.

Want to be financially free.

Want to create and live in safe environments.

Want to be more loving, knowledgeable, friendlier, in harmony with others, do the best they can can for those they love, etc.

By erasing the CHARGE, FORCE or MASS impeding the above - this is attained.

Alan

Post #95 20080703-1511
MASS is solidified CHARGE.

FORCE is the amount of energy or effort being expended to move or stop someone or something.

Post #116 20080703-2021
Could you maybe give some information about courses - before course supervisors there were instructors, in the 60s, seems one could ask (and was asked to demonstrate) how/why this and that works. Later replaced by glib application no discussion allowed.

How was it in the 50s, beginning of the 60s?
The check outs of Tapes, Bulletins, Books and Drills were all 100% star rated.......including application.

LRH gave a demo check out on me - it was HCOB 17 OCTOBER 1962 -AUDITOR FAILURE TO UNDERSTAND- it was done in the basement of Saint Hill Manor in late Oct, 1962.

HCOB Text in red.

AUDITOR FAILURE TO UNDERSTAND

If a pc says something and the auditor fails to understand what the pc said or meant, the correct response is:

"I did not (hear you) (understand what was said) (get that last)."

To do anything else is not only bad form, it can amount to a heavy ARC break.

LRH first got my understanding of each key item in my own words: INVALIDATION, EVALUATION, etc.

Then he asked "how and what" invalidation, eval., etc., caused.....

He then got me to give examples - some from the Bulletin - some from my own examples.

INVALIDATION

To say, "You did not speak loud enough_____" or any other use of "you" is an invalidation.

The pc is also thrown out of session by having responsibility hung on him or her.

The Auditor is responsible for the session. Therefore the auditor has to assume responsibility for all comm breakdowns in it.

LRH got me to demonstrate comm breakdowns.

EVALUATION

Far more serious than invalidation above, is the accidental evaluation which may occur when the auditor repeats what the pc said.

NEVER repeat anything a pc says after him, no matter why.

Repeating not only does not show the pc you heard but makes him feel you're a circuit.

The highest advance of 19th Century Psychology was a machine to drive people crazy. All it did was repeat after the person everything the person said.

Children also do this to annoy.
But that isn't the main reason you do not repeat what the pc said after the pc. If you say it wrong the pc is thrown into heavy protest. The pc must correct the wrongness and hangs up right there. It may take an hour to dig the pc out of it.

Further, don't gesture to find out. To say, pointing, "You mean this item, then," is not only an evaluation but a nearly hypnotic command, and the pc feels he must reject very strongly.

Don't tell the pc what the pc said and don't gesture to find what the pc meant.

Just get the pc to say it again or get the pc to point it out again. That's the correct action.

Again, he got me to demonstrate the above.

DRIVING IN ANCHOR POINTS

Also, do not shove things at a pc or throw things to a pc. Don't gesture toward a pc. It drives in anchor points and makes the pc reject the auditor.

ROCK SLAMMER

The reason a person who Rock Slams on Scientology or auditors or the like can't audit well is that they are wary of a pc and feel they must repeat after the pc, correct the pc or gesture toward the pc.

But Rock Slammer or not, any new auditor may fall into these bad habits and they should be broken fast.

SUMMARY

A very high percentage of ARC breaks occur because of a failure to understand the pc.

Don't prove you didn't with gestures or erroneous repeats.

Just audit, please.

The checkout - though thorough - tremendously enhanced application and understanding of these key basics.

Tape checkouts were eased in late 1963.....up to that time it was a 100% star rate.

This was pretty much how checkouts were done until 1968.

L. RON HUBBARD
LRH: dr.rd
Copyright © 1962
by L. Ron Hubbard
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
BTW his demeanor was kindly and friendly, very relaxed - his intent was for you to really get what was on the bulletin......very positive experience.

Alan

Post #118 20080703-2132

How much questioning was allowed then? Any discussing? How much evaluating of data, agreement disagreement, while showing it understood? in and maybe out of the course room - just curious ;-

Lots of questioning and discussion - more to open up the area - both in and out of the classroom.......you were allowed to truly make it your own. You could communicate anything you wanted to about it

It was before the days of the Wants, Thoughts and Purpose Police - you know those that condemn having your OWN wants, thoughts and purposes.

As you will notice often when you open up a brand new area or take on a completely new subject - you have no space - or time - as you question, discuss and practice with it - it opens up more and more - you create more and more space and time - this allows you to take a powerful position with certainty - it also allows you to get greater gains and bigger wins in the area - ever mindful of the area's evolution.

Alan

Post #120 20080703-2201

I was reviewing the CC and OT I and II - they are mainly dichotomous thoughts or dichotomous intentions - as such they float in time.

One literally makes millions of dichotomous thoughts and intentions every lifetime.....Should I marry Mary? -Should I not?........Should I move? - Should I stay where I am?.........Should I become a doctor? or Should I become a Dentist?....To Leave - To Stay......To be famous - To not be famous.....etc., etc.

Just running the dichoms and what comes to view connected to them is very therapeutic - it eradicates the inability to intend.

It was the erasing of the dichoms that gave me the greatest gains doing the CC, OT I and II.

Also the spiritual training of moving the objects in and out contained in the CC material was very beneficial.

Alan

Post #122 20080703-2229

Dichoms, sure, moving objects in and out, fine.

But it's more than that, and that's the issue.

We'll have to agree to disagree.
As they float in time - they are here right now - the added BS of the Xenu cosmology makes it deadly - also because of the obvious false dates and locations - it parks the pc down the track in incorrect times and places........unless they are very aware.

Post #131 20080704-0048
Well to take away the complexity - just process, with the correct process what comes up next on your OWN interests, wants or goals lines!

Thread 6540: Just Saying...

Post #19 20080704-1518 The processes of life

DartSmohen.....but you are a scn...you said yourself you are a processor. Who else 'processes' people's minds....as far as I know-only scn. People do not need your help to process their minds with 'mind control' processes, people just need someone to listen and when it is NATURAL for them to confront an incident ---THEY WILL ! They don't need electrical charges and repetitive commands that only serve to hypnotize them and 'process' them. Even the word 'processing' of one's mind has a very cultish sound to it.

I first learnt about processing when I was 8 years old.....it was in London, 1944, during World War II.......we had a substitute teacher who was a former Oxford University professor.....he must have been close to 80 years old at the time.

Almost all the young teachers had been conscripted into the Armed Services.....so he was filling in for one of them.

He was a fabulous teacher.

The first class he began with was on the Processes of Life.......that all of life was a composite of processes that in most cases worked together.

He defined a process as: something that had a beginning then a series of steps that led to an end result.

I remember him pointing out of the window of the classroom – drawing our attention to the Stanmore Forest which we could see.....he then described the process of how that forest came into existence......starting most likely with the growth of one or two trees.....etc., until over time, those trees had gone through their processes and now 100’s of years later there was a large forest.

He then explained about school and the processes of learning.......that school was a composite of processes (reading, writing, maths, science, sports, etc,)......that these activities were just the beginning steps of the process of a life of learning.

He gave the history of schools and the history of specific subjects and the processes they had gone through as they evolved. In doing this he brought each subject to life – made them worth learning .....it was exciting stuff.

Each lesson he set out the process of the lesson.......the notes and compositions we wrote were each called a process step.

He turned school and learning into an adventure, into a reach into the unknown.....he gave me a frame of reference that has made my life much more valuable to me.....he also gave me a set of tools that were worth a fortune.
ESMB to me is a composite of people running a composite of processes on each other – some positive – some negative – hopefully leading to a winning positive end result.

Alan

Post #198 20080705-1743

Easy for you to say Mr. Walters. You made a nice little cubby hole near the ground level of the rabbit hole and you have made it quite comfy. I am sure you and many others who still use Hubbard "tech" would have been very successful in whatever you chose to do with your lives.

Scientology does get worse the farther down the rabbit hole you go.

I helped 35,000 people get out of Scio in the 80's.......and lots more since......what have you done?

Are you so dense that you do not see that life and people working at getting better has been going on for a long, long time.......or are you so twisted with hate that everything equals Scio?

Post #214 20080705-1847

Look up the word MONOIDEAISM. [discussion on processing = hypnotism]

Main Entry: mono·ide·ism
Pronunciation: -'Id-E-"iz-&m
Function: noun
: a state of prolonged absorption in a single idea (as in mental depression, trance, hypnosis) — compare POLYIDEISM

Main Entry: poly·ide·ism
Pronunciation: "päl-E-"Id-E-"iz-&m
Function: noun
: a state of absorption in a group of related ideas or memories —compare MONOIDEISM

My problem is getting what you define Hypnotism as, Alanzo.

If you take the state of pure Spirita - Formless, Unsubstantiated substance as free from any absorption of an idea or group of ideas - Then any creation or universe to that degree contains a scale of Hypnosis.

Trance states usually mean "fixed attention" states......thus if you can place or release your attention from an idea or subject you are not hypnotized by that subject.

Freedom to be yourself fully - usually includes the ability to create or cease to create at will.

Again not hypnotized.

The first question we ask of a person at the start of session establishes what level of trance state they are in or not in.

The second question locates that which the client's attention is trapped in....
Though I'm well aware of hypnosis - depending on the skill level of the processor - I'd have to say hypnotism is not a factor.

At what mood level would you say hypnotism is a factor?

Alan

**Post #215 20080705-1857**

Hubbard intentionally misdirected Scientologists from the true nature of hypnosis in order to exploit the vulnerabilities of the states of heightened suggestibility that scientology auditing, and its offshoots, (as well as many other activities) produce.

Any time you have a person focus on the contents of their mind, to the exclusion of everything else, you are going to produce varying degrees of suggestibility in them.

Hubbard knew that, and even said it, while then distracting our attention by saying that auditing was the OPPOSITE of hypnosis, which it is clearly not.

Why on earth would you focus on someone's mind?

That is like focusing on a computer.......may get some small, trivial stuff done......but the big stuff comes from the being itself.

Their OWN Creations, their OWN Goals, their OWN Wants......

Alan

**Post #217 20080705-1902**

What are the first and second questions that you ask at the start of session?

1. Describe your mood level?

2. What is your attention on? Or, Is your attention on anything?

In describing the mood level the being separates from it.......hopefully.....usually they rise upscale.

**Post #219 20080705-1916**

These questions, while they can be very therapeutic, will focus a person's attention onto their mind and put them "in-session", which is a hypnotic state.

Geez! Alanzo - most people (except for Scio's and Ex-Scio's) have their attention on life.

Of course being around Scio's and Ex-Scio's who knows what their attention is on.....

While in that hypnotic state, their state of suggestibility rises.

What safeguards have you established that ensure that other-generated suggestions do not take hold in the client?

Do you teach your clients anything about hypnosis and heightened states of suggestibility?
Yes.......I also cover trance states quite extensively......and what to do about them.

Also wrote a book about Hypnosis and how "artificial me's" are created......

Alan

**Post #222 20080705-1944**

"Artificial Me's" are other determined identity creations......as such they obey others' commands.

Outside forces such as Cults, parents, teachers can create them - they are usually formed when you are at your weakest......most often they are approval based identities and get created by others in order to get you to be "nice" or "well behaved."

**Thread 6608: Hubbard on Xenu, Class 8 course**

**Post #7 20080707-1900**

You really had to be there, at that time, in that place, Corfu, Oct, 1968 - the Original Class VIII Course was a complete continuous implant from beginning to end.

The overboards, the lack of sleep, the poor food, the chronically unsafe environment, the threats, the invalidation, the evaluations of what to run, what to think about your case, violated every aspect of the Auditors Code and ALL other Scio Codes.

The hours were from 7.30 am.......until long after Midnight - every day. Sleep deprivation abounded. (I handled this for myself by putting an "in session" sign on my cabin door and taking a 3 hour nap.)

The stress level was enormous - the amount of continuous violence, hatred, contempt and make nothing of emanating from LRH and the Commodore Staff - of each person there was incredible.

One could say that this was in actuality started in September, 1967 - in Las Palmas - it was then that the sleep deprivation and brutality began......slowly it got worse.......the SO people on the ship began to become shadows of themselves - this can be easily observed in the BBC interview of the crew in early 1968.

Very little auditing or training took place on the crews during this period. Mostly quicky stuff.

Alan

**Thread 6645: Creative Processing**

**Post #6 20080710-1435 Creative processes are usually very positive processes**

Creative Processing are a form of reverse Scio processes.

CP adds to the case.

Creative processes are usually very positive processes. As such they access the negative.

CP is really best run with the ability to unburden what gets accessed (Restimed) or to a win.
Run to a win, combined with Objective processes they work brilliantly.

I use them all the time.......they are a great positive hatting tool.

CP is vital for a well done Life Repair......as most clients have very low expectancy of what they are capable of.

They are great processes to put people in the Zone. Also CP is future processing.

The biggest problem with running CP is the process works very fast......often one command and many areas get triggered - both positive and negative.

Alan

PS: If LRH abandoned a process - it probably set people too free.

**Thread 6648: Alan's been kidnapped!**

**Post #1 20080710-1706 Alan's Been Kidnapped!**

This gives you an idea of what happened if you dared to correct or god forbid made LRH wrong.

Alan

Excerpts from - scientology: THE NOW RELIGION
by George Malko

EPILOGUE

On Friday, November 21, 1969, John McMaster, the first human on earth to achieve Scientology's beatific enlightenment known as Clear, sat down and wrote a long letter to his leader and mentor, L. Ron Hubbard.

He began by recounting his unpleasant encounter in 1967 with the Sea Org's Ethics Mission - the Sea Org being Hubbard's floating arm, persistently expanding and making its presence felt by popping up just off shore from this or that Scientology organization to watchdog what was going on. McMaster recalled, gratefully, how Hubbard himself had stepped in to save him from the Ethics Mission; "You came to my rescue" is the way he expressed it.

He went on to say that he had been wrong to let the matter drop at the time, "because what happened to me has happened in the last two years, unjustly to many, many people across the earth."

In his letter, McMaster described the activities of the Ethics Mission as "the tyranny [sic] of form monitoring function." Growing gently cautionary, he declared that "People are afraid to talk about their basic feelings even in a session. Many have told me so. Our organizations are not safe enough and hitting them with savage and vicious ethics does not help."

The point he was making was that using Ethics to solve Scientology's problems was in reality creating greater and more dangerous problems. Then he dropped his bomb: he tendered his resignation from the Sea Org and thus from Scientology itself. His reason?
So that such a thing of form monitoring function stops dead and it shall never happen to me or any other person again.

It is impossible to know from the letter whether one specific incident finally prompted the man to take a more careful look at what he had been living for so many years.

He cites but two; the alleged kidnapping and dungeoning of an extremely successful Scientologist named Alan Walter, and the as-yet unsolved murders of two Scientologists in Los Angeles late in 1969.

Concerning Walter, he wrote that the man "could not be the source of the current existing condition -" I assume a condition which would have been defined by Hubbard as presenting a clear threat to Scientology. "Whatever his negative actions may or may not have been, they could have had no significance whatsoever if there had not been vast fields of fertile soil for them to grow in."

What McMaster treats with such delicate circumspection is the wild rumor extant in Scientology circles at Walter had been called to a meeting with Hubbard when one of the ships was anchored off Cadiz. He had flown over, had been piped aboard with pomp and ceremony, and had then been seized, shackled, and thrown below decks where, the tale continues, he lingers even yet.

Concerning the brutal killings of the two Scientologists, McMaster writes: "These last two ghastly murders of our students near ASHO in Los Angeles, one of whom is Clear, need never have happened, if we hadn't been mocking up Enemy so solidly." To interpret that as simply as possible, Scientology teaches its followers to deal with that which represents an Enemy by in effect giving it substance, a tangible reality - tiny clay figurines, for example - and then dealing with these mock-ups decisively. The only shattering conclusion to be drawn from what McMasters says is that these two had come to represent the Enemy so solidly for someone that they were dealt with too decisively. The casual possibility of this makes the blood run cold.

Hubbard's response to the McMaster letter - if one is to believe the lurid tale now circulating among those who fled the movement at about the same time - was to send some of his Ethics squad over to Staten Island where McMaster was living and allegedly try to kidnap him. McMaster is said to have managed a telephone call to another formidable ex-Scientologist named Bernard Green, who in turn called McMaster's lawyer.

The upshot of this story is that the Ethics mob melted away, apparently fearful of attracting the attention of local police. What followed sounds even more like a badly written espionage melodrama.

Convinced that all airports were under surveillance by members of the Ethics Mission eager to grab him, McMaster was spirited on board a Greek freighter bound for his home, South Africa.

Now safely there - he was met by his father who had apparently been alerted to local efforts at nabbing his son - he still entertains hopes of some kind of a rapprochement. At least that is what Bernard Green told me. He used that word, "rapprochement", when he said a meeting had actually been proposed between McMaster, himself, and Hubbard on neutral territory, in Switzerland. Green seemed to find this perfectly plausible, that the three of them might all
sit down and calmly discuss their various grievances. (Let me remind you again that an
overwhelming number of former Scientologists would return to the movement instantly if
they felt Hubbard had made certain sincere changes in the organization's structure.)
McMaster himself closed his letter by saying he wished to return home and do "the Hubbard
Standard Dianetic Course and continue to distribute our Tech to the people of earth."
Obviously, he wanted to keep the door open, hoping still that Hubbard might see the tragedy
of his ways and make some changes.

I suppose I can understand a man of the devotion of John McMaster closing his eyes to
instances of inelegant punishment performed in the name of Scientology. After all, his own
radiating sense of forgiveness, his electric innocence and apparent inner peace, have served
as living proof that Scientology can indeed do what it claims. What I cannot understand is an
offensive air of righteousness that pervades the conversations of some of the many other
Scientologists who left simultaneously with the dissemination of the McMaster letter.
Bernard Green, for example, who is a small, chunkily built man with an incessant bouncing
joviality about him, claims to have been Hubbard's confidant for twenty years, from the very
beginning, having assumed numerous responsibilities in spreading The Word to the four
corners of the globe. He recounted some of the more grisly tales floating around throughout
the movement's disenchanted members with a relish bordering on glee.

The stories, none substantiated, are certainly terrifying: a seventy-two-year-old woman
hurled down a flight of stairs by members of the Sea Org's Ethics Mission; two children, one
five years old, the other four-and-a-half, put into chains on one of the Sea Org's ships; a man
in Los Angeles punished for some anti-Scientological action by having high-pressure water
hoses turned on him until he was pounded senseless. There is also an allegation that the
Church of Scientology in Manhattan operates a "jail" in Brooklyn for enemies of the
movement. The atrocities, and they can certainly be called that if true, seem to represent an
inspiring aspect to be recalled by all who have left what one ex-Scientologist soberly refers
to as "the paramilitary structure of Scientology."

Green, a man who clearly seems to be enjoying the upheaval he is part of, asked if I believed
any of the stories. I could only say that they didn't sound impossible, considering that the
policies of Scientology's Ethics do indeed exist, are available in one of the movement's
widely sold books, and are apparently being energetically practiced by Hubbard's Sea Org
Missionaries. What of course I cannot and will not understand, ever, is what took everybody
so long *if*, as is now claimed, these horror stories have been common knowledge for
literally years. Green's answer that all of them were being led on by what he calls "the
golden carrot" - Hubbard's promise of Total Freedom - is totally inadequate. Unless, of
course, they were led to believe not that Scientology was capable of developing and
exploiting their existing abilities, but that it could and would make them all Super-Beings.
Super-Beings, as history has taught us, can blithely ignore most of what goes on around
them because they are involved in the business of being Super.

We must never forget that no matter what Hubbard has done, he has commanded an
incredible affectionate loyalty from those who considered themselves close to him. Even
today, with the news that Scientology has been fiscally re-organized from top to bottom so
that 90 per cent and not 10 per cent of all monies will be paid in to Hubbard personally, even
with Hubbard himself off on a new tangent, rhetorically asking his followers "Who is the
Messiah?" only to answer with a parable involving a powerful, barrel-chested man with red
hair, even now, John McMaster closes his letter as follows:

I shall never withdraw my allegiance from your love or the product of your love, nor shall I
withdraw allegiance from all people of earth and their attempts to attain Infinite Freedom, particularly those who work with our Tech to further man's attempts to attain Infinite Freedom.

I shall continue to give your love to the world. As always, my love to you, (signed) John McMaster.

The entire letter, its tone so sincerely beseeching, so devoted, and - yes - so almost obedient, made me remember all over again the first time I had ever seen John McMaster. His manner in front of that adoring crowd, and his certainty, and his loving benevolence, and his infinite patience with that in all of us which is most uncertain - our capacity to *believe* - it all came back. And now he had quit.

Once more, I heard him saying to all of us, "How can there be two sides to the truth?"

I think John McMaster may finally have answered that question for himself.

Post #5 20080710-2138
I arrived in Lisbon, Portugal, where the ship was berthed, the date was October 16, 1969.

The greetings were sociable, but then the ship immediately upped anchor and went to Casablanca.

Post #10 20080711-0107
It is an incredibly embarrasing and painful story - based upon my collapsing and shattering my own universe by flinching from being responsible and then unmocking myself with lots of wrong items and making myself wrong and attempting to make LRH right!

Post #16 20080711-1444
I'm struggling to write this - for it was entering the twilight zone of madness.......a ship loaded with trance like characters.....all looking for SMERH Agents.....no-one trusting another.......a ship of people banded (clustered) together because the secret agents from Gov and Business were seeking to take over LRH and steal Scientology...

Fear and suspicion was rampant.....LRH's and MSH paranoia at its best.......yet no-one could see this........

In my com-ev I was accused of attempting to take over Scio.....but I get ahead of myself.....

Post #21 20080711-1617 The Kidnapping
THE KIDNAPPING

I came on board the ship.......got myself a cabin.......SO Officers were allowed their own cabins in those days – took a few hours sleep to get over jet lag.

Made myself available for the Flag HGC as an auditor.......everything was on the surface looking good.........except for the weird mood level of the ship.
During the day there was a rebroadcast of any staff meetings between LRH and the Commodore Staff. It was from this I got an inkling of what was going on.....Ron was constantly going on about SMERSH and the SP 10.

Put SMERSH, the SP 10, the R6ers, the Marcabians, the standard run of the mill SPs, the druggies, etc., – there were bogeymen out to get everybody, everywhere.

Anyway I go for my standard Missionaries’ Sec Check – the auditor is Belcacim Feraj. It appeared Belcacim liked to impress LRH so he would write up embroidered Sec Checks to prove how good he was at pulling O/W’s.

Nothing much comes up……then I’m called in again for more Sec Checking……again nothing much comes up……..but the questions are strange: IE; Are you in the pay of Government or Business Agents? And many variations of the above.

I don’t take that much notice of it……also during this time I’m debriefing on the US scene……I was very critical of the quickie grades and the omitted basics that were rampant throughout the Scio Orgs.

I realized during this time LRH was not getting all the data……the Commodore Staffs and the Outer ORG SO Execs were only sending what they felt LRH wanted.

I was the messenger of bad news……LRH often shot the messenger!

Whilst this was going on I was auditing staff execs – plus members of LRH’s Household Unit. LRH was the C/S. Which made it dangerous for these people to get their charge and withholds off.

Also I began to have a relationship with a girl who worked in CIC……the top secret Central Information Center on board the ship. CIC was where all the secret missions, data, and programs were stored and where the world-wide stats were kept.

Naturally I was privy to all the inside scoop…..anyway one day my gf was freaked out – she showed me a document in LRHs handwriting to C/S 1, Brian Livingston – ordering him to get GO Legal John Parcelle to inform the IRS that I owed back taxes – (which I did not) .

This document devastated me – I could not confront the incredible betrayal.

I knew then I was in trouble.........so I managed to slip off the ship, we were still in Casablanca……I went to a Hotel and made a call to Dallas – to my top Exec Susan Ballantine – later to become Susan Watson President of CC.

She told me that every Org and every Mission had been informed that I had confessed to being a secret agent in the pay of business interests and that I was attempting to take over Scientology – it was this document that freaked John McMaster’s out.

It also collapsed and crashed the stats of all my missions – for at that time I had 10 Missions: Dallas, Saint Louis, Boston, Cambridge, New Orleans, Atlanta, Kansas City, 500 West End in New York, La Jolla, and Beverly Hills, we had at one stage over a 1,000 students advanced paid to do the SHSBC.

I also had several other businesses, one of which had over 7000 employees.
These Missions were very viable, we had double staff – that means all staff had replacements for when they needed to get upper level training or processing.

7 years of work by myself and the team destroyed.

Also at that time another SO Missionare came on board and was surprised to see me walking free…….LRH, MSH or Brian Livingston had not told anyone on the ship what they were up to.

More to come!

Alan

Post #23 20080711-1712 How Alan got on Nixon's enemy list

Originally Posted by Wisened One
Alan...WOW....CONTINUE, ASAP!!!

And that crap about governments being after Hubbard for Scn was TRUE?!

Hubby and I thought all that part was utter crap?!

Well Nixon had Hubbard on his enemies list - which transferred to me being in Nixon's enemy list.

But Hubbard provoked Nixon.

Listen to LRH tapes and you can easily see that Hubbard was the source of the attacks on Governments. - He constantly accused the IRS, FBI, and CIA of crimes.......in other words he constantly needled them and drew their attention to him.

The different Gov agencies were just doing their jobs....."who is this nut that keeps bad mouthing us?"

Alan

Post #33 20080711-2244

Originally Posted by Challenge

I'm still trying to straighten out my timeline about this.

In what year did you disband the Dallas Franchise?

Late 1970 or early 1971.

My interest in this is that John Mac called me out of the blue one day and asked me if it was true that you were being held captive in chains on the Apollo. I told John that I had seen you just hours before the call from him, and that you had been very much around for the preceeding weeks.

On Friday, November 21, 1969, John McMaster, the first Clear, sat down and wrote a long letter to

I left from LA to go to Lisbon...... I had been on the ship at the time John wrote his letter for almost 5 weeks - so you could not have seen me walking around - unless you were exterior with full peeping abilities

I was sure under the impression that you owed back taxes. It would be expected of a "good scientologist" that he would NOT pay taxes, so I didn't give it a second thought that you were not paying them. ( If you weren't, or hadn't).

I'll get to the tax situation later. But, I had paid my personal taxes up to that time.

The mindset that you describe existing on the Apollo was sure accurate. I couldn't believe the tone level on the ship. I attributed it to the gross filthy living conditions that was rampant until I observed that there was abject terror on the faces of the Execs. The CMO little girls were little horrors from hell. The students were in some state like shock, and couldn't grasp the subject matter. After about 2 weeks, I decided that everyone on the ship was crazier than a shithouse rat.

Anyways, I am not at this time able to reconcile the dates that are involved here with my own recalls. Sorry for being such a pain in the butt, as I didn't intend to remind you of any painful incidents.

No problem - it is just so embarrassing to do oneself in over such crap - then go victim to it for years.

Alan

Post #40 20080712-0102 My Universe Collapsed!

My Universe Collapsed!

When I read the handwritten document of LRH to C/S 1, Brian Livingston – ordering him to get GO Legal John Parselle to inform the IRS that I owed back taxes.

This document devastated me - it sent me into a state of shock – I could not confront the incredible betrayal.

My universe was beginning to collapse then.

When I managed to slip off the ship and went to the Hotel and made the call to Dallas – to my top Exec Susan Ballantine and when she told me that every Org and every Mission had been informed that I had confessed to being a secret agent in the pay of business interests and that I was attempting to take over Scientology.

My universe collapsed completely.

Hubbard and Mary-Sue were masters at collapsing people universes.

John McMaster’s universe was collapsed the same way, as was Yvonne Gillham’s, Ray and Pam Kemp, Bent and Mary Corydon, Jack Horner, and 100’s of others who reached beyond LRH’s and MSH’s control.
Collapsed universes usually start with a moment of shock.

When a being runs into an overwhelming or non-comprehended situation, whether written or spoken, it can create a moment of heavy shock.

This collapses your space, energy, time, objects and the ability to manifest your wants into a condensed dot.

You have no space, no reach, no energy, no time, no ownership of things or objects, and no ability to create.

In an attempt to be responsible you turn inward – big mistake – now you begin to make yourself wrong.

This causes you the being to withdraw from the area.

The more high powered the being the bigger the shock.

This shock throws the being out of the space and the area or areas he was occupying.

The being puts in the space he was occupying a frozen burnt out collection of mental images of the now collapsed set-ups he had created into that moment of shock.

This can cause the being to experience the feeling of being compulsively outside of the area or subject he wants to occupy.

Too many of these shocks and the being will experience the feeling of chronic aloneness.

You will feel like an outsider no matter where you go.

The mental image often has nothing on it, just a gap of blackness. The shock created is quite painful and the being feels "stupid". To handle that feeling of stupidity he puts in an altered representation of the situation.

Realize that when you see someone with a vague or stunned look on his face, he is stuck in a gap of blackness mental images caused by the shock of an overwhelming or non-comprehended situation.

The mental images just before and just after the shock contain confusion and pain. It is the confusion, pain, and altered representations combined that make up the sensation of stupidity.

So when you feel "stupid", realize that it isn't you but mental images that contain shock, confusion, pain, gaps of blackness, stupidity, and altered representations.

Thus there are six manifestations connected to overwhelming or non-comprehended situations.

1. Confusion.
2. Shock.
5. Stupidity.
6. An altered representation.
You lose all ability to make gains – both in life and for yourself.

The resultant damage that of your being stuck in a collapsed universe is tremendous – as you now continuously negatively process yourself downscale.

You lose the ability to hold a position, to be yourself – worse you start to believe the false accusations of how bad you are.

You have become trapped and locked in mortal combat with your “universe collapsers” because you feel the only way out is to right the wrongs you have done – yet at the same time you know that your “universe collapsers” have also lied to you.

Usually this type of incident is so heavy and the resultant upsets so great – it will not read on a meter.

Hubbard and Mary-Sue tendency to collapsing people universes usually turned on when they engaged in criminal activities.

More to come!

Post #65 20080712-1843 The Shattering of Self!

The Shattering of Self!

The most deadly part of a “collapsed universe” is the “shattering of self.”

Not only does your space, energy, time and your ability to create disintegrate and vanish into a pile of painful debris – but you also disintegrate and vanish into a pile of painful debris.

The “shattering of self” causes a shattering and disintegration of your dreams, your integrity, your lines, your honor, your trustworthiness, your reliability, your point A’s and B’s, your life time set-ups, etc.

You feel you let everyone who trusted you down.

This shattering and disintegration causes the spiritual heartbreak sensation.

For me the shattering and disintegration was immense – for I had let down all my staff, all my students, all my clients, all the people who I owed my promises to, all the people who had invested their lives, efforts, time, money and attention had now made a terrible investment, I destroyed the love that others had for me – whilst at the same time I destroyed the love I had for myself.

It wasn’t just me getting shattered, disintegrated and destroyed – it was all my teams, my relationships and friends getting shattered, disintegrated and destroyed at the same time.

The implosion of all of this was excruciatingly painful, the amount of out of control force, rage, fury and hate that gets generated during the moment of shattering is incredible.

When a person gets declared Suppressive - most often a shattering of self takes place.

When a person get sent to the RPF - most often a shattering of self takes place.
When a lover betrays you - most often a shattering of self takes place.
When a leader lies - most often a shattering of the Organization or Group begins to takes place.
When you are shattered, disintegrated and destroyed you become a broken piece.
Alan

THE MISSION

Once upon a long, long, long time ago, so long ago that this story began even before time, there lived a co-existent entity that was the God of all life. This God was the culmination of the collective gods in their ultimate god-like presence.

Their habitat was The Heavens, but it was of a special quality totally unknown to man, for it contained a complete absence of any known material, time, space, energy and position; it preceded time and space. It existed trillions of years prior to the formation of the physical universe, of which there wasn't even a glint. The Heavens was infinite love, joy, and bliss.

But slowly it became boring. And one day The Supreme Being realized that it was bored.

The Buddhists have a myth about the spirit, the force, the creator of the mind of the universe, whatever you wish to call it. We'll call it the Supreme Being.

The Supreme Being resided in Heaven, which was not of a physical nature but was a spiritual essence.

The Supreme Being was the composite oneness, a total unity of all the trillions and trillions of gods in their purest essence. These gods thought as a unity called the Supreme Being. Each had its own selfness and, though it was a lesser part of the whole of the Supreme Being, it was able to maintain its own selfness and still be part of the Supreme Being. Each god-being had its own full god-like abilities and used them to perfection.

Because of its infinitude, the Supreme Being was not located in time or space nor did it have any other physical property. It was an infinite presence with omni-capabilities. It existed as an infinite loving oneness; all the life forces interacted as an infinity of pure and total love.

The Supreme Being could do all things, make all things — space, the universe, planets — create all that is or ever will be, and the Supreme Being was here forever because it was the Supreme Being who created time. But this Supreme Being, who created all that ever was, faced a thing it could not defeat.

Boredom.

In the face of boredom the Supreme Being, who had created nothing that sensed or perceived, or questioned or concluded, or intended or reacted, devised a master plan to defeat it. The envisioned solution was to play. The Supreme Being also envisioned a universal mind, and constructed that universal mind with the ability and purpose of recording all that will be, all locations at all time of all parts of itself, a karmic justice system, an exchange system, a data retrieval system and a planning system. It was the super computer of the universe.
It was the Universal Mind.

You must realize that each god that was part of the Supreme Being agreed to own the image to play and contributed to the vision and the building of the Universal Mind.

Now came the most exciting, adventurous, and crucial part of the plan to defeat boredom.

The Supreme Being shattered itself into trillions and trillions of god-like fragments. Each fragment was a god. Each god became a separate entity, a universe unto itself. Each separate entity was a lesser part of the Supreme Being. It was endowed with four basic abilities: to perceive, to create by intention and vision, to project that vision into a creation and to animate that creation, and to react.

Each god being was given a mission when the game and its playing was over. Each would regain godship over its own universe and recreate the steps necessary for all to regain the love, abilities, skills, awareness, knowledge, purity and truth of self, and to reunite with all other god-like beings so that one day the Supreme Being would be whole again.

Post #75 20080713-0603

I would appreciate it if you would quit trying to analyse what is taking place - I am attempting to write what went on - both externally and internally.

I love the similars that are being brought to view - and the terrific support.

About 5 weeks into this debacle I find myself building a counter-organization within the main SO Organization.

Slowly the staff are finding out that I'm in trouble - people are beginning to distance themselves from me - yet there are some who are outraged.

As far as LRH and MSH they have no idea I know what they are up to externally - that they are using the GO and SO Pac Area to publically destroy my lines.

I need to keep them unaware that I know what is going on - as this allows me to leave the ship occasionally......realize they have my passport......I can then phone to the US and be kept up to date......I have a near miss one night as whilst I'm talking on the phone, someone comes into the booth next to me - it is Peter Warren - eeeek! if I'm caught - I'm guilty of breaking the confidential location of the ship........a minor infraction in the scheme of things........anyway Peter is speaking loudly on the phone......I have my back to him......but I bang on the partition between us......he turns his back to me......I quietly slip out of the booth and disappear......

Plus I'm still in denial as to what is truly taking place - in my delusion I think I can get out of this in some manner.

Realize I'm aware my dreams are shattered.

That the Missions I built are finished.

How do I salvage this mess?

I'm responsible for millions of $s worth of Center leases.
My Mission staff are ready to mutiny......

Neither LRH or MSH can observe the incredible black PR they are causing.

During the day I audit my pc's......we leave Casablanca for Madiera.

More to come!

Alan

**Post #81 20080713-1509**

Thanks folks!

As well as the shattering, disintegration and destruction going on in my universe – there is an even deadlier thing beginning to happen – I’m having psychotic thoughts – thoughts I must not think.

As the evidence piles up of the systematic betrayal comes in – I had just received a report – from my spy in CIC – Of a Telex from the PAC Area CO to Hubbard – that she has found evidence that I’m in the pay of business agents – that she has 1,000’s of letters protesting what has happened to me – that these letters must be part of an organized campaign of these business agents.

I also get a copy of a Commodore Staff Briefing Tape – in it LRH wants me to be appointed head of the Mission Network – I can hear MSH and Diana protesting the appointment – it was tape made just after I came on board.

MSH often easily manipulated LRH – she knew his buttons – the biggest being the fear someone should be attempting to steal and take over Scientology – he had an earlier time when this did happen to him by Don Purcell – a businessman who gained control of the rights to Dianetics. It was not until 1968 that LRH regained the rights back to the book Dianetics.

Meanwhile I still see LRH – he smiles, waves or gives a nod………this is when the rage and fury and unthinkable thoughts and psychotic visions begin to turn on.

I’m now at war with myself – for I now want to kill, destroy and disintegrate my enemies.

Every destructive thought – every destructive vision – I have to counter – I’m strangling and suppressing my own power.

The rage, fury, charge and force being generated by me is immense – the demons of revenge are at work.

Amazing looking at in retrospect – too much truth is driving me psychotic – but it was truths I did not want to know – I know many of you have gone through much the same experiences as me.

The biggest problem was I could see the consequences of my actions – if I acted.

While all this turmoil is going on in my head – I’m still being a good little staff member.

I decide to hurry things up – I wrote a simple note to LRH stating: “It appears I’m in trouble – could you tell me what is going on?” – I gave it to Jill Goodman, one of LRH’s Staff messengers.
He replied quickly: “Yes, you are in trouble – there are some irregularities and you are to be Comm-Eved.” – LRH.

I believed that I could get out of that Comm Ev okay – after all I had survived an earlier 15 Comm-Evs.

I was a Comm-Ev. OT

As you can observe I was now a roller-coastering delusive psychotic – Ooops!

More to come!

**Post #87 20080714-0441 The Comm-Ev**

Thanks folks!

Before the Comm-Ev I had secretly told my staff to turn the Missions into Orgs.

I knew they were unsalvageable – so if LRH wanted them – he could have them.

**The Comm-Ev**

This is for all of you who have experienced being Comm-Eved.

Scientology Committee’s of Evidence by their very nature are psychotic events – that is they dwell on the past – due to Scientologies negative view of people, life and cases, they also look for what is negative or wrong.

Pretty much it up to you to prove you are innocent.

My Comm-Ev is issued – it has the usual litany of charges, squirrel, off policy, putting Scio at risk, yadda! yadda!

LRH is the convening authority.

Nicki Freedman
Norman Starkey
Leon Steinberg are the committee members. (Leon was my best friend in the SO – LRH knew how to destroy friendships.)

Though surprisingly this one started with:

1. ATTEMPTING TO TAKE OVER SCIENTOLOGY.

Woohee! Such cause level.

The whole thing was a travesty – it went on for several weeks.

Nicki, Norman and Leon were clueless in regards how Missions were built.

I knew I was in trouble when I was explaining how you grew a Mission and brought the public
along – Nicki sums it up with the statement: “That’s insane – all you have to do is rent a storefront building and put a sign in the window and people will flock in the doors”…Norman agreed.

On the charge of ATTEMPTING TO TAKE OVER SCIENTOLOGY – I pointed out that was ridiculous – that to do what I did required a team - that I operated at the entrance point – and had no desire whatsoever to run Scientology. It was the Orgs and the Upper Orgs that put the polish and skills on the public……basically Missions helped people get their lives set-up so they could earn the kind of income they needed to go up the rest of the bridge.

Apparently that was accepted as this area was dropped from more inspection.

To make a tedious, ridiculous story short I was found Guilty of:

1. Not running Courses 5 night a week.
2. Not using contracts on my staff.
3. That I had used a promo piece and not attributed the source of the material to LRH.

It was meaningless garbage – they of course completely ignored my stats……the fact that 10 Missions had been built – the 1000’s of people sent to upper Orgs.

The comm-ev dragged on for weeks.

Their findings and recommendations were quite vicious….LRH mitigated the findings and basically said I had done good work……I was free to leave. I did not even lose my rank as an SO Officer – amazing.

Free to leave to an impending disaster.

It was now January – I had been held on board against my will for 3 months.

More to come!

Alan

Post #115 20080719-1656

I left the Flagship from Madiera - arrived back in Dallas around Jan 19th, 1970.

The Dallas Center was a shambles - my life was a shambles.

I had lost my dream - lost my game - lost almost everything.

Worse I was in total sad-effect.

I had seen too much - knew too much - bought all the wrong items - I was wrong - they were right.

I did the worst thing possible - I threw everything I knew away - baby, bathwater, towels and soap. I
discarded all I had learned over the years

Though I did contact all the people that were now threatening to sue - for some reason they wanted me to pay for the leases I had signed for (humor)

I told them what had happened - that they should not waste their money on suing me - strangely they were all understanding and thanked me for being honest. Phew!

I never heard from any of them again - the demands stopped.

I kept getting “report in” type calls from GO and SO terminals. The more often they called – the more I did not want to have anything to do with Scientology.

I muddled along for the next few months – I no longer had any zest for Scientology.

The facts were LRH – MSH – The GO – The SO – and certain specific people who love to kick people who are down were SP to me.

They had and were continuing to destroy my OWN dreams, my OWN goals and shattered mine and others OWN universes! (Poor me)!

I needed to disconnect from Scio.

On July 4th I shut down the Dallas Center – the date happen to coincide with the Grand National Convention.

I moved up to Columbus, Ohio.

Now I had some space – I was off the Scio comm. lines.

A long time ago I had realized that the past was ALWAYS OVER AND DONE WITH – it was a DONE. Anything that continued was being put there – it was usually false – especially if it was of a low mood level.

All one truly had to deal with was what was going on in the present – sometimes you had to deal with the consequences of ones past acts.

One of the things that helped me greatly was:

DON’T TAKE ANYTHING PERSONALLY.

It was a game – if the game went wrong – let go of the game!

The moment you cease to take anything personally – it ends cycle - it ends the dramatization of the game!

You naturally come into PT.

I also always added and got the answer to:

What Game was I (were you) playing?
What game were the others playing?

The answer to those two questions usually blew the old Games to view and caused me to separate from them.

I used to play this song – to help me stay in the now.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=sfBbUZbWZq4

[Peggy Lee – From this moment on]

More to come!

Alan

Post #122 20080727-1730 "Artificial Me" type identities

I hope you will forgive me for this -

As I reviewed what happened - my review was terribly flawed - as I had bought that I was wrong - the Hubbard, Mary-Sue, the SO, the SO must have been right.

The reason that I could not see the truth was - I had been created by the group/gang as an Artificial Me type of identity.

Here is what I wrote about Artificial Me type identities.

ARTIFICIAL ME

This is the most common sequence that creates the being as something other than his true self.

An ARTIFICIAL ME is an identity that is “created as” in an acceptable or approved way of being – doing – owning and having identity in order to fit in or be part of society plus to be under the complete control of these outside sources – the majority of the ARTIFICIAL ME’s creation points are from outside sources.

Most of us have had a very long misidentifying hypnotic period of time when our spirituality, attention, thoughts, determination, mind, body, space, time, energy, things and subjects are under the complete power, domination, and control of another or others and completely dependent on another or others for our existence, survival and well being.

We all have a long period in our life starting at birth through the years of our early childhood when we are totally dependent on others for our very existence and growth including the knowledge of what life and living is all about.

Childhood is inevitably a gradual process of shaping the thoughts, beliefs, behavior, standards, principles and consciousness of the child’s identity or who he is (that in his universe is what represent his ‘me,’) and the subsequent automated adult identity, thing or object that represents his ‘me,’ in order to be ‘acceptable’ and ‘normal’, to fit the approved social norms.

It is a process of hypnotically manufacturing automated ‘people pleasing,’ ‘approval
seeking identities, things, objects that represent and are known as automated artificial 'me’s' instituted by forcing you into a hypnotic trance state by the use of emotional blackmail, manipulation and coercion (and in many cases the use of physical force and abuse to get compliance) programmed by a mutually agreed-upon consensus of opinion emanating from an individual, your parents, teachers, groups and the culture you have arrive in.

During the processes of manufacturing automated artificial ‘people pleasing’ identities or automated artificial ‘me’s’ that inevitably takes place by forcing you into a hypnotic trance state there are certain aspects of your essential spiritual presence, determination, abilities, cleverness, skills, intelligence and strengths that comprise your true natural dynamic personality traits are being submerged, omitted, made nothing of, invalidated, neglected, suppressed, denied and punished until these essential personality traits, abilities and their external manifestations are also buried under suppression and the true spiritual you is completely submerged.

Instead of being a high spirited dynamic ball of energy living life passionately in the right place at the right time with the right people living your dreams and visions - you end up in a hypnotic trance state emanating as a manufactured artificial ‘people pleasing,’ ‘approval seeking’ adult identity acting docilely and subserviently, and yet you would deep down inside still try to feel energetic and passionately dynamic.

You often have to reinforce the positive aspects of who you are by telling yourself that you are a good person, an acceptable person, a normal person. Others would tell you, you are normal, and would accept you as a friend, reinforcing and validating your behavior. But inside, something, a major part of your essence, has been squashed - you may also have a vague feeling that something isn’t right, that even though you should be happy, you don’t feel very happy. Much of your dynamic passionate animation, your essential energy, has been lost to the maintenance of agreed-upon consensus of opinion trance state.

Or you may know that lots of things or situations make you resentful or angry but you suppress these moods in order to get the acceptable but terribly untrue answers to these types of introspective questions – ‘Am I acceptable?’ ‘Am I normal?’ ‘Does anyone really like me?’ ‘What is wrong with me, I feel so insecure and so unhappy?’ ‘Is something very wrong I’m not supposed to feel this miserable?’ ‘Why can’t I say what I really mean?’ ‘Why do I hold back?’ ‘Why do I fear communicating to people?’ ‘Why do I act too late or not at all?’ ‘Will they approve of me?’

What is so deadly about this manufacturing automated artificial ‘people pleasing,’ ‘approval seeking’ identities or automated artificial ‘me’s’ to the child is the child lacks the life skills of distinguishing the differences of what is right or wrong, what is good or bad, what is true or false.

At this early stage the child has only its basic learning skill of mimicry; that is to holographically copy what it sees or is told. The child also lacks the skills of literacy, articulation or communication. Thus the child has to take on trust what his absolute life and masters-of-your-mind controllers composed of his parents, allies, teachers, groups or culture ‘approve of’ and deem to be ‘acceptable’ or ‘normal.’

These Cultural situations and ARTIFICIAL ME’s can cause very degraded, very solid poverty mind-sets and a compulsive attraction to Red Zone Games, people and life positions and situations.

Hubbard was right - (he always was right) - you need to erase the "implanters" that "create you as" one of their robots!
He cleverly made us look everywhere but evaded what was going on in present time - he deliberately dived whole track because he could not or would not confront what he was doing in present time.

The techies know that often clients dive into the past to escape their present time harmful acts.

Any way the only way out if you buy - you were or are wrong - is to start back through the sequence all over again!

Boy did I get that wrong!

Alan

Post #132 20080803-1605
The next part is much more charged as it covers Mary-Sue Hubbard and the GO World Wide's attempt to destroy me utterly.

Far from leaving me alone - the next move by Mary-Sue Hubbard and the GOWW was to get me deported as well as prosecuted for tax evasion.

This takes time as the IRS does not move fast.

Alan

Post #134 20080803-1823
Thank you GT!

One of the basic actions of the GO - OSA tactics is to isolate the individual - if possible destroy their communication lines.

The greatest nightmare for GO - OSA is the lists like XSO, ESMB, ESK, etc., where we have reconnected and begun to tell our stories and help each other get back on our feet.

Each story lets a little light into the darkness

Post #137 20080803-1923
:D

The reason I can tell my story is because so many people have helped me by answering questions about what went on at specific times.

One I owe a debt of gratitude is Larry Brennan who took the time to tell me what was going on at the Int base when I and others did the original Mission Holders meetings back in 1981.

Another is Chuck Beatty who got me to join XSO - which was full of my hated exCMO people!

There are many others who I will not draw attention to
Most of the past incidents were from observations at the time - but I had no verification of.

The hardest thing to get over is that one was so blind - but that was the way LRH set the game up.

Bit by bit most of the full story will come to view.

Post #143 20080804-1527

Originally Posted by Alan

When I read the handwritten document of LRH to C/S 1, Brian Livingston – ordering him to get GO Legal: Charles Parselle to inform the IRS that I owed back taxes.

During this early 1970 period I had received some intel from a friend who had recently worked at GOWW of the on going attempt to get me destroyed utterly.

Apparently it involved Jane Kember, Mo Budlong, and Charles Parselle.

Not good news!

Thus what came later was no surprise.

Late 1970 or early 1971 I received a letter from the IRS informing me that they were going to audit the back years from 1965 to 1969.

The IRS wanted ALL records of ALL financial transactions that had occurred. That meant I had to get the financial records for each Mission I had owned. No easy task.

Dallas, Boston, Cambridge, St Louis, 500 West End, NY., Atlanta, New Orleans, La Jolla (Now San Diego Org.), Kansas City, and Beverly Hills all sent me their records – amazing!

1969-1974 (Nixon-Scn)

...Tricky Dick (Nixon) finally did make it into the White House. And by then he had developed his own special hit list of all those people or groups who had ever crossed him. Just as LRH predicted, Nixon couldn't wait to abuse the power of his office to make his critics pay. Frustrated with the inability of the US Government to put a halt to Scientology, Nixon instituted secret intelligence programs designed to accomplish that purpose.

A secret IRS unit known as "the special services staff" was set up to target individuals and groups it labeled as so-called activists. The groups and individuals to be targeted by this special unit were on a list that the press later termed 'the Nixon/IRS enemies list". And right at the top of that list were L. Ron Hubbard and Scientology.

The purpose of Nixon's IRS intelligence unit was to use any techniques available - legal or illegal - to infiltrate groups in an effort to gather dirt to later smear and destroy them. And if no such dirt could be found - then create it and disseminate it widely. They were quite successful. In fact, you can get a copy of the Nixon/IRS enemies list and review the names of individuals and groups who were targeted. (This was more than likely more of LRHs paranoia.)

Knowing this was the think of LRH and MSH – I now used this to put the pressure on LRH and MSH!
In my talks with the IRS Agent that was assigned to my case – a very decent person by-the-way.

He informed me that as far as the IRS was concerned I was the most powerful Scientologist in the world - outside LRH and MSH. He also informed me; “he could not understand why the IRS were doing what they were doing, as my Missions were obviously unincorporated entities unto themselves.”

I put in a phone call to the USGO – Marty Greenberg – I told him what was going on and that the IRS was going to use my case to investigate LRH and Scientology! – PANIC!!!!

I also informed him about the handwritten document of LRH to C/S 1, Brian Livingston – ordering him to get GO Legal: Charles Parselle to inform the IRS that I owed back taxes.

I had dropped a bomb!

Now Scio and the GO had to help me!

More to come……..

Post #145 20080804-1648

You can imagine the impact on LRH that I knew of his treachery of the handwritten document of his to C/S 1, Brian Livingston – ordering him to get GO Legal: Charles Parselle to inform the IRS that I owed back taxes.

The impact of bad news accelerates on long distance comm lines.

The one constant chronic missed withhold that LRH had down through the years was his failure to declare income and pay his taxes!

It was the reason he left the US in the first place.

It was the reason for Snow White.

It was the reason he was constantly in hiding!

It was the reason for the creation of SO Orgs, the CMO Orgs and other Orgs within Orgs within Orgs!

Alan

Post #147 20080804-2138

Especially when the money came to him illegally in the first place (inurement from non-profit corporations etc.).

Long before that - in 1950-51 - money from direct Dianetic seminars, congresses, book sales, tapes, Dianetic Courses, etc.
MSH often easily manipulated LRH – she knew his buttons – the biggest being the fear someone should be attempting to steal and take over Scientology – he had an earlier time when this did happen to him by Don Purcell – a businessman who gained control of the rights to Dianetics. It was not until 1968 that LRH regained the rights back to the book Dianetics.

Please forgive me for the liberal snipping of this older post, but I believe that the info here about Don Purcell trying to steal or take over the rights to Scn is disinformation. Something you were probably told by COS. The way I recall it was that Ron kept spending money that the Foundation didn't have, to the extent that the Foundation went bankrupt. (This would have been Wichita). In doing so, LRH lost the copyrights to DMSMH. (This was quite early on, about 1954. I remember that clearly because that's when C.A.D.A. <Calif Assoc of Dianetic Auditors> incorporated, thus giving them(us) the legal ownership of the word "Dianetic". That's the reason OSA and their workers (OT Committee members) tried the infiltration of C.A.D.A. in 1989. They wanted the word "Dianetic" back). Anyways, Don Purcell bought the copyrights and GIFTED them back to LRH. That was middle 50's. Do you, or anyone else here, have any reliable data that refutes this info? If so, I need to see it.

Chlng

It was the taking of the money from the Foundation in Wichita that was also on record as income that LRH did not declare.

My understanding of what took place at the Foundation is as you wrote above, Chlng.

**Post #151 20080804-2234 Meeting with the IRS**

**Meeting with the IRS**

By turning the tables around – it was the GOWW – MSH - and LRH that were now desperate for details of what was going on.

I was assessed quite a large sum by the IRS – I appealed.

In 1972 I met with the IRS in Dallas.

It was a strange meeting as 6 major high level IRS Officers and Agents flew in from Washington, DC. to attend the meeting.

I had my attorney with me – he just about died when he saw the IRS representatives.

This was no ordinary meeting – maybe the Nixon Enemies list of vindication was true.

My attorney was useless – it was obvious he had not even studied the case.

The IRS Officers and Agents actually felt sorry for me for having such poor representation – not as sorry as I felt.

I quickly dismissed my attorney – asked him had he really studied the case – he admitted he hadn’t.
I was screwed!

I had no way of causing the appeal to go my way – so I asked them what this meant?

“You owe us $726,000 plus interest and penalties.”

I then asked; “what happens if I don’t have the money to pay you?”

“We attach everything you own – unless you take us to court and appeal at a higher level.”

“But if I owe you this money do I go to jail?” I asked.

They laughed – and said; “there are no debtor prisons in the US.”

So you want me to pay over a $1,000,000 including interest and penalties – I don’t have the money!”

I then said: “You want over a $1,000,000 – I can’t pay you – I don’t have a problem – you do!”

They nodded their collective heads, yes!

End of meeting!

I took the next step of taking the case to a higher level.

Meanwhile I let Marty Greenberg know about the 6 major high level IRS Officers and Agents that had attended the Appeals Meeting – I also let him know that I could get leniency if I told what I knew - freaked him out no end!

The telexes would be buzzing that day!

More to come……...

**Post #155 20080807-0100 Putting the pressure on!**

*Putting the pressure on!*

After the debacle with my previous attorney I realized I needed a major league law firm – a tax attorney that knew the ins and outs of the IRS.

I found just the right person and law firm – the tax attorney had been a former IRS Commissioner – this gave me far reaching communication lines into the IRS.

It was expensive – but so was owing more than a million dollars.

I moved all my tax material to this firm – we prepared for the appeal – of course we were open for any offer!

I kept Greenberg informed – he of course kept GOWW, MSH and LRH informed.

My attorney said it was very unusual for the 6 people from Washington, DC IRS Office to turn up to such a minor meeting as I covered earlier. He put the word out to a few of his friends still in the IRS
to see if they could let him know what was really going on – the word came back it was political.

The IRS was using my case to penetrate Scio.

Also we got word that a Senior Agent in DC by the name of Hubbard (no relation to LRH) would be willing to do a deal with me.

I informed Greenberg – I could feel the terror going up the lines.

So much so I told a friend that within the week a mission would be sent from Flag to get me cleaned up – sure enough about a week later I get a call asking me to come out to LA as LRH had gone over my folders and had found several areas of out tech – and also had written a special rundown for me!

He was sending a specific Mission to LA to get this done.

Aren’t I lucky!

More to come………

Post #159 20080807-0514

It is now January 1973.

I had been co-processing with a fellow Class VIII on the PTS Rundown which was a fabulous rundown for me as I was able to really clean up a lot of areas.

I arrived in LA for the clean up and special rundown. Otto Roos was the Missionaire. The rumors were rampant in the LA area about me – when the word got out that LRH had specifically sent the Mission – people did not know what to think!

BTW get this - it was all done free of charge!

We spent roughly 25 hours doing the clean up – have no idea what took place as I was F/Ning most of the time – mostly because things were going as planned.

There was a lot of weird SO stuff going on – Alex Sibersky and a bunch of SO people had been reging the hell out of people and built a false stat situation based on postulate checks – I wanted no part of this.

I thanked Otto – got back on a plane and flew back to Dallas.

But I knew I still missed my friends and the mission building game.

By this time my finances were getting pretty grim. The lawyers were eating me alive – still we were getting closer to the appeal.

I began to restore my comm lines in Scio – I still had a lot of friends – Yvonne Gillham (Jentzsch) was great during this period – Yvonne had gone through a similar situation herself many years earlier.

More to come………. 
**Post #167 20081115-1236 Aneurism discovered**

As you will notice I stopped posting on this story on August 9th, 2008 - the reason being it was discovered I had a very serious Aorta condition.

I found out I had a huge Anuerism.

I had the surgery done August 11th, 2008.

It was finally completed successfully November 10th, 2008.

Lots of drama lately!

---

**Post #188 20081120-1832 Oz Tech Masters**

Oz Tech Masters!

In the 50's and very early 60's there were several Tech Masters in Oz.

I was processed by one of them in late 1957 - I did a cold call on his office - which was the Head Office of IBM to Queensland: He quickly turned the tables on me and he ran me on: What are my goals for life and living?

I ran the process spectacularly!

Tremendous realizations.

The end product was I was exterior with full perception (The perception being "I was utterly Life and Spiritually Illiterate")

I had attained an Ascension State - That of the recognition of my level of life and spiritual illiteracy!

So begun my journey out of darkness!

The IBM Executive Director name was William Story - a student of a Tech Master in Melbourne.

It took me 18 months to run across Scio- it took almost 20 years to find out William Story was a client of the Melb Tech Master.

In the interim time I proceeded to undo my life and spiritual illiteracy.

Alan

---

**Post #200 20090626-2104**

Just process the ability and the disability will run out!
Before Hubbard attempted to shanghai the subject of Spirituality - he first stole each person's dreams and aspirations. Of course we were dumb enough to give our dreams and aspirations to him and the false subject.

Alan

**Post #203 20090627-0449**

Bruce and Daniele were both powerhouses - and very much contributed to great results and helped build the Mission network.

My being kidnapped and held on board the ship and being labeled the "who" of Scientology by someone that was obviously stuck way back in the past running god knows what - who also was drugged to the hilt - this was the time of the locking kids in the chain locker - making someone push a peanut with his nose on deck - Hubbard was in bad shape.

Most of you have a good idea of what you do to yourself when you are hit for an evil reason or worse because you become a threat.

It is very introspecting.

The worst thing I did in those days was abandon what I knew works!

I wasn't until I re-took ownership for my own goals, own dreams, own skills and abilities, etc., did I start to get back myself.

Alan

**Thread 6700: O/W write ups - good for the soul?**

**Post #8 20080714-1440 Positive O/Ws too**

O/W write ups are a Godsend to the Ozzie case -

Sec Checks also work great on the Ozzie case -

No-one in the universe commits more continuous overt in a given day than an Ozzie - especially on Pommies!

O/W write ups are okay - but they are negative processes........most Scio's are grossly overrun on O/W.

The command is: What have you done? - that means good dones as well as bad.

What have you withheld? - that also means good w/hs as well as bad.

In cleaning up Ex-Scio's we usually have to put in the commands:

What good things have you done?

What good things have you withheld?
It is amazing the amount of suppression that comes to view when a person starts to confront their GOOD ACTIONS!

Alan

**Thread 6707: My Dinner With Terril**

**Post #203 20080717-0523**

[comment snipped]

Your whole premise is a lie - not one person or one piece of Scio is the same as any other person or piece - not one person or one piece of the FZ is the same as any other person or piece.

Interaction with each person or piece will give you a different result.

**Post #325 20080718-0309**

HELD DOWN 7

In this article, Hubbard compares the human mind to vastly complicated electronic computer. He claims that if a computer has a "held down 7", that is an input which continuously registers 7 in all calculations, then this is roughly analogous to an aberrated mind. Whenever a calculation is performed on the computer with the "held down 7", all results will be incorrect to the power of 7. Similarly all human minds have their own "held down 7's" which alter the accuracy of mental computation. The only difficulty is that whereas with the computer the fault is easily detected, with the human mind it is not so easily detected since the mind's "held down 7's" are obscured by justification, reasonableness and fear. *Excerpt from DMSMH.*

In running and doing the Games Matrix material - you find 1,000's of Held Down 7's......it is those that bring to view the destructive Games and Identities.

So at best one can only do "clearings."

Alan

**Post #326 20080718-0320**

Would I be right in assuming, then, that the purpose of auditing is to get a person to the point where “charge” no longer activates the ill effect(s) of an engram or engrams? If that is not exactly correct, please explain the purpose of auditing.

That is a sub-purpose - mainly key-out.

A greater purpose would be restoration of the capabilities of infinite presence, infinite love, infinite truth, infinite harmony, infinite relationships, infinite knowledge, infinite integrity, infinite skills, infinite cleverness, infinite abilities, infinite wisdom, infinite intelligence, infinite strength - as this occurs all the opposites, oppositions or stops connected to these infinities are erased if so wanted.

Alan
Post #341 20080718-1415 Hubbard's research methodology in 1962

Hubbard had his insights and then unleashed them and if people could not produce the results - that was their fault, not his.

It is a shame - he had a lot of people who were totally willing to experiment on themselves and others and report back, he could have done so much with it - but he summed up the contribution of those tens of thousands in his dismissive little comments in KSW 1.

Mick is spot on - up to mid 1963 - he took feed-back from all the sessions and auditors and corrected up the procedures to make them more effective.

In 1962 - he would issue a rough outline of the procedure and we would be expected to run it, correct it and improve it - then notify him of the improvements or corrections. He would then issue the improved version - usually after it ran consistently on most of the pc's.

1965 - he omitted any of those steps and began to issue his own non-tested ideas - with the caveat - if it didn't work. then you did not do it right.

It kept getting more dictatorial as the years went on - the complete opposite of what should have occurred if the technology was correct - as more people should have become more responsible and more self-determined.

Thus the need for any enforcement or contracts should have been minimal or non-existent.

Alan

Post #462 20080719-0347


Berner was an influencer of Scio - not the other way.

Post #469 20080719-1726 Tibetan Book of the Dead

The TBOTD clearly is to be read by attendance upon, and in the presence of, the physical remains of the loved one(s) if at all possible.

It is easy to spiritually process the TBOTD on someone like Joe - as he had shared his Ascension Experiences with me.

Also Joe was very holographic in his communications - the other 3 were not - but even they are slowly getting released from the incident that occurred.

His presence when he is with you is very easy to recognize.

Do a search on Charles Berner - I have covered his influence.

Are you trained as a processor?

Alan
Post #476 20080722-1733

Mid-1963...isn't that about the time he abandoned research on Actual GPMs and concentrated on supposed Implant GPMs, after saying that Actual GPMs were thousands of times more important than Implant GPMs?

He abandoned GPM Tech in June 1964.

Starting in Mid 1962 he was in deep doo-doo with Mary-Sue for hitting on Briefing Course Students - then later Jan '63, for getting Eunice Ford pregnant - lots of jealousy, massive upsets and hate going on in the background.

Obviously he lost Mary-Sue as his auditor at this time - thus went more and more weird.

Alan

Thread 6721: Latest Tech Developments

Post #10 20080716-1347

One approach is to rethink that there are hundreds, thousands, millions of other beings intimately bound to a person as his own personal army, so to speak. It could be that it just ain't so, and some other phenomena had been detected and mislabelled.

Or that there are hundreds, thousands, millions of other spiritual beings intimately bound to a person as his own personal team of helpers - that at the same time you too are part of that team and are expected to help also!

Watta concept!

Post #11 20080716-1354

There are many processes that can "exteriorize" a being, but a being without a body is in a "no game" condition, and soon becomes unhappy.

Incorrect datum - there are an infinity of games that can be played without a body - just that the more solidified beings need bodies to experience and perceive.

Post #15 20080717-0010

Maybe one day there will be love - kinda breaks the fixity of any opposition.

Thread 6731: Why the Freezone is as bad as the Church

Post #9 20080716-1447 Scio Bridge is a bridge to nowhere

At this stage of spiritual evolution - we (the public person) are just getting in the smidgens of spiritual literacy.

At best we are in the familiarization stage.

Light touch and wins are the keys to growth at this stage - Scio has lost its public - it will never get them back - reason - Enforced misapplication of Ethics!
More and more old time Rons Org people are coming onto my lines - they are very easy to correct - reason - Less enforced Ethics Conditions.

Put together with the new found "old stuff" such as the Secret - Eckard Tolle's work, Law of Attraction, etc., and there are millions getting smidgens of spiritual literacy.

It was this "old stuff" that led me and most of the early pioneers to Scio - almost 50 years ago.

Scio is a tiny tool (due to its very incomplete technology) in the overall scheme of things - today's Organized Scio is in actuality violently opposed organizationally to the "old stuff."

The Scio Bridge is a bridge to nowhere! I've walked every inch of it (multiple times) - took me 30 years to clean up the mess it caused.

Alan

Post #13 20080716-1615
Of course in most cases bettering self (causing less harm) - betters mankind.

Thread 6741: Are Freezoners Scientologists?

Post #8 20080717-1533
As most of Scientology has earlier and deeper roots - at best Scio is a Johnny come lately gatherer of much of those earlier deeper roots - once you pierce the Scio Matrix - and get your deeper roots.....being told you are a Scientologist when you obviously are not - then acts as an enforced wrong item.

I've been processing people on their Own Goals, Own Games and Own Identities for almost 50 years - (of course most of my clients are squirrels) - not once has a client given their Prime Identity the name of "A Scientologist" - nor for that matter "A Freezoner" or "An Independent."

Finding out what you really are, who you really are, what your OWN wants are, what your own Interests are, What Games of your Own truly are, What your OWN Prime Identities are that you need to wear in order to what you love to Be - Do - and Have - are extraordinary steps forward to living a happier life.

Alan

Thread 6749: Responsibility

Post #16 20080718-1353
The way animals are treated is definitely a way to judge the value of people. There are those who treat them with dignity, there are those who spoil them rotten, and there are those who have no respect whatsoever. Question is, what is the majority...

For sure the majority treat animals as eats! - Eat-em! - Especially the Ozzies - welcome to my barbecue! - Eat-some-more of-em!
Post #4 20080729-0446  US diet is very toxic
Each time I visited England or Europe for any length of time (3 plus weeks or more) I would start to quiet heavily detox (actually break out in adolescent pimples,) - I also almost invariably lost up to 20 to 30 pounds in weight over the next few months.

The US diet is very toxic.

Alan

Thread 6754: Where's your mind?

Post #20 20080718-0357
This may seem a little cynical but I'd try auditing someone. The mind is where the answers usually come from, not the being - at least not directly.

That is because you do not have the "being" tech available!

The easiest thing in the world is to process the "being" - even when tangled up in mind stuff.

But you need to know what is "being" stuff and what is mind stuff!

Scientology rarely if ever processes the "being."

It could well be something that varies greatly between individuals.

The make up of the R6 bank (if there is such a thing) is supposed to be identical in all cases, but I doubt that analytical minds are that uniform.

Yeah! Just as every Ford Mustang is the same as every other Ford Mustang - it's just the drivers use of them that makes them go in different directions or start, change positions or stop, etc.

Alan

Post #21 20080718-0402
To answer the original question: Where is your mind?

The most likely answer is throughout all universes - it is linked to all things.

Close in there is a psychic touch pad - which when contacted takes you to the next link - and so it goes.

Alan

Post #23 20080718-0436
You think I'm being too mechanical about all this? Maybe I have the idea that the "mind" is an "electrical/mechanical" function and has a location and space, etc.

Bio-electro/mechanical.

As it is a creation it has a location, space, energy and forms though on a different wavelength and
usually outside the physical universe - though it can appear that it is in the physical universe (It is quite often actually paralleling the physical universe.).

Post #44 20080718-2136

There seems to be opinion that there are "different minds". Is the construct different for each mind? Is each mind made out of something different which gives it its quality? Or, is the "memory" that is being looked at, being given the labels, but really there is only one mind "construct"? And where are these different minds, if they exist?

Minds within minds - the internet and all its accessories gives a fairly solid physical universe model.

Add to it the abilities to holographically project - and.........

Now to access what is contained in them requires the ability to send and receive the knowledge and know-how holographically.

Alan

Post #49 20080719-2023

[snipped long post re minds within minds] It's a theory.

This appears to be fairly accurate - Concentric Circles of Spirits - Minds - Bodies and Environments each operating on differing wavelengths within differing layers of concentric circles.

Post #99 20080725-1954

Why and how would knowing where the mind is, actually help someone in the long run?

When a being knows where things are - the being can hold a more powerful position - The Basic C/S question is: "What is the being sitting in?"

As the being describes what they are sitting in - the being usually has to become bigger than it - thus you get "freedoms."

The more certain the being is of where things are located - the greater the reach - the bigger and better able one is to play one's chosen games.

Alan

Thread 6762: Free Speech Must Be Allowed on ESMB

Post #6 20080809-2316 Negative selling and marketing

Negative selling and marketing is usually okay and acceptable for people stuck in the past - but God forbid anyone positively sells or markets for that creates futures! (No guarantees on what type of future.)

Example: "The Tech is ALL crap" is negative selling!
Thread 6833: My Take On Freezonery

Post #50 20080809-2316 Evolution of knowledge

Evolution of knowledge!

Once you start learning something - most people keep evolving to their level of expected attainment.

Of course most people never push past mediocrity - so that is as far as they go.

There has been a pattern for thousands of years covering most subjects and skills of apprenticing, interning, journeymanning, craftsmanship, master craftsmanship and finally mastery.

This subject is following this path.

It will evolve ever higher - like most subjects 10,000s of people will fall by the wayside - but it will continue to go forth.

Sure there will be lots of dead ends - but the genie is out of the bottle - it is all over the internet - too many people are working towards becoming better and more enlightened people.

Alan

Thread 6842: The Joy of X

Post #33 20080725-0502 Implosions and explosions

An implosion usually precedes an explosion.

A person stuck in a collapsed universe (no space, no energy, no time, no ability to manifest) is stuck at a point of implosion.

A moment of shock is the moment of implosion that stops and then pulls in all the being's PT dreams, aspirations, mock-ups, creations, etc., that precedes a shattering (a broken-hearted feeling) that also includes an explosion.

An Ascension Experience is usually caused by an exploding return of presence, love, truth, knowledge and restoration of part of self.

One should be able to implode or explode at will.

Alan

Thread 6857: Thomas Szasz

Post #262 20080727-0443 The start of Narconon

I knew William Benitez when he first began to introduce his program.

I introduced him to several Mission Holders - we helped put the program out - it was free.
I also got Bob Thomas to give air-cover under the auspices of the USGO.

Benitez worked very hard to keep the program going.

About 1972 maybe a little earlier Mark Jones took over the program.

He did a tremendous amount of work introducing the program in prisons and drug facilities and delivering the courses at no cost - quite a few Mission Holders also helped with funding and delivering courses. But Mark Jones was the driving force.

There was no charge for these courses.

It was very successful - as it was based on the old 4 night Personal Efficiency Course and the Comm Course.

I taught the program in Folsom Prison - to about 40 lifers - gawd! it was scary.

But after a couple of lectures and drills - they lapped it up.

Basically the common denominator for most of the prisoners was they could not read or write.

I am not sure when it became a money making scheme - some time in the early 80's.

Alan

**Post #265 20080727-1754**

Both Mark and Ellen Jones were remarkable caring people!

Another group that also helped out in those early times were the field auditors.

The Policy that unmocked the help and contributions continuously was "Free Services - Free Fall."

**Thread 6870: Int Management Briefing, 1984**

**Post #2 20080725-0645**

[video briefings from Yager and Lesevre in 1984]

RobotsRUs!

No words of their own - just LRH-spouting zombies!

No wonder they had to get rid of the Mission Holders - we would have booed them off the stage.

Where's the passion, the laughter, the joy, the Spirit of Play?

Their Strategy sure has failed!

Alan
Thread 6886: Emotional Outbursts

Post #9 20080726-1539
[Intense emotional response] is part of an explosion - if done with some self-determinism it is very cathartic - for it creates space for the being.

With a little direction you can easily get both sides of the dichotomy.

Thread 6896: My Olive Branch to the Freezone

Post #3 20080727-2122
Life is what you make it - what if you're always making it wrongly, second rate or not up to the standard or quality of excellence you want?

Post #27 20080801-0149
and think about the notion that "OK you created your bank"

I guess it was one of the first things I discovered almost 50 years ago......"It is being created" - not a new concept.

The Four Noble Truths (found some 2500 years ago)

1. Life means suffering.
2. The origin of suffering is attachment.
3. The cessation of suffering is attainable.
4. The path to the cessation of suffering.

http://www.thebigview.com/buddhism/fourtruths.html#truth4

Post #30 20080727-2227
If you want simplicity - it all boils down to one word.

DUPLICATION.

I had that realization playing football - just taken me a long time to duplicate that which I was not duplicating!

Thread 6951: Scn OT's Declared for Applying KSW

Post #24 20080801-0149
The Greg and Debra Barnes period was one of the funniest times in my history of SPdom......I had 8 OT VIIIs that lived within a 1/2 mile of Flag commuting to the ranch to get clean ups - Greg confessed he'd even done an OSA Op on me - which I admitted I knew was an Op.

We both laughed about it.
Thread 6752: Atlanta Mission

Post #29 20080718-1353

When did Atlanta open? Any names of folks that might jog a memory?

I opened a Mission in Atlanta in 1969 - I passed it on to Peter and Doran Green - who in turn passed it on to the Scuphams.

There may have been gaps in there - but the mailing lists and the pc folders are the heart of an Organization......if you have those you can usually rebuild fast.

Alan

Thread 7014: The "Make Tansy Post" Thread

Post #55 20080811-0011

Johnny Mathis came to my center in Bev Hills back in 1968.

He, his sister and I later went out and had dinner.

His sister stayed in for a while.

She was an excellent artist.

Thread 7029: 'Major discovery' to unleash solar revolution

Post #18 20080806-1258

Isn't it so hypocritical of Hubbard who rose above the 'bank' doing cocaine, opium, etc., that he would institute the bans on those drugs?

Of course using those drugs to observe does not run out what you are observing or what your observations restimulate! Oops!

Alan

Thread 7043: How do you know you've REALLY left Scientology?

Post #2 20080806-0607

When you can talk to anyone about anything at any time or in any place!
Thread 7077: Old OT Levels Vs the New OT levels

Post #11 20080809-0014
You have to go back to the Tech prior to late 1963 - up to then ALL processing and training was aimed at following the client's goals, purpose and interest lines.......sessions started by addressing the client's - who was also the head honcho - goals and interest lines.

The first question after Start of Session was:

What are your goals for this session?

The second question was:

What are your goals for life and living?

Part of the session end ruds were:

Did you achieve any part of your goals for this session?

Did you achieve any part of your goals for life and living?

After late '63 Hubbard began to superimpose his goals on the client's.

Alan

Post #17 20080809-0156
The only person I know who is still alive today who can give you the correct sequence to the development of the OT Levels from OT III on is Dart Smohen as he was put in charge of developing much of the early material.

He set up and put in place the "Casecracking" Unit. He was its main auditor.

This gave him the experience to clean up 1,000s of completely messed up pc's from earlier bad auditing.

He then became Chief of Advanced Courses, and was responsible for administering the levels.

As part of this post, he was entrusted with the LRH research and the most "confidential materials" kept in a safe in the lower decks.

In there was the full write up of the story of OT 3. Also in the safe was a pile of research papers that stood about 2 foot high.

It had been written and copied in reverse, so the only way to read it was by holding a page up to a mirror.

There is a lot more to this - maybe Dart can fill in the gaps?

Alan
Post #27 20080809-1646 Background info

This is a PM I received from Dart - I asked if I could post this - he said okay!

Alan

This is background info.

In 1967 I (Dart) was with Hubbard in Las Palmas. He had completed most of his write up on OT 3 during the early part of the year before we arrived.

We were aware of the nature of the subject matter before we sailed from Hull. A confidential EO on John Lawrence was issued. It stated that the John we knew was the John who was now, that he had been taken over by other beings.

In Las Palmas we were openly processing on OT1 and OT2. Hubbard would take us on tours and describe how the scenery in Grand Canaria, the street, the people, the clothes, everything was exactly like it was 75 million years ago when the incident happened.

You know about the local church and "Inc 1".

After the first news of the mission to St Hill came back, Hubbard burst into tears. I remember him saying "Dammit, it looks like we are back in the org business again".

We had been piloting the ethics conditions (see the thread). Our handling of MEST and our action levels were so high that we were turning on all kinds of abilities.

We viewed the "Inc 2" story as being exactly that, - a story. When he told us that we were all the effect of it, we were somewhat derisive. That is why he introduced the bit about the Loyal Officers.

There were some who obviously missed the implant – it was those who were away at the time of "Inc 2" and did not receive the implant.

Quite a few of the crew bought into the whole story, the real believers at least. The rest of us were happy with the loyal officer thing. It was good positioning.

Hubbard, in his drugged state was upset by this as all of a sudden, he no longer held a perceived "higher position" to the rest of us.

He decided to form the Sea Organization to oversee Scn globally. He came up with the fanciful idea of a billion year contract. This stemmed from the original KSW policy where he said if you were in, you were in for the whole ride.

Some of us (rebels) decided not to sign up as we had other things as priorities. I wanted to do the CI VII internship.

I shipped out, with the task of getting James Fuller back to St Hill. He was quite type III.

At St Hill I enrolled on the CI VII course for the Sea Org.

I was very successful and ran up a string of successful completions. The fact that I was doing it for the SO really upset some of the execs as it meant they had no control factor over me.
Things got quite nasty and Hubbard sent Otto over to St Hill to bring me back to the ship.

The reason was that Hubbard had set up the Royal Scotsman as a floating AO. The theory was that the ship would take on a number of clients, we would sail off into the Med and return in a couple of months with some OT3 completions.

However, that all changed. In very late 1967/early 1968 Hubbard, in one of his fits of fury, decided that the orgs would no longer be responsible for the products they produced. From now on, each person would attest to completion.

If the attest was found to be false, then they would be assigned Liability.

Within a few days of announcing the start of the Upper levels to the public, we learned that the first person had attested completion of OT 3. Well this was a total shock to us at St Hill. It was not what we had expected. Very soon people were streaming to the ship and "completing" levels 3-6 in a few days.

One person attested to OT 1 through OT 5 on ONE DAY!

I was needed on the ship to run the review team. We set up the "Casecracking" Unit. I was the main auditor. Even back in early 1968 my rates were $500 per hour, minimum purchase 5 hours. I had a long string of pc's.

Bill Robertson had been the Chief of Advanced Courses and Otto Org Exec Sec.

It was at this time that one evening, having just finished a pc, Hubbard took the folder and pronounced that a list was incomplete. I took the folder from him and pointed out that I had carried out the instructions of the HCOB to the letter. The look of shock on his Aide's faces was a picture. Someone had openly challenged the word of Hubbard.

He asked loudly "What HCOB". So, I got it out. It was the 1965 issue by Jenny Edmonds, based on his lecture of that date. I had done exactly what the HCOB had said.

Hubbard claimed never to have seen that HCOB. In order to cover for himself he ordered that EVERY tape or bulletin that mentioned the word "Listing" be added immediately to Level III of the SHSBC.

That I had stood up to him really struck home to him.

He used to call me in to discuss research procedures. One of them was a technique known as SP3-RA.

This was a delicate, yet potentially deadly procedure that required the finest of comm cycles and expert metering skills. The results were dramatic, sometimes quite shocking. We tried training another auditor, but quickly found that there was no one else up to that standard of auditing. There was no way we could release the material, so it was shelved.

I was given the job of discovering and piloting some remedy steps for OT III - at the same time I had found the common incident that stuck people in the OT III incident – sent it to LRH - which Hubbard later wrote up when he was away in Milazzo, Sicily, hence its name.

I became Chief of Advanced Courses. I was responsible for administering the levels. As part of this
post, I was entrusted with the materials kept in a safe in the lower decks.

In there was the full write up of the story of OT 3. It was a pile of papers that stood about 2 foot high. It was, essentially, a science fiction story. However, it had been written and copied in reverse, so the only way to read it was by holding a page up to a mirror. As far as I know, only Bill Robertson and myself read those writings.

There was also a confidential EO on Xemu. In it Hubbard states his "identity" and "post" at the time of the incident, plus the name(s) of the implanters. He also states where Xemu was supposed to be held.

Lastly, there was "The final Rundown". This was the final steps to OT. Both Bill and I read them, Otto looked them over as well.

So, when people start talking about OT8 and other "upper" levels, then they are creations by people other than Hubbard. I am the only one who knows what was on the final rundown. It deals with universes and is covered by the book Gods in Disguise.

I was awarded Full Class VII with Honours. The first person to receive this. Otto had been given a provisional ClVII with honours, but not full.

I was also given the job of creating the Class VIII course, but handed it back to Hubbard telling him he was the source of the tech and it should come from him.

A lot of twaddle is talked about the "status" of Cl XII's. All it means is that they have learned some newer procedures. It does not mean they are better processors. When a person says to me "I am a Class 8, 9, or 12", I say "Great, can you process"?

Frankly I have come across cl IV's who could run rings around these status-happy folks.

The highest auditing skills are required for Cl VII. You have to be spot on to get the best results.

Anyway, I hope this has given you a background.

Dart

**Post #46 20080812-1443 Significance versus erasing mass**

Did anyone challenge this stuff when he [Ken Ogger, The Pilot] was in a position to defend or amplify what he wrote?

I challenged him continuously for constantly being into significances - almost completely omitted erasing force and mass.

Pointed out his clients would be unable to create or maintain their own space, energy, form or time.

**Post #51 20080812-2006 Individual's responsibility for his own case**

I wonder if anyone would comment on the responsibility of the individual for his own case?

In session I would just be a pc. Unless of course I was getting screwed up!

But out of session I would make sure I got what the level promised. If I didn't I would demand that I
get it.

I mean how many people are "willing to talk to anyone at any time" a simple comm release?

90% of the people on ESMB are not even life repair - they may have been once - but not now.

For that matter how many have even got their ruds in?

Alan

**Post #53 20080812-2015 Avoiding out-tech as a pc**

How can a pc possibly be responsible for the out-tech his auditors and C/Ses run on him?

They could get trained!

**Post #54 20080812-2030 Hubbard's cocaine addiction**

I know from direct conversations with early financial backers that Hubbard took drugs. Tom Maxwell told me at his home in New Orleans that he had paid for Hubbard to go into rehab for cocaine addiction, after he had written Science of Survival. In fact Hubbard wrote Tom a letter awarding him ALL Scientology services for free from thence on. (I have read the letter). However, Tom never took advantage of that and always paid his own way.

Dart

I can verify this as Tom Maxwell and most of his family were students and pc's of mine at my New Orleans Center.

Tom Maxwell and I talked a lot about those early days and how he had to loan money to Ron several times to keep him going - he also told me about the rehab for cocaine addiction - and how he helped Ron escape being charged for kidnapping his daughter Alexis.

Those were wild and wooly days back then.

Drugs as a destructive subject or an actionable out ethics situation did not come into existence until Oct 1968. Up to that time not too much notice was taken of them.

Alan

**Post #62 20080812-2245 Spiritual teammates**

Do you see my point?

Your point is strange - have you ever belonged to a team?

Gee! What does a team represent to you?

Have you any long term old friends Alex?

That's what a true team is - just old friends - who can come go as they please - which they do!
Post #80 20080813-0419

Perhaps I'll buy the first round....

Perhaps you should quit fighting who's - and take on mastering what's - such as overcoming areas of stupidity or ignorance and taking them to areas of mastery with full intelligence and knowledge!

One of the definitions of a Master is: An artist or performer of great and exemplary skill. Highly skilled or proficient.

Post #83 20080813-0621

Overcoming areas of stupidity or ignorance and taking them to areas of mastery with full intelligence and knowledge - are areas that I am working on!

**Thread 7086: Why You Were Told Your Overts Were So Important**

Post #8 20080819-1604

From Co-dependent to Independent (Sovereign) - such a big step out of the trance state.

**Thread 7102: BT handlings?**

Post #4 20080810-1726

No you are not doomed - your BTs will return - you just need to ask their forgiveness for all the stupid things you've done to them.

You'll know you have been forgiven when miraculous, impossible good things start happening in PT.

Alan

Post #10 20080810-1757


What I have found so far indicates there is a harmonious connection to ALL spiritual beings (entities) - when that harmony is broken - a being tends to disconnect - that disconnection causes a being to cut its reach - thus the being becomes less or smaller - this has gone on for a long, long, loooooong period of time - constantly disconnecting and getting smaller and smaller.

Post #12 20080810-1852

I don't have a drug history.

What Hubbard describes fits what many people have described as what transpires from too much cocaine.

Basically I handle what comes to view as it comes to view - sometimes it is my own creation - sometimes I collide with "entities" - depending what comes to view I often have no idea where that will take me - my intent is to re-establish harmonious connections.
The:

What are you?

Who are you?

Seems to work great at getting the "entity" relationship worked out

Where it goes from there depends on what else comes to view.

It's worked for 50 years - both on me and my clients

That "entities" love to learn how to co-process and train each other is an added bonus - I also find that just helping each other get more holographically literate (the language of the spirit) really helps us.

:D

Post #15 20080810-1931

I get really bored "talking" to bts they are absolutely the most uninteresting creatures that I've ever encountered.

Well they tend to mirror their host!

Thread 7103: John McMasters tech

Post #5 20080810-1553 How an S&D should have been done

"There was a tremendous improvement in the PCs because they found out that in actual fact, when they were so-called "being the effect" or "being suppressed" by someone else, it was because of themselves and something that they had that had compelled them to become the effect of the other person's behaviour." John McMaster

This is a perfect example of how the Tech was discovered.

I was the pc. John found the correct S&D item - I had a few cogs - John wanted to end session - I refused - said: WTF I don't want to be left effect of that twit!" - "lets run what item represents!" so John did - Item found was "an isn'ter" - this led to the definition that an SP is one that unmocks you.

We ran "An Isn'ter" on all flows - which found "why" I put myself into the position to be the effect of the PT SP.

It also gave me separation from the stupid wrong items that prevailed all through Scio.

BTW LRH had ordered me to get an S&D - he was C/Sing this session - he took the definition I gave for an SP and issued it - but he refused to put in the represent step.

Had that been done - the disasters that have emanated from Ethics since would have been prevented.

I have used the represent step since that time - never needed an Ethics Officer since that time.
When in fact, an SP can't unmock you. Only you can unmock you.

Of course the correct question is: What [which] 'you' got unmocked?

That's really the OTIII+ form of the question, innit?

No - not really - most beings have created millions of own "you's" (identities) down through time. And to add to the confusion have been created as "artificial you's" also - Entities just add some more things to misown.

I love Scientologists!

It was at one time possibly the greatest collection of pure knowledge seekers ever banded together - to work together to discover how to help people live a better life - this was utterly suppressed by the issuance of KSW.

[Pierre:] "I have now just left Los Angeles:

In a stay of 90 days, I produced 12 Ls completions, 3 Clear OTs, 1 New Vitality Rundown Completion, 2 OT VIIIIs, 1 Clear. 3 Major ARCX with auditing handled (including two celebrities)


I invite any of the natterers against me to compare their stats with mine.

In the last 90 days I have produced around 1,600 hours of co-processing at the ranch, delivered around 240 hours of personal processing; total people audited: 80. 4 Celebrities (Excluding self!)
Produced 43 Agendaless Life Enhancement Processors!

I don't believe I natter about Pierre - but just in case.

Alan

**Thread 7193: WTF is the Freezone?**

**Post #144 20080817-1850**

The fundamental level is: two beings applying the knowledge and know-how.

**Scientology Policy and Tech is designed to make LRH or DM right!**

If you make LRH or DM right you are KSWing.

If you make LRH or DM wrong you are an SP.

Each Div, Dept, or Org is a multi-layered, multi-dynamics serv fac - the combination of ALL Scio Orgs and Front Groups are just greater multi-layered, multi-dynamics serv facs - each staff member is part of the serv fac factory.

Serv Facs contain no reciprocation, no warmth, no kindness, no love - they are one way flows that consume all they come in contact with.

To break the spell of the cult - run variations of this:

How have I used Scientology (Tech, Ethics, CMO, OSA, GO, SO, Reging, My Hat, etc.) to make myself right?

How have I used Scientology (Tech, Ethics, CMO, OSA, GO, SO, Reging, My Hat, etc.) to make others wrong?

(And rest of serv fac commands.)

Or, you can run the Serv Facs this style:

How have Scientology (Tech, Ethics, CMO, OSA, GO, SO, Reging, My Hat, etc.) and I made ourselves right?

How have Scientology (Tech, Ethics, CMO, OSA, GO, SO, Reging, My Hat, etc.) and I made others wrong?

(And rest of serv fac commands.)

Alan

**Post #157 20080818-0001**

Huh?

Hey! Shadowman - How come you don't observe and experience shimmering joy, glorious sunshine, golden truths and breathtaking PTs and future beauty when you run a process?
I ran all 10 times - it started as an evaluation - became a mock-up process - became an holographic creative mock-up process - became a multi-viewpoint holographic positioning process - became a creative holographic game - I could be-do-have/own or not be-do-have/own anything I wanted at will.

That when I ran into the next levels - My be-do-have/own were very mediocre!

Alan

Thread 7454: Request for Reference: Two Types of People

I think you'll find he's referring to his GPM research, the idea that a person is pretty much dramatizing one or the other but not both of the "current" terminal or opp-term of his "current" GPM. I never could wrap my head around what that was about, so excuse me if I haven't phrased it correctly (and if anyone feels inclined to spell it out for my benefit I'm not interested!).

NOT INTERESTED hmmm - overlisted list or something gone on too long?

Maybe your dichotomous never ending war with your positive (goodie-guy) and negative (evil-guy) identities package drove you down the Zones - Okay I won't explain anything - :D

Thread 7515: Knowledgism, Freezone & Scn: The Primary Difference

You've got some competent freezone auditors not too far from you, if I remember correctly. You might try contacting some of them.

Competent FZ Auditors?

You can run hundreds of Serv Facs.......when you do - you regain the ability to be wrong or right at will.

That was how it was done before the Grades.

All auditors trained since early Jan-Feb 1965 are fixed in LRH Domination/Subjugation/Evaluation for the pc Tech.

Alan
In regards Own GPMs or Games Matrices - there is no correct formula!
Own GPMs and/or Games Matrices are ideas designed to make you right. As each person is also so desperate to be right it sets up an artificial Oppositional Games Condition.

You need to raise above your Own Rightness to begin the upgrade of self and the ones you love.

Alan

**Thread 7527: OT spirit handlings - bad and good**

**Post #11 20080908-1832**

Presupposing you SchwimmelPuckel take a position that you are a Spiritual Being - one of 4 simple things are obvious!

1. The composite environment, body, mind and spirit make up the identity known as SchwimmelPuckel

2. If the Spirit gets detached (Known as get deaded) from the environment, body, and mind of SchwimmelPuckel - SchwimmelPuckel now becomes an entity!

3. As an entity you have power of choice - you can join and reconnect to old friends, lovers, masters or old long term friends and teammates or go hide someplace or degrade further and go and find an embarrassing hiding place.

4. Or if you're not spiritual - you cease to exist forever!

Alan

**Post #91 20090114-1255**

Alan, I have noticed for some while now that any questions I ask you are ignored.

I'm not auditing anyone - if anything I'm coaching!

Early on I answered your questions Leon - but you twisted my answers back into Scio - I just gave up answering

I've spent nearly 50 years on the "upper level" stuff.

How many of you know the distorted "PTS - SP Tech"?

Is not an engram, secondary, or lock the result of PTS or SP?

After all an engram, secondary, or lock is a conflict and impact incident with people, places, subjects or things! Thus it is obvious if you have an engram, secondary, or lock you have a hidden who(s) or what(s) connected to them.

Find and handle the hidden who(s) or what(s) and you will restore back amazing abilities.

One of the hardest things to do - is to untangle an Ascension Experience - as most likely the client has put 100's of solutions and rationalizations to explain or handle the lost state.
AE’s go in incredible directions......creating several unflat areas.

We are just beginning to evolve upward - it is a long path - I'd hate to see all the work we have done lost.

(BTW I hate to type.)

Alan

**Thread 7530: Own GPMs**

**Post #16 20080910-1649**

In regards Own GPMs or Games Matrices - there is no correct formula!

Own GPMs and/or Games Matrices are ideas designed to make you right. As each person is also so desperate to be right it sets up an artificial Oppositional Games Condition.

You need to raise above your Own Rightness to begin the upgrade of self and the ones you love.

Alan

**Thread 7556: L10 and Obesity**

**Post #1 20080910-1736 L-10 and Obesity**

When I went to get my L's processes in 1974 - I weighed 208 lbs.

By the end of the next 12 months I weighed 298 lbs - over the next 5 years my weight rose to 420 lbs.

Why?

The simple fact is that the L's in most cases are non precision guestimates of what could be wrong!

In my case they pulled whole track GPM or Games Matrices items out of sequence (Most likely delusional items) - then reinforced them as actual - this stuck me in a false delusive past!

Utter disaster.

It has taken me almost 34 years to get back into PT.

There is a sequence:

Presence precedes thought

Thought precedes emotion:

Emotion precedes action

Action precedes accomplishment.
Post #4 20080910-1811 Expanded sequence
:D

Once you begin to consistently operate mainly in PT the next expanded sequence is as follows:

High Green/Gold Zone Presence precedes High Green/Gold Zone Thought

High Green/Gold Zone Thought precedes High Green/Gold Zone Emotion:

High Green/Gold Zone Emotion precedes High Green/Gold Zone Action

High Green/Gold Zone Action precedes High Green/Gold Zone Accomplishment.

(The key to maintaining the above is to turn PT sequences into high mood level objective processes.)

Alan

Thread 7716: Clay table auditing

Post #63 20090128-0122 Charles Berner originated clay table auditing

I did the KTL clay table and by god I hated it. Every minute I was audited on it for months and months and months. I felt overrun in the first 5 minutes.

How utterly destructive - what could have been a massive ability gained - became something you never want to have to deal with again.

The day I was introduced to clay table healing by Chuck Berner the original originator of this Tech - I was transformed with one of the most powerful techs ever!

Alan

Thread 8249: OSA Operatives: How-to Guide

Post #172 20081203-0319

It is very dangerous for Ex-GO or EX-OSA top Execs to tell the full story - statutes of limitation on many crimes are still not in play.

Jane Kember, Charles Parselle, Fred Hare, David Gaiman, Herbie Parkhouse, and assorted GO Key Execs were well known by Dart and I long before they became twisted SP Seekers and Destroyers. (GO - OSA Agents)

Alan

Post #237 20081205-0456

Culling folders started in 1959.
Thread 8411: Ex Scientologists Just as Fucking Whacked Out as Scientologists

Post #91 20081102-1438

IMAO*, Humanoid Life is a social and moral poison. A quack therapy practiced by unqualified, unlicenced, and unaccountable amateur psychotherapists and false authorities.

IMAO, its untrained practitioners are deluded and dangerous people whether in or out of the or 'authority of the day' or 'church.' It fills the minds of narcissists with ideas that make them feel even more special than they already do. It is a composite of vanity cults. I see no point in attacking 'authorities of the day' as individuals, as most of them are in a very bad way, but the PT practice?

It is a social and moral poison which should be legislated out of existence like back street abortionists.
[* see next post]

Post #102 20081102-1509

Anyone who gives advice, orders or pretends to know how you should live your life - is most likely 'an authority of the day' or 'churchie.'

IMAO = In My Arrogant Opinion. (As an authority of the day!)

IMHO = In My Humble Opinion. (As a hidden authority!)

:D

Thread 8728: Why I Contributed to This Board

Post #30 20081121-0518 Why Hubbard put a false bridge there

The Implant GPM materials at best were deliberate misdirectors.

The Implant GPM Materials were designed to stop people from running the Actual GPM materials.

During the 1964 period there was a steady loss of early Scio's - who were sick and tired of Hubbard's behavior.

Hubbard deliberately put a false bridge there to stall and confuse those who were leaving.

Alan

Post #44 20090122-1450

LRH wanted complete control of the bridge - he wanted complete control of the OTs and Clears - every time a major player left LRH feared he would lose control - consequently he began to booby-trap the bridge.

Up to mid 1963 the bridge was developed following the client's own interest lines - it followed the
client's OWN Goals Path.

A couple of squirrel groups started around that time that used the early GPM Tech - (The Process was one of them - there was also some Oz groups that did the same - Amprinistics and Abilitism also came into being during those early years.)

LRH made the line up impossible to follow as the common denominator of all creations are Hologramic imagery - and all Holograms contain all parts of the pieces.

Once a piece comes to view you NEED to take it to full completion - otherwise you have the most powerful part of the creation unknown and uncharted.

AEs are massive openings that lead to the discovery, charting and knowing what the full hologramic creation is.

The fascinating thing is these creation unfold in PT.

I hope this clears up some confusion!

Alan

**Thread 8740: Power Processing**

**Post #15 20081121-1426**

I sent over 300 people from my Dallas and St Louis Centers to do the Power Processes over a period of 18 months - about 100 stayed active with Scio and 200 went about living life.

BTW the true key to Power Processing working well is most likely PRESENCE.

Alan

**Post #22 20081121-1930**

PRESENCE = You spiritually fully here and now in the present!

**Post #47 20081122-1202**

At least we are getting some semblance of differentiation on PRESENCE.

By having the ability to being fully PRESENT one also has mastery over the space, time, energy, form, of the subject or area.

For a fully present pianist one does not just have attention on the piano - one can play the greatest compositions with the piano - one can fill the room or theatre with one's own originated music!

Alan

**Post #92 20081124-1817**

The GRADES are how LRH controlled almost everyone's mind and actions.

The Grades compartmentalize the cycles of actions that go to make up the whole.
It should be noted that when you source something you are fully present; you then take a position to emanate from; you then create the concept to then bring it into (actuality) existence!

All cycles of actions should be run through the full AWARENESS SCALE.

**AWARENESS CHARACTERISTICS OF THE GRADES and LIFE:**

21 SOURCE  
20 EXISTENCE  
19 CONDITIONS  
18 REALIZATION  
17 CLEARING  
16 PURPOSES  
15 ABILITY  
14 CORRECTION  
13 RESULT  
12 PRODUCTION  
11 ACTIVITY  
10 PREDICTION  
9 BODY  
8 ADJUSTMENT  
7 ENERGY  
6 ENLIGHTENMENT  
5 UNDERSTANDING  
4 ORIENTATION  
3 PERCEPTION  
2 COMMUNICATION  
1 RECOGNITION  
-1 HELP  
-2 HOPE

Alan

**Post #113 20081128-1312**

At the time Power and R6EW came out John had just joined staff - I have no doubt John helped develop Power and discovered more about R6EW - but LRH would dream up the possible procedure - it was up to the rest of the team to make it work.

It was always a team effort!

Alan

**Post #100 20081125-1618**

Of course you could expand tremendously its effectiveness by putting specific prefixes in front of the question: IE:

Connected to being wealthy, what are you trying to prevent?

Connected to being in the Zone, what are you trying to prevent?
Connected to being powerful, what are you trying to prevent?

Connected to being fully present, what are you trying to prevent?

Connected to being happy, what are you trying to prevent?

Connected to being hugely successful, prosperous, and happy what are you trying to prevent?

Etc., etc.

Alan

**Post #136 20081201-1420**

[snipped quote from Class VIII Lecture "Assists"]

I was in the audience when LRH was pontificating and screaming in rage and fury this BS!

During the same period of time he was throwing people overboard! Some were women and children who could not swim.

In many ways this period of time was the height of insanity - the "superior psychos versus the inferior psychos."

No longer did we draw forth from the client - but we now had "standard tech" - we told them what to run and think! AHMEN!

Alan

**Post #142 20081201-2031**

Ah! the long tortuous process of going nuts - ever rising stats!

His lunacy was contained to a few, by this time Jan 1986.......in 1968 he hatted 100's up (Class VIII's) to pass on his lunacy...........in 1970-71 - he hatted 100's more (FEBC's) to continue the enforced realities - pity that freight train on Venus didn't wake him up!

**Post #157 20081202-1447**

Even stranger - LRH was not sole-source of that Organization - when all the other co-sources own up to their sourceness - that creation will vanish!

**Post #186 20090105-0400**

Now it is time to discuss the processes.

I should say, at this point, what I am about to discuss is data that is freely available in the internet and thus is considered to be in the public domain.

**SOURCE**

This is the first of the power processes. The commands are VERY simple, but within them lies a whole ball of wax.
I ran this process step holographically for about 25 hours. The processes ran very deep and covered a vast amount of sources and no-sources.

The greatest part was from that time on I was able to apply these processes continuously in life to my presence-time environment and existence.

It looks sooooo easy, doesn't it?

However, if you, as the processor, are not fully present, your processing space is not completely safe and the client is not completely wanting to do the process, then any results will be muted.

What you are running is a repetitive process and if you are going to try and run it in "TR's mode", you will possibly miss some of the key elements of the action.

Operating within the environment of the cult, your auditor will have several stress levels being applied. First there is the unsafeness of the environment itself, then there will be the production push, on top of this is the ethics penalties for "down stats" and lastly, but most importantly, the "baggage" the auditor brings into the session with them.

There is the cult mantra that "an auditor has no case". What complete bollocks. When was the last time an auditor was kept cleaned up?

Finally, on top of that, if the auditor has no idea HOW or WHY a process works, how can they possibly deliver it in a masterful fashion?

Anyone (well, almost anyone) can be schooled in the method of robotic auditing. For decades the cult has produced drones, incapable of original thought who systematically deliver pre-programmed processes as laid out in the "Bridge".

Anyway, I digress.

The ONE key element in this process is the full and comprehensive clearing of the terms SOURCE and NO-SOURCE.

A starting point is NOT a Source point.

And when some half-wit thinks it is funny to classify Ketchup as a source, refrain from happy-slapping then!

What you want is a place from which something emanates, flows forth, originates.

A No-Source point is a place from which nothing emanates or flows forth.

You can put your own words or such to define these terms, but the concept remains the same.
The next KEY word to thoroughly clear is "ABOUT". This is almost universally skipped and both the auditor and client "assume" they know what it means.

We are asking the client to tell us their views on the answer they have given.

THIS IS THE VITAL, VITAL STEP AS THIS IS WHERE THE CHARGE, FORCE AND MASS IS LOOKED AT AND BLOWN.

So, you have Source on one hand and No-Source on the other. What you are doing is looking at one viewpoint and then the other.

Also, what you are REALLY doing is holding two terminals apart.

If you are bothering to use a meter, this is a process that does produce TA action. As charge gets looked at and blows, so there will be meter reactions.

The EP

This process has a specific EP. However, this can and often is messed up by the auditor.

As charge is looked at in real time and blows off, new awarenesses come to the fore. There will be a new awareness, sometimes expressed as cognition, but invariably by a comment that the room seems brighter, clearer, something along those lines.

You may well find that the client starts to focus their attention on a particular object in view, probably in the room, or maybe outside.

If this happens, you, as the processor have one thing to do and only that. What you do is SHUT THE FUCK UP. Do NOT say or do anything.

Processing is for the client, allow them to have that moment of dawning. When they do bring their attention back to you, but possibly have not voiced the EP as described, you may gently ask "Did something occur"? If they have achieved the desired EP and gained new awarenesses, then they will readily voice what had happened.

Too many cult processors have been far too keen to jump in and ask if anything had occurred, without allowing the client to themselves be the source of the origination. Such things do mute the outcome.

Very occasionally you get a situation where the process runs on and on without any discharge of force, mass or charge. What this means is that the client is not really "in session" and probably has their attention units wrapped up in some problem or something.

There is a remedy process that can be run to unblock this.

Well, that is how and why we run SOURCE. No doubt there will be some curious fellows out there itching to try and run it, either on themselves or a partner. But, like I said, it looks a lot easier than it is.

Dart
Are you all sitting comfortably? Good. Then we will begin.

The commands for this process are;

WHAT IS
WHAT ISN'T.

These processes ran for about 12 hours – again they spanned vast areas of life and living.

They also became part of my life and living PT processes.

Amazing to realize I ran those processes almost 33 years ago – and they are still being used in PT.

Again, very simple commands, but do not be fooled into thinking it is all so easy. This process is like a bear-trap and if you do not run it exactly, in accordance with the requirements for the rest of these processes, you can and will end up in a real mess.

The words to clear are IS, ISN'T and, most importantly WHAT.

A common failing is to assume you know the meanings of these words, but such assumptions can lead you into addressing the wrong concept.

I cannot stress this point too much as the liability is you can crush the client into GPM masses if you misrun them.

The purpose of the process is to blow those forces, charge and mass that pull the client out of present time.

What you are looking for in an understanding of the commands is for the client to be able to tell you something that exists right now in present time and something that does not exist right now in present time.

Like the previous process you are looking at two opposites and are holding them apart.

As you run the process, the client will begin to cycle in time, naming things that are not existing now as being in PT. It is this cycling in time you are looking for as the EP for the process.

As the client starts to view things, they separate from the mass, charge and forces that cause them to consider out of PT things as being in real PT. There will be some new awarenesses voiced and this should signify the end of the action.

HOWEVER, on the rare occasion, should the client start to voice concepts (ie Love, Fear, etc) as answers rather than specific things, then recognize that they are voicing END WORDS (words from GPM's that express the GPM content ie "To create ANGER", "To have LOVE"). At this point stop the process.

The reason for this is that there is some former activity or practice they have been involved in whose precepts are impinging on the client.
This can be dealt with by the particular remedy process, details of which I will cover later.

Once that matter is handled, return to the Existence process and it should easily come to completion. It might help if a gentle two way comm. about the existence process took place as it might be that the processor may have missed the EP phenomena.

Both this and the SOURCE process are case openers for the final process, which I will deal with next time.

Dart

Post #189 20090105-0453

Commonly referred to as PrPr6, this is probably the most potent process ever employed in Scientology.

It you go back to the original description of a Suppressive Person, it inferred that the person was stuck in a past incident, overwhelmed by what they encountered and in present time were reacting to everything around them as if they were sill in that incident.

The number of people Hubbard reckoned were "suppressive" was about 2.5%. The rest of us still had stuff that was impinging on us, but were not so far gone.

Unfortunately, the "modernising" of Scientology has meant that definitions have been changed to fit in with the present management mindset, so if you even look sideways at a senior exec, you get declared SP.

Being declared SP used to be a REALLY big deal. Anyone connected with the cult was required to disconnect from you. You were shunned by all and barred from the premises. It was all about protecting the group from a dangerous individual.

However, this became more and more of a political weapon, to the point where there were so many people being declared SP, it has become almost a badge of honour.

Just like the Catholic Church. Originally, to call someone a "Christian" was an insulting statement. It transmorphed into being a statement of honour for Catholics.

Anyway, what this process can and does do is break the person out of the overwhelming incident and allow them to operate in real present time again. In short, it "un-SP's" them.

In order to run the process to its full EP, you need a processor who is fully present, can grant complete beingness to the client, has a mastery of the comm. cycle, is there unconditionally for the client and is willing to be at total effect so as to allow the client to fully duplicate what they are dealing with.

Problem is, there are not too many auditors around who fulfill those requirements.

As the client encompasses the force, mass and charge that they have been the effect of, the reactions can be shockingly violent, loud, and highly misemotional. It requires a processor being completely at effect to allow all this to happen. This is a very essential part of running this process and a failure to do so can end up with the client having a muted EP and some BPC hanging around.
I have had clients go stiff as a board, fall on the floor unconscious, screaming under the table, but it was the one who suddenly hunched his shoulders, rolled his eyes, crumpled the cans in his hands (he was a big bloke) and began reaching out to strike me, that really tested my willingness to be at complete effect.

To be fair, that was when we were piloting the use of those procedure in dealing with suppressive beings - a review action for people on OT 3.

Don't even think about trying to run this on specific beings. It simply will not run properly and may well end up leaving you in a right mess.

There is a highly specific procedure for doing this action and after piloting it in 1968, I decided that there were no auditors out there capable of running it.

I looked over some of the material around in the FZ and it is clear that they do not have the correct commands, or have no concept of what is required to run this.

The commands are:

TELL ME AN EXISTING CONDITION

TELL ME HOW YOU HAVE HANDLED IT

The first command is fairly straightforward. You want the client to relate to you a state of beingness that is here, in real time, right now.

It is the second command that is most frequently misunderstood. The word "handled" basically means = terminatedly taken care of. It is a done deal.

The key word here is HAVE. In other words, there is this existing condition, you have tried to handle it but it has not been handled.

What happens when you fight against something and fail? You become the EFFECT of it, don't you?

So with this process you are looking for something that the client perceives as existing here, right now in PT, that they have tried to resolve but have failed as it is still here. That they have been trying to handle this condition previously means that it happened before now but is still with them NOW.

Which is what describes the situation a SP is in.

The above processes TELL ME AN EXISTING CONDITION - TELL ME HOW YOU HAVE HANDLED IT ran for about 25 hours.

Obviously there were 1,000’s more Conditions than the few Scio Conditions – by being able to run and bring to view the formulas I created and used to handle the EXISTING CONDITIONS.

In so doing this bringing of Existing Conditions to view and their handles it gave me a vast repertoire of procedures and formulas that I could or did use.

Again these processes converted to PT processes that allowed me to accurately spot and handle
existing conditions in PT.

As you run this process you will find charge and mass blowing off. The client will start to cycle up and down the mood levels, perhaps getting quite misemotional. This indicates that you are getting close to the actual incident, or condition.

All of a sudden it is like you suddenly have an elephant in the room with you.

The client encounters the incident that they were overwhelmed by. Force, charge and mass will blow off. You never know how the client is going to express that charge. It could be a screaming fit, bursts of laughter, a simple shrug of the shoulders, but you MUST be willing for the client to do or say anything.

Having gone through the REVIVICATION of the incident (living it again in PT as if it is happening right now) you run the process for a few more commands until the client is completely here in PT with you. They probably will want to tell you what happened, their new awarenesses etc. Let them. It is their session and they have unpinned some major charge.

Well, there you have it. When you have run as many people successfully through Power as I have, you are prepared for anything.

Power Processing is the most complete, the most rewarding processing that ever existed within the Scientology play book. (There are others run in other developments that totally eclipse anything Scientology has to offer).

These processes were designed as remedies. They have no location on any "bridge". They can be run on any person at any time, no matter what "level" they think they are.

Enjoy.

Dart

**Thread 8776: I would like to indicate there is bypassed charge on**

**Post #2 20081123-0250**

As the originator of the BPC Lists - L4 and L1 - they are the incorrect lists.

The purpose of BPC lists was to key-out Charge.

It is much better if you process the specific area of CHARGE directly.

Alan

**Thread 8780: Cognitions and general itsa**

**Post #46 20081125-0232**

One of the omitted areas for most 1966 onward Scio's is that they have no concept of how Scio evolved.
It evolved from 1,000's of people working together to discover the technology.

Post #87 20081125-1201
As I was on every course taught by LRH - it was LRH that put the arbitraries there that stalled the technology - the Technology is very incomplete and very misdirected.

Post #92 20081125-1605
ALL LRH directly taught courses were co-processes!!!!!! Mass with significance!

ORG taught courses were significance only courses. Major departure!

I have a few 1,000 more arbitraries - but you at this time are too busy trying to make LRH as the only source in the universes!

Thread 8850: Inconsistencies observed

Post #5 20081129-1842
Full presence with expanded love and heart-warming kindness and empathetic compassion combined with unlimited reach are what originally made the comm cycles and Technology work and the teams of tech people become a wanted subject.

The above still works big-time - unless you run into a Scientologist or Ex-Scientologist!

Post #28 20081130-0120
[snipped long write-up]
So my conclusion was that even if the staff are highly trained and audited, it made no difference to their basic human condition. It did not improve their lives, their presence, their spiritual condition or material welfare.

What inconsistencies did you see?

That was such a good write up - it is what I also observed in the 70's and early 80's that ended up bringing about the MISSION HOLDERS MEETING!

Thus I and about 35,000 others bitched and moaned for 2 or 3 years - then had to set about getting our lives back in order!

Alan

Thread 8880: Mario Majorski & L11

Post #44 20081203-2006
The L's are done by specially trained stuck down the track 2 1/2%ers!

The special type of assessment is intended to bypass reactive mechanisms, and directly address the being.

L-10 and L-12 use that type of assessment.
L-11 uses a metering technique not used anywhere else.

What is truly so deadly is that the L's are an "enforced Reality" done by a group or gang of parked down the track SP's.

BTW any change of characteristic of a needle is a read - rise, falls, sticks, floats, latent reads - all indicate something. (But what?)

The L's can be deadly - as I am finding out right now, 35 years later!

Alan

**Post #75 20081204-0100**

Of course lots of people love the L's - one of the greatest places to hide is to hide in the past.

**Thread 8911: L's Tech**

**Post #3 20081204-0125**

LRH was my C/S.


**Post #5 20081205-1759**

I reject completely that those who deliver Ls are SP, at least those I know in the FZ.

TECH DICTIONARY: SUPPRESSIVE PERSON: 4. the person is in a mad, howling situation of some yesteryear and is “handling it” by committing overt acts today. **I say condition of yesteryear but this case thinks it’s today**.(HCO PL 5 Apr 65)

When a group or gang of people attempt to convince you that your long ago yesterdays are the source of your problems - that fits the above definition!

The figures are 2 1/2% SP's - yet Scio has managed to make 100% SP's - Quite a stat!

97 1/2% of people live somewhat in PT - process them on positive PT type procedures and they make spectacular gains.

Life and livingness turns into a winning process.

As a person dedicated to getting people to believe the past is what is controlling them now - you should get some positive PT type processing

Back in the early days '63 - '64 before the GRADES - All sessions were done with the EP of the session was: "a pc in PT."

I had several 1,000 hours of that type of processing - plus I designed my life and livingness to follow my main goals lines and dreams.
Life became the senior process.

Alan

Post #24 20081208-1844

what kind of session would it be if all people did was discuss how things should be done? Hell, if I were C/Sing it I'd be looking for missed withholds, if not actual out ruds, too!

Guess, that is why you're not C/Sing!

Post #26 20081208-2208

Sorry, but as far as anyone I know who's tech trained is concerned, we all think that a pc should be talking about his case in session.

Some expect the client to talk about his life in session!

Thread 9066: OT 3 and Incident 1 and 2 Discussion

Post #125 20090108-0128 L Kin OT III data false

The reference for a screen around earth holding us in came from the L Kin book, "Pied Pipers of Heaven."

It asserts the OTIII is not just a fossil incident in earth's past but the set-up for a living vast control system which is active today. He asserts BTs are "trained on their man" and attached to us by Marcabs occupying ships in orbit, the moon and mars. He claims BTs have been audited away only to return hours later.

I pose this question...

Is earth a prison planet with a vast system of spiritual control?

If you agree with the above - you will mock-up the above!

I have found no-one out of the 100,000's I have processed or C/Sed for that have run the above unless it was suggested - even then it blew easily on a false or mutual agreement.

Realize I ran all the above crap before 1966 - only to find in each case - once suggested - I dutifully mocked up what was suggested!

Over the years running a few hundred L4's (which was the first Correction List I originated. Good Karma!) cleaned the hallucinations up nicely!

Alan

Post #133 20090108-0304

. . . Suddenly they were interiorized, instantly, and found themselves being attacked by thousand of hateful beings. Literal demonic evil. Well these beings were spewing what could be called classic R6 pictures. It was absolutely overwhelming. Then it stopped. Suddenly and instantly.
Sir, my question is what the hell transpired? What phenomenon could have caused that?

I haven't a clue!

Could be old hologramic implants, dub-in, a mechanism to withhold self, psychic attacks, etc.

5. What psychic weaponry has (item) projected on you?
   a. Send it back!

6. What psychic weaponry have you projected on (item)?
   a. Take it back!

7. As (item) what psychic weaponry have you projected on others?
   a. Take them back!

8. As (item) what psychic weaponry have you projected on yourself?
   a. Permeate, duplicate and erase them.

Just a tiny piece of handling AE collapsed universes!

Alan

**Thread 9202: Quick study of the SHSBC**

**Post #5 20081226-1558**

These notes are really very good.

I found one part particularly interesting, concerning SHSBC #413 (6412C22)

“Although LRH emphasizes the fact that the GPMs which have to be run out at Level VI are identical from person to person, he assumes that they are not implanted. Instead he explains it so that those GPMs are part of a system which lets the universe continue to exist and which every thetan has agreed upon with every other thetan.”

Now SHSBC #413, #414 and #415 are not available in the 1991 SHSBC course cassette tapes that I studied. I have as yet to find transcripts of #413 and #414 on the web. This begs the question where the author got the data.

The author, LRH got the data from the students who were running Actual GPMs!

I suppose these tapes were originally on the SHSBC and subsequently deleted.

I was at all of those lectures - LRH never let go of the fact that Implant GPMs were just lightweight locks on Actual GPMs - which was also what I found to be true.

Over the years about 850 of my staff did the SHSBC - none of whom ran Actual GPMs - it was
incredible how screwed up their interpretation of the Actual GPM tapes was - you need to run Actual GPMs (when ready) to get an idea of how they work and the power and force you are dealing with.

Alan

Post #7 20081226-1828

The author I was referring to was of course Otfried, the author of those SHSBC notes.

Oops! Wrong author!

Yes, I remember the whole of the implant GPMs being dismissed as a single RI in one of LRH's GPMs.

Running actual GPMs now. Phew! That must be up there beyond OTVIII. Get's pretty difficult to study when tapes are taken out of the line-up and made confidential ... although I think they put a lot back onto the BC that had previously been confidential. (Not confidential, then confidential, then not confidential again!)

Confidential material was ordained in 1965- the Actual GPM lectures preceded that period - thus were not confidential.

Also the GPM Tech preceded the Ethics and Entity Techs.

R3R or Dianetics is a linear Tech (deals with time and location) - Actual GPM Tech is a Vertical Tech - (deals with positions, moods and size of beingness.) - entangled in amongst this is Entity Tech.

To run Actual GPMs you need to be consistently and stably exterior with unlimited reach.

Alan

Thread 9287: Very rare? audio of Ron (for Scientologists?)

Post #11 20090121-2133

Yes, I ran Route 1 process in Scio - but also long before Scio - I would run it often as a process from about the age of 4 - it is an old Buddhist process.

Thread 9318: The "Power" of the Reactive Mind and Its Antidotes

Post #7 20090104-1530

Act - React - are the methods most used by a spiritual being playing games!

That they oft get put on automatic by foolish beings - is why there are minds!

Spirita has no mass - it does not exist - yet it can create itself into anything - it can even forget it created itself - Duh!
Nothing exists - until it is created - Oh! Double Duh!

I take it when you got processing Alanzo - nothing came to view - and if it did it was all BS?

Post #8 20090104-1535

And the only thing that changes is in WHO YOU TELL YOURSELF YOU ARE.

Hmmmmmmmmmm?

I am a great Concert Pianist!

Post #11 20090104-1559

The most powerful processes in Scn, Idenics and Knowedgism are the ones that people believe are most powerful.

That is all.

Not in the least bit true - the most powerful processes are those that remove a stop or lie on your goals or dreams lines and you erase what was trapping you - and you then zoom into an Ascended State.

Then you need to undo that mess!

Post #15 20090104-1703

I would hope that the practitioner is part of the process!

Though I've had Scio processors that were not connected to the process.

Post #19 20090104-1944

My hope is the practitioner is capable of allowing or even helping the client to rise way above the hypnotic states - to erase the trance states - (of which there are billions of them which keep the being small and weak) - to reach a wholeness and oneness of Spirita - but at the same time willing to choose to play optimum games if they so desire!

Post #23 20090104-2142

I bet there a many on this board who have run out trance states during processing.

I sure have!

Trance states are like flat tires - you fix one - but you are likely to get another one!

Thread 9320: The Bitterness

Post #4 20090104-2153

I decided that every person is following their own path, and trying to make their own lives better from their own viewpoint. And if that is true, then who the fuck am I to continually fault them for their choices?

True!
Surely a methodology can be designed so that every person is following their own path, and trying to make their own lives better from their own viewpoint. (Of course that is what Knowledgism is.)

**Thread 9333: Ascension Experience**

**Post #4 20090105-1758**

An AE most often runs into and turns on too much presence, too much truth, too much power, too much positive whatever!

It also throws a being into unmapped, uncharted territory that is unique to that being - thus it takes direct processing that follows that being's evolution.

Running out negatives omits the basic emanating source point of the power or positive that underlies the negative.

The negatives are secondary to the positives - find, handle and rehabilitate the positives and the negatives just erase in seconds!

This morning I helped someone handle just such an AE as you described - it took less than an hour - he had grown beyond his game - consequently lost what he was familiar with - it was just a matter to finding his next area of reach and reorientating him to his new operating basis!

Alan

**Post #91 20090114-0411**

(To remind you, my question was did LRH write about this? Are there LRH references for "ascension experiences"???)

To my knowledge LRH never mentioned AEs - the closest to the area was rehab tech - but truly that is a long way from fully restoring an Ascension Experience(s).

If a being has had a major AE - then it is vital to follow what was brought to view in the heightened state - then find and restore the psychic abilities - then to follow the goals lines these abilities are part of.

I have done 1,000's of AEs - never once has there been a similar path - each person had their OWN unique goals lines, interest lines and journey down through time.

Once a being has restored their Ascension State - sessions should always begin at the high AE state - the client is so aware that they are able to run many times faster than normal sessions.

Alan

**Post #115 20090115-1522**

http://www.forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?327

There is a great amount of AE material on this thread.

“IN THE ZONE” OR ASCENSION EXPERIENCES OF OTHER SUBJECTS
In the Zone Experience
Out of body Experience
Near Death Experience
Extraordinary Human Experience
Satori Experience
High Experience
Exteriorization Experience
Enlightenment Experience
Nirvana Experience
Peak Performance Experience
In the Flow Experience
In the moment Experience
Epiphany Experience
Samadhi Experience
AHA! Experience
Born Again Experience
Cognitive Experience

What do all these experiences have in common?

They are Ascension Experiences. All are phenomena that occur outside of the physical universe's time and space, when the spirit awakens and becomes more enlightened.

ALAN

**Post #140 20090117-0628**
Because in an AE you can get so huge that the physical universe is now within you!

**Post #146 20090117-1343**
The Chakras are a scale.

Should you be in a higher state and someone or something directs your attention and positions you
in a first chakra (animalistic mind and survival) you will actually find your life getting worse.

Most people have experienced AEs - so it is fairly easy to begin processing and training them at a much higher positive level.

Alan

Post #192 20090222-2238

Ya . Und....?! 

If you insist!

Roger Meadmore had trained the future President of IBM AU - a guy named Bill Story. I did not have any idea of this at that time!

I was about 6 weeks into my new career - selling - I had not made a sale - I was failing miserably.

So I get this lead - turns out to be Bill Strong - he promptly asks me this question - Are you familiar with "Think and Grow Rich?" - I said yes - he said good - then he asked me this question: "What are your Goals and aspirations in life?"

He starts to process me - 2 1/2 hours later after going through 100's of Goals, etc. I said - "Maybe one day you'll work for me!"

This kinda pissed him off - he cordially kicked me out of his office!

But I was massively changed - I felt huge - still stupid - but happily so.

He had produced a massive Ascension Experience on me - That was the beginning of my growth:

Roger Meadmore visited me in Nocona, Texas at my Lake House a few years ago 1994-5 - I asked him did he ever meet a guy named Bill Strong - it turned out Bill Strong was one of his first students!

The dots connected!

Alan

Thread 9347: Was Vicky Aznaran any different from DM?

Post #2 20090106-1804

Vicky was the person who said that the Mission Holder meetings were mutinies - she was the original 3rd party - THAT ALLOWED dm TO MOVE IN AND TAKE OVER.

Vicky was a nasty piece of work!

Post #29 20090112-1811

Clearly, Vicky baby hated the mission holders, but I don't buy into the Hubbardian third party theory as you still do.
Well darling Smitty - you aint gonna gat full erasure then!

She had power to attack the mission holders, as did the asthmatic dwarf and your old friend, L. Ron. It was actually a co-creation phenomena where the mission holders were demonized by a team to justify the criminal actions later taken against them.

There was much more to it than that!

By the way Alan, you indirectly helped as well: Over the years as a franchise holder, how much money did you send to the Mission Office WW? How much money did you spend with the cofs? How many public from your franchise did you send to higher organizations to get training and processing, and how much money did they spend in the cofs? Tally it up. Is it in the tens of millions? That is how you contributed.

I left in 1977. - I contributed a lot more than that - but it wasn't until the GO and SO and CMO began to screw things up from top to bottom that it became an impossible losing cause.

With my fellow Master Processors we've spent 50 years finding a better way -

Alan

**Thread 9424: Effort to Simplify**

**Post #127 20090115-0455**

I always pretty much assume that Ron actually *had* some ascension experiences of His own, but, being the low-level carny He was, His only thought was 'How Can I Exploit This?'

I covered some of Ron's AEs and how he went crazy afterwards!

It was when I first saw a massive AE - June 4th 1964. The day he stole Chuck and Ava Berner's Study Tech!

Alan

**Thread 9427: Why not test if Scientology works?**

**Post #58 20090116-1604**

I first read this book in 1961 - it is considered a classic in the stock market arena. It helped me dodge a lot of Scio's dramatizations.


Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds

Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds is a popular history of popular folly by Charles Mackay, first published in 1841. The book chronicles its targets in three parts: "National Delusions", "Peculiar Follies", and "Philosophical Delusions".

The subjects of Mackay's debunking include alchemy, beards (influence of politics and religion on), witch-hunts, crusades and duels. Present day writers on economics, such as Andrew Tobias, laud the three chapters on economic bubbles.
Thread 9481: A Giant Hologram (Or Alan's Victory Lap)

Post #4 20090129-2124

http://www.newscientist.com/article/mg20126911.300-our-world-may-be-a-giant-hologram.html

Read it and weep.

(This is an excerpt from the full article)

Susskind and 't Hooft's remarkable idea was motivated by ground-breaking work on black holes by Jacob Bekenstein of the Hebrew University of Jerusalem in Israel and Stephen Hawking at the University of Cambridge. In the mid-1970s, Hawking showed that black holes are in fact not entirely "black" but instead slowly emit radiation, which causes them to evaporate and eventually disappear.

This poses a puzzle, because Hawking radiation does not convey any information about the interior of a black hole. When the black hole has gone, all the information about the star that collapsed to form the black hole has vanished, which contradicts the widely affirmed principle that information cannot be destroyed. This is known as the black hole information paradox.

As the being's universes collapse - the being goes into a black hole phenomena.

The knowledge contained in the holographic universe - separates into microscopic tiny balls of holographic information.

It is these tiny balls that get activated during negative processing or negative life incidents - this leads to what appears to be a never ending sequence of actions - which it is as there is the higher holographic creations that bind the whole thing together.

When an Ascension Exp takes place - you often get all parts of the Hologram to come to view, including the black hole or black core. This actually activates to much charge.

Hopes this makes sense.

Alan

Post #12 20090116-2328

The fact is only the stupid idiot that researches this needs to know the quantum physics - from a life winning aspect - you just need to find and run the positives - the rest naturally opens up.

There is a certain amount of handling the negative to restore balance and harmony - but that in most cases is easily accomplished.

An AE is the opening up of the positive.

Alan
**Thread 9661: Alan Walter Charges $995 Per Hour**

**Post #29 20090129-2124**
Bea asked: How much does hourly business consulting cost?

Professionally anywhere from $2500 to $25,000 an hour depending on the area being consulted.

**Post #33 20090129-2144**
You're cheap!

Poverty mentalities would find that very expensive! Be very bitter about people able to command those kind of fees - I remember having to borrow $3.00 to do my first Personal Efficiency Course in Melb - I remember 18 months later making as much in one day as I made in a year as a skilled tradesman.......I had to constantly pinch myself to find out if it was real.

**Post #40 20090129-2206**
[comment snipped]

You have no idea about hypnotherapy - you cannot define its scope - its areas of response - you cannot even describe trance states - their sizes - their effects - blah! blah!

You have no idea what a creation is - or its relationship to hypnotism!

You talk continuous generalities on the subject of hypnotism! Twit!

Alan

**Post #89 20090129-2353**
I would say that not one person has been recruited for services by you. Why? Because they've been there done it got the t-shirt and have more FKN sense.

That's a very demeaning statement!

The reason is simple - KN is not what they should do next.

Most exes need to get their life in order - not mess around with this stuff.

Alan

**Thread 9666: On the Subject of Knowledgism**

**Post #21 20090131-1350**
I just wondered when reading about all these processes A. Walter does if he still uses and e-meter, if so which type?

I prefer not to use meters.

Not that uptight as to make or type of meter - most meters run too shallow anyway.
But at the beginning they are fair disciplinary devices - so long as they are not used to override the client's originations.

Is the processing all written down as in Scientology?

You write down what you do - the processes and procedures are written out.

The true skill is picking the correct process for the area needed to be handled - that comes with experience.

Is there a grade chart?

The Zones are a form of Gradient Rising Scale Chart.

But each person has their own path - thus at best you can only point towards a general target or goal that the client is interested in and wants to achieve.

Alan

**Thread 9682: Trolling for Business on ESMB**

**Post #75 20090131-0251**

How very clever of you - you put in a partial description of Hypnosis - but you omit the most important aspect of it!!!!

How to erase it - or recover the stuck attention and life force in the action - or for that matter you do not even recognize at what level of Hypnosis is the client going through!

To take your message and belief you would be a raving IMPLANTER!!!

OMNI-SOVEREIGNISM is the rising scale exact opposite to MONODEAISM!

Most people when they go into an AE hit OMNI-SOVEREIGN States - Thus much of their Hypnotic States erase - you can see such taking place on Good Twin's Thread [http://www.forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?9653](http://www.forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?9653)

Good Twin, her friend and their husbands are engaged in an OMNI-SOVEREIGN series of actions that is blowing the crap out of years and years of incomplete = stopped - denied actions - thus leaving the person at the MONODEAISM level of the reg/C/S/Auditor forcing on you what you had to do next - Good Twin et al are erasing those enforced stops!

Learn the complete subject or you'll forever be a Marketer of incomplete subjects Alanzo!

The Omni-Sovereign Level takes a lot of Honor and Honesty - Something you are not capable of at this time!!

Otherwise tell us what you market to people right now?

Tell how you paid for your bridge - what were you marketing!

Alan
Post #91 20090131-1514 Omni-Sovereignty
I mention Omni-Sovereignty - it took me years to grasp that concept fully - a simple answer is a being's own Multiple Viewpoints, Multiple Interests and Multiple Goals that harmoniously interface with others!

For a much fuller definition of Omni-Sovereign - see:

http://www.forum.exscn.net/showthread.php?829

Post #174 20090202-1338

This is not an attack on you, just an invitation to consider Alanzo's points and inform us of your conclusions. Where is the harm in doing that?

You are much too serious! Lionheart! - Let it go!

I'm not a mind processor!

I process the positive!

I process from the top down!

I love what I do!

I love my clients!

There is no similarity to what Alanzo believes and what I find to be there!

Alan

Post #253 20090203-0302

Hubbard was clever enough to frame it all in the paradigm of religion, so there won't be any peer review. But the practitioners outside all seem to be honest enough not to hide behind that claim. But they do need to open themselves up to a professional standard. The fact that they don't makes me think they aren't really as self assured as they claim. I think their claims won't hold water and they know it.

Actually it's quite the opposite - there is even more danger if you truly have that which will upgrade a society.

Right now I need 20 Chinese/English speaking Coaches and Processors. To grow to 50 people.

I also need 50 Spanish/English speaking Coaches and Processors.

Providing I live long enough - I will produce this amount over the next 3 years.

Alan

Post #260 20090203-0332

Hiding?
Surely not! I've never bother to hide - I've used my own name ever since the Schism - and the days in 1983 when we had 450 people marching down LRH Way in protest.

This was before the DM Enablers got into Power and re-wrote the whole set-up.

**Post #374 20090212-1501**

You know I had a Law Company as part of a business I took over (27 Lawyers - worked with me) - if you go to any Law Library - you will find millions of Laws that safeguard people's rights - (honestly - you don't have to re-invent the wheel every day!) there are just the dumb Scio's that don't exercise those rights --

I'm sure Mike has a secret army all over the world that pounces on his clients if they go near a Gov agency!

I know he has 6 Burly men at his house to keep his students in line. :LOL:

BTW I outed my secret list of clients today on chat -


Many of those are my clients - many have had their AE's run and stabilized - you'll find me down near the bottom of the list - Even my SP declared Company is listed.

That means most of these people are illegal pc's as they have been tainted by a big bad SP!

:D

Alan

**Post #378 20090212-1553**

> Just go ahead and publicly discuss your ideas about hypnosis, suggestion, and the vulnerabilities of your clients during Knowledgism sessions.

Sorry - it is a wrong frame of reference for me - I would be like you if I thought from your Hypnosis and mindset frames of references!

Money would terrify me - as having it does you - not what I want Alanzo dearest.

**Post #386 20090216-0737**

> "Returning back down the track slightly increases the suggestibility of any person."

L. Ron Hubbard

*Science of Survival - Book Two - Chapter 17, Hypnotic Level - P. 419*

Positively Processing the client in presence-time - tends to erase the suggestibility level!

**Post #396 20090213-0500**

> Sending someone to look for an earlier/similar incident, as is done in most Scientology auditing, is going to send them down their time track.

You are not just sending someone down the track - you are also telling them to look for bad,
horrible destructive things they have done or been done to them - a pure victim style negative process. Process positively in PT and you get the exact opposite - the false past moves forward and erases.

Alan

Post #404 20090213-0544

You won't like it - it immediately identifies if you are in a trance state - realize if I tell you - you will never be the same again!

Go ahead - give it a shot.

I will obey your command!

Describe your mood level?

(In describing - the client has to separate from it to observe, permeate and grok it!)

If the client is not too stuck a few commands and the client zooms upscale - goes big - is fully exterior!

Next: Describe my mood level?

Same thing happens!

It is that Ascension Moment that trapped most of us into Scio - of course most of us were naive loons!

Alan

Post #424 20090214-0228

About 6 months ago I had an MRI - it showed I had a massive 10 Centimeter Aneurysm about to burst.

I was immediately rushed into hospital and several operations were done - today was the final Tests MRI, C-Scan, X-Ray and Ultra Sound - I of course had to pay for my nekid pics! - But most of you will be happy to know my Ultra-Sound Pics show I'm not pregnant!!!

Thread 9741: Knowledgism

Post #6 20090204-1652

Really, no body thetans? What do you think "spiritual teammates" are?

Spiritual Teammates are not bts!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Do you uniquemand make your Spiritual Teammates into bts?

Or is it possible that the Spiritual ENTITIES you are connected to are willing to work with you and help make life better?
Post #8 20090204-1714

Just wondered if you have spiritual team mates and how they help you. Are they the same as spirit guides?.

Yes! - Very similar.

I have written up several posts on Spiritual Teammates - Just Go to the SEARCH box at the top of your page - and type in Spiritual Teammates - it will give you the threads.

Before you ask a question - do a SEARCH - it saves me from being created as a humanoid identity "a typist" - not a hat I like to wear much

Alan

Thread 9769: They are going soft?

Post #5 20090205-1306

The parting question should ALWAYS BE - DO YOU REALLY REALLY WANT TO LIVE IN A SCIENTOLOGY RUN WORLD?

What happens the next time a wrong item or injustice occurs to them - that question will come back and haunt them.

I know of no OSA terminal that has lasted more than 6 months after being asked that question! :D

What's also amazing is the OSA Terminal will actually call you up and confess their op and what is the OSA program on you - you will get a full debriefing!

Alan

Thread 9794: Movin' on up

Post #215 20090211-1622

I was the one who bought Bill Frank's airline ticket from Ontario, Cal to Clearwater in Dec 1981, when he called me up at Flag (I had my own secure private telephone line) in the middle of the night about 4.00 am. having just escaped from Hemet where he was imprisoned and tied to a chair.

You need to realize most of those Mission Holders were coming to Flag because I had given my word that there was real and true reform about to take place - it was a way for the people who had built Scio to correct the injustices, etc.

BTW we did get our product.

I then confronted DM and the CMO later that day asking if this was true.

Did that bring the whole CMO crew to Mission Holders meeting!

:D

Alan
It also upped the audience participation by hundreds!

Flag stats soared.

But the fact is: this is the same psychotic evil, lying, manipulative false behavior that has been repeated over and over again!

Alan

**Thread 9817: New OT 8 Newsletter Feb 09**

**Post #24 20090210-0153 Pem Wall**

> I see dear old Pem Wall finally "made it".
> I wonder what such a well-trained and experienced original Class VIII made of it all?

Pem was thrown overboard more times than anyone else on the Original Class VIII Course!

**Post #31 20090210-0431**

Well it did turn out much later - that everything Pem was thrown overboard for - LRH corrected!

As Pem said! "I'm right and you're wrong MrPoopsieLRH!"

Alan

**Thread 9885: To Release or Not to Release**

**Post #68 20090216-0737 Xenu was Hubbard's drug hallucination**

I hate to say this - the only thing you have proven is that CBR believed as Hubbard believed - Xenu never existed except as a figment of drug hallucinations by someone living too close to a Church in Las Palmas in 1967.

Could there be locked up beings?

Could there be long term soul traps?

Seems a few of us have them!

Alan

**Thread 9896: CBR Upper Level Material**

**Post #71 20090219-0845**

Upper level materials - there are few if any upper level materials - just upper level beings.

How do you become an upper level being at anything? Find what you love to be, do, own/ have and Practice - Practice - Practice - Practice - Practice - Practice - Practice - Practice - ad infinitum
Then you Play - Practice - Play - Practice - Play - Practice - Play - Practice - Play - Practice - Play - Practice until you become the Tiger Woods of your OWN Life Game(s)!

Alan

**Post #77 20090219-1217 LRH on life-support in 1981**

I had definite knowledge that LRH was on life support as of Mid 1981 - this came from his nurse who blew for fear she was going to be blamed for his death - subsequent proof he lived past 1982 is the Mayo descriptions of his sessions on LRH.

Alan

**Thread 9923: Theetie-wheetie**

**Post #95 20090218-1247 HRD Auditors**

The HRD auditors were tolerated until the very least until late 83 -84 then the tech became suspect. 83 saw a mass exodus from the CofS - a lot of HRD auditors left during that period.

It took DM a while to get his enablers to work for him!

**Post #106 20090223-1327**

THEETIE-WEETIE, 1. Slang. it’s from England, means “sweetness and light” (but they can’t face mest or any outness). Cannot go deeper into the bank than a thought. (LRH Def Notes) 2 . a person with a terribly high OCA who is absolutely for the birds. The Chart of Human Evaluation will tell you the truth. (7203C30)

THEETIE-WEETIE CASE, 1. he operates in a totally psychotic way while being totally serene. The valence is all the way up at tone 40 and the pc is all the way down at minus eight. (SH Spec 2, 6105C12) 2 . a “sweetness and light” case at the extreme top of the graph who will go to graph bottom before the case starts up again as though the profile were a cylinder which when it goes off the top, then appears on the bottom when people are in “serene” valences (meaning they are wholly overwhelmed as a thetan). (HCOB 5 Jun 61) 3 . is high on the OCA/APA yet makes no progress. This is because such cases believe you ought to know what they are thinking about, so every moment around them you are missing withholds. (BTB 12 Jul 62)

**Post #110 20090223-1353**

There is a state worse than Theetie-Whatever - that is the state of "Don't think!"

**Post #113 20090223-1412**

Don't forget Hubbard re-wrote a lot of common sense into entrapment format - reconvert those definitions into plain English or whatever language you speak and it will make sense - somewhat.

**Post #130 20090223-12313 No Ethics Officers needed**

EO???????????????????????????????? Eeeeeeeeee????????????? These are against my religious beliefs!
If you need an EO you gottz the wrong public!

OWN GOALS - OWN INTERESTS - OWN GAMES!

No need to enforce anything! :heartflowers:

Alan

**Thread 10,028: If Study Tech Ruled the World**

**Post #9 20090223-2327**

Study Tech does rule the world! - Just not Hubbard's Study tech!

There are levels you can study that if you're already literate in the area - you hardly ever need to look up a word - it is one of the first things I rehab in PT - the more able you were in many cases - Scio Study Tech would lessen your abilities.

Alan

**Post #18 20090224-0153**

Wonderful write up HA - LRH's slow monotonous droning speech was in actuality hypnotic!

Double speed would in actuality raise the mood level of the tapes!

BTW I did 3 Super-Lit Courses!

Alan

**Thread 10,064: What is a Pan Determined Game?**

**Post #6 20090225-0916 Omni-**

A better word than pan is Omni - meaning all parts of the Total Game - Omni allows you to span the Spectrums of ALL Charts.

Pan Determined is a limited Total Games Condition.

You can give the totality of the PTS/SP Tech in 5 words - "Birds of a feather flock together."

De-Hubbardize yourselves and your vocabularies:

Alan

**Thread 10,067: The Screwy Tech of Scn (and its Damage) #1**

**Post #15 20090305-0513 Blinkless TRs**

Still wondering what year that was. I seem to remember an HCOB when I was in saying no more blinkless TRs.
That was 1972 - Poor Carl Barney was tied down in his chair and made to do "blinkless Trs!"

**Thread 10,102: LRH's death conspiracy**

**Post #73 20090308-1358 “Beams”**

Why wait for L-12 to handle 'beams' - before the Grades were introduced it was very common to handle these low level connectors.

I handled 1,000s of 'beams' in my 2nd session - produced quite a stable Ascension State.

Alan

**Thread 10,114: Paul's Body Thetans**

**Post #37 20090305-1102 Happiness Rundown**

Julie was extremely aware.

One of the reasons it worked so well was you did not have to go into the past. The past floated up to the present.

The false data stripping was on present time terminals - again these terminals floated into present time.

Alan

**Post #48 20090305-2132 OT II**

What could one call "wrong" on OT2, when the theory provided is, shall we say, open to criticism?

What I think workable is putting focused attention on various dichotomies one by one and thus allowing them to discharge. It does not require an intergalactic mafia implanting everyone in order to give one long-term charge on the subject of creating and its opposite, and similarly for other charged pairs and items.

This is not the same thing at all as doing the level "correctly" in the CofS, at least if the tech people there are sharp. That would require following all Hubbard's rules for the level, including the admin ones. The tech people concerned should be of the mind that following Hubbard's instructions exactly will produce the best result. I really don't think that is true at all, although it could be said that if the tech people are on the ball then following Hubbard's instructions exactly will lead to the least amount of trouble with the tech people! I should amend that to following their idea of what Hubbard said. For example, on OT2 the items are called ALOUD, making a noise, not silently. ALOUD. I heard that at AOLA they were all done silently. Maybe that changed, but the CC Instruction Booklet - followed on OT2 apart from the items being different and there only being one single light on OT2 (in the Forerunner GPM) - says do it aloud.

Doing something other than following Hubbard's instructions for the level is not doing OT2, as Veda is continually at pains to point out. Getting great gains "on OT2" while doing
something weird (i.e. not according to Hubbard) with the platens in session is not getting great gains from OT2 at all, although it is certainly related. In 2004 I wrote a checksheet for OT2 based on the Prometheus Reports version of it, containing extensive drilling, which in reality is needed by someone studying OT2 in order to follow Hubbard's instructions. Doing all of that work, especially keeping the admin in exactly, is really hard! I can imagine most FZers delivering "OT2" telling their customers, "No, you don't need to do all that to get through the level." Well, in reality you do need to do all that to get through the level following Hubbard's instructions, but you hardly need to do it at all to take whatever charge you can off the pairs that are charged. In fact, the more closely you hew to Hubbard's nitty-gritty instructions, the more you are adding to the simple procedure of putting focused attention on charged dichotomies in a manner that discharges them (which, again, seems to be what makes OT2 work but by itself is not OT2 at all).

Well-trained auditors getting things "wrong" on OT2? I don't remember what that was about, Terril, considering what "wrong" really means in this context.

Hubbard seems to have decided that all his (and others') work on dichotomies - implanted GPMs anyway - neatly dovetailed into OT3, with all those implants now being part of Incident 2. I don't really see any connection at all between dichotomies and the little bits of frozen energy-consciousness mostly being addressed as "body thetans", beyond the purely incidental one of dipoles of one kind or another being pretty much omnipresent in life anyway.

Paul Covered it well Paul!

**Thread 10,201: A brief breakdown of the 8 OT levels?**

**Post #149 20090310-0346 The Rock**

I not going to try to reconstruct it by memory at this time, but if you search through Tech Volume #3, in and around the material on "help," the "rock," and "problems," you'll probably come across it. There was a lot of experimentation, and "theory," around the 1958 period, with Hubbard having major input from others, to whom he gave little or no credit, however, at least he wrote the stuff down, if only to toot his own horn.

By the time we reached "Grade 1," I had audited this particular person for some time, preliminary to formally starting the "Grade Chart," and he was in pretty good shape. This person had wanted ARC S/W on anything and everything under the sun, moon, and stars, and I obliged, and he was probably the equivalent a "Grade 4 release" by the time we finished with the very expanded rendition of ARC S/W, which had been preceded by some pretty creative outdoor 'Objectives', and a few other odds and ends, all from the 1950s, or earlier, if one were to include some other pre-1950 non-Scientology mental exercises.

The essence of it was finding the person's current main identity (which was listed, and that's not the rules-top-heavy Listing and Nulling procedure that Hubbard goes on about in numerous tapes), but simply asking a question, and looking for an item, that is THE "hot" item. When you find it, the "PC" will let you know that it's the item, it's not difficult to determine.

Once the item (identity) is obtained, a follow up question looks for another terminal
(identity) that would be a problem for, or overwhelm, or dominate, the first identity. Once this other identity is located, then "help" is run on that terminal (identity).

"How could a (the person's main "identity") help (this other dominant - source of problems - identity?) And "help" doesn't mean propitiate, but to assume a causative position with regard this other problem-causing terminal, which helps that terminal.

Hope this is of some use.

What you are describing Veda is "Rock" handling - the "Rock" was the being's greatest creation - a people pleasing creation.

Some beings were or are stuck in compulsively mocking up this creation - some are not - some need to be brought up to re-creating the "Rock".

Running the "Rock" is equivalent to bringing the being up to being a formula one type operator - capable of great speed, etc. - but now you need to perform on the most demanding race tracks of life.

Alan

**Thread 10,234: Of Psychs and Scilons**

**Post #18 20090311-0503 Have You Ever Been a Boo Hoo?**

This is the article that set Scio and Hubbard on its downward negative path!

http://www.scientology-lies.com/pres...ever-been.html

Hubbard was pissed off from this time onward!

Alan

**Post #22 20090311-1500**

And if THAT relatively mild piece totally caved him in, what effect would today's reportage, complete with documentary evidence of his lies and misdeeds, have had?

At the time LRH and most of us were in a huge Ascension State - this was going to be a complete validation of LRHs work - instead it held him up to ridicule!

I could understand his upset - it took me a long time to realize LRH was to continue to get worse - that Scio was to introduce enforced Ethics and confidential levels.

Alan

**Post #24 20090311-1638 The horror show was later**

I'll have to "image-up" that scene with all you "keyed-out" folks perhaps thinking others could "see" or "duplicate" your personal realities and states of consciousness before I would even begin to formulate a reply.
Am I close - or no cigar?

Very Close!

You need to realize the horror show that evolved over the years was not visible - there was no enforcement of behavior - no Confidential levels - no SP's - no negative processes - unless balanced with positive processes - no disconnection.

These were all to come later - to be taken even more negatively by DM.

Alan

**Thread 10,369: SRI [Stanford Research Institute]**

**Post #13 20090317-2312 Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann and Pat Price**

I know many of you guys have heard of Hal Puthoff, Ingo Swann and Pat Price. I know also that there is a lot of information on the net regarding these individuals. What I want to know is, if any of you out there ever met one of these guys while in the "church?"

I met them all!

**Thread 10,488: When Did You Get Into Scientology? (This Lifetime)**

**Post #34 20090326-1016 My first contact with organized Scientology**

My first contact with organized Scientology - 12 March, 1961 - Melbourne Day Org.

**Post #38 20090326-1402**

Very few people joining after 1982 - people leaving more quietly - Orgs slowly emptying - the DM enablers came onto the scene - thus false stats from management became chronic giving a false picture of "a booming" 80's, 90's and 2000's period!

Alan

**Thread 10,561: Difference between David Mayo’s Happiness Rundown and the current version**

**Post #61 20090409-1930 Happiness Rundown**

Originally Posted by Ralph Hilton

I was one of those who did the HRD auditors course when it first came out at the FLB and left the Sea Org soon afterwards.

The original version was run without checking for reads. If would usually run for around 25
hours with an EP of becoming oneself again - i.e. a major valence shift. The later version added checking for reads resulting a much shorter rundown that didn't seem to go as deep into the case. The original also included an application of the HRD approach to other areas. I did run it solo after leaving the CoS using the Code of Honor. "Never withdraw allegiance once given" for me only made sense after looking at what allegiance was given. My own allegiance was never to the Sea Org nor even to the man, LRH. It was an allegiance to a cause - the Aims of Scientology.

Maintaining a position of power, for a corrupt group or individual, requires a usurpation of the communications and allegiances of the group. Cleaning up the false allegiances one has been manipulated or tricked into can be quite a therapeutic experience.

For me, as it seems to have been for a number of others, the HRD contributed greatly to my gaining the personal freedom to leave the Sea Org.

It seemed that the cognitions I had led to the inevitable conclusion that the Sea Org was becoming a suppressive group.

David Mayo, at that time, was a strong driving force toward a mellowing of Ethics. The Ethics Specialist Course he created shifted the emphasis of Ethics toward the application of forgotten basics such as 2 way communication and ARC. However some rather obnoxious characters had other ideas and reacted with the other extreme. They won.

The Sea Org was created somewhat in the valence of the oppressive forces of the distant past. Whether or not one considers the story of OT3 to be truth or not it is an observable fact that oppressive military regimes have existed.

Some of the most powerful and "successful" identities that people have held in the past have been positions of military power. It would follow that the Sea Org attracted to its higher ranks those in military valences. My realization on the HRD was that I had myself gone somewhat into a military valence and had lost what I originally became involved in Scientology for.

At that point leaving the Sea Org was inevitable after the oppressors took power.

The HRD, in its original form, was a great liberator. I think Leon explained well why the later version was not.

Beautifully said!

Alan

**Post #66 20090410-0118 The R6 restim was deliberately done!**

[Ralph: ] LRH did intend, as stated in the SO member hat and the tape "Symbols" (I don't have copies), to restimulate R6 with the Sea Org image.

LRH personally told me what Ralph relayed!

The R6 restim was deliberately done!

Alan
**Thread 10,746: Yugo Gnostics attempt 'reconciling' of the Opposites**

Post #10 20090408-0414 Zivorad Slavinski

Zivrovad Slavinski's got his tech from me - he got a copy of a partial piece of the Codes Tech.

He's actually screwed the tech up completely.

A being goes to the darkside when they do not honor their Prime Codes.

Alan

**Thread 10,783: Notable past life identities?**

Post #17 20090408-0510 Re FPRD

Now the overt chains are run 'general' to the dawn of time thereby sticking all present with mis-owned crimes.

Much worse - it sticks each being into a false past - false times - false energies - false identities - false serv facs - etc. etc.

Alan

**Thread 10,806: Response to Welcome**

Post #43 20090416-1930 Individuality is separation and disconnection . .

Individuality is separation and disconnection from others.

The reverse is reconnection and interaction with others until one can be at-one with God

Alan

**Thread 12,184: Mistaken identity**

Post #6 20090629-2150

Now then if you folks haven't had a floating t/a coming out of a confessional then I can see the trouble, and I must be the only one that got that level of gain.

Geez! Jack! How about a "floating T/A" continuously in life - screw some dumb-arse sec check!

:D

Alan
Thread 12,190: Stably exterior with full perception

Post #167 20090710-1319 Able to Bring Into Motion
Please specify here. What does 'Cause Over' mean? Does it mean *anything*? 

Am I cause over vehicle traffic because I can power slide my '67 Camaro into a cloverleaf at rush hour?

What does 'cause over' *mean*?

Able to bring into motion -

More cause - Able to continue the motion -

The faster the motion the higher the cause - the higher the cause the higher the mood level!

Alan

Thread 12,213: It Hurts

Post #12 20090710-0142
I have come to see that Scientology was a very VERY valuable lesson for me.
I can also say that 9 years out, and there's very little pain left.
It's all been turned to wisdom.

I see you're still quickying things Alanzo!

I've been out 32 years and it still hurts! (sort of) :D

Alan

Thread 12,355: List Of All Ex Scientologists Who Have Spoken Out

Post #40 20090710-0142 Only double! - If you include my . . .

Oh crap, now I'll be Double Declared!

Only double! - If you include my 2 straight declares and all of my SP companies and SP groups - I am 8 or more times declared!

Post #95 20090716-1102 Christopher Reeve
Christopher Reeve was a scn?! 'Splain me, Lucy!

He got quickie grades by Clear 3 Pam Pearcy - around late 1968 or early 1969.

Alan
Thread 12,361: Overboarding

Post #8 20090710-0153 That was Belcacem. I was . . .
That was Belcacem. [Photograph]

I was there on the ship then - My first real doubts began to begin.

I thought it [overboarding] was a momentary craziness - alas it got much worse as the years went on!

Thread 12,398: Source of wealth of Scientologists

Post #34 20090712-1229 No way! The ship was . . .

I wonder though, what was the income ratio on the ship when Ron was there. I suspect he made most of his money on the ship from auditing.

No way!

The ship was mainly for training. Only a very few came for processing.

The ratio of those being trained and those just getting processing was about 100/1.

Many getting trained also bought flag processing!

Alan

Thread 12,421: Blowing CCLA in the 70s

Post #4 20090712-1538 Yvonne during that time period . . .

In those days, I thought it was a lot of fun to be around CCLA. Of course, being on staff there were a lot of demands on you and you were under stress but there were so many fine people on staff that it really wasn't too bad for me. I thought Yvonne, though not perfect, was a strong Commanding Officer.

Yvonne during that time period right up to her death was under heavy attack from GOWWW and the USGO.

These attacks took a heavy toll on CCLA and Yvonne!

It was amazing that she could do her job.

Alan
Post #13 20090713-0325 The List One Program . . .

Any stories about the 'List One' period? Or is that after your time?

The List One Program hit CCLA hard, as it did all Orgs World Wide – The L1 Program basically falsely accused processors of missing R/S's. It was a nutty program initiated by David Mayo and (I forget her name).

Thousands of auditors were ruined by this L1 Program.

Alan

Post #19 20090713-0629 You are correct. There are . . .

I think it may have been Ralph who mentioned that a Rockslam acts very much like a broken/intermittent e-meter lead.

You are correct - there are many physical ways meters can appear to be R/Sing - all giving a false picture.

Also I have not come across any device that reads deeper than a client who feels safe!

Alan

Thread 12,571: Make so many Laws - Make them all Criminals!

Post #1 20090719-0610 Make So Many Laws Make Them All Criminals!

"Did you really think that we want those laws to be observed?" said the President.

We want them broken.

You'd better get it straight that it's not a bunch of boy scouts you're up against -- then you'll know that this is not the age for the beautiful gestures. We're after power and we mean it.

You fellows were pikers, but we know the real trick, and you'd better get wise to it. There is no way to rule innocent men.

The only power any government has is the power to crack down on criminals. Well, when there aren't enough criminals, one makes them.

One declares so many things to be a crime that is becomes impossible for men to live without breaking laws.

Who wants a nation or group of law-abiding citizens?

What's there in that for anyone? But just pass the kind of laws that one can neither be observed nor enforced nor objectively interpreted -- and you create a nation or group of SP law-breakers--and then you cash in on guilt.

Now that's the system, Mr. Walter, that's the game and once you understand it, you'll be much easier to deal with."
**Thread 12,745: Is Idenics a subset of Knowledgism? Or vice versa?**

Post #13 20090729-2044 I personally have made nothing . . .

I personally have made nothing from selling Knowledgism - doesn't even pay the electric bills!

But by being in the Zone continuously I have made a great deal of money.

Things change - my investments are amazing - even to me

The beauty is it only takes a fraction of a second to decide where and when to invest - the rest of the time can be spent in Spirita!

Alan

**Thread 12,987: Man Gets 6 Months for Yawning!**

Post #1 20090812-0404


Dulloldfart! Process is dangerous! :D

Alan

**Thread 13,344: I am done**

Post #70 20090904-1459

You have to use data of comparable magnitude to things OUTSIDE of Scientology to understand Scientology.

For instance, you have to compare other "human rights" organizations with CCHR to understand CCHR. When you compare organizations like Amnesty International, the Red Cross, and Human Rights Watch to CCHR, only then can you really understand CCHR.

The process is: If you are trying to understand any part of Scientology, find a non-Scientology counter-part and compare its pieces.

Geezus Alanzo - you do both methods - how else do you get a wholeness or perfect duplicate?

**Thread 13,350: I Had a Glimpse of R6 Bank**

Post #226 20090908-1605

[comments snipped]
I suggest you read *Bloodline of the Holy Grail* by Laurence Gardner.

Alan

**Post #228 20090908-1626**

What will that tell me?

Why you are such a lightweight! Read it!

*******

That was Alan's last post on ESMB. His death was announced on ESMB in this post:

**Thread 15,003: ALAN C. WALTER R.I.P.**

**Post #1 20091128-1401 Eulogy**

I am sorry to inform you all that Alan passed away yesterday morning. He did so peacefully in his sleep.

Alan has been my closest friend for over 45 years. We met when he was on the Special Briefing Course at St Hill in 1963. My mother was on course with him and that is where we met.

His contribution to the technology of Scientology has been immense. In fact a large portion of the essential breakthroughs of the early 1960s came about as a direct result of the work carried out by Alan and some others whilst at St Hill. Hubbard simply took ownership of what had been developed and called it his own.

Alan became the single largest Scientology field operator, setting up many missions which, in turn, were converted by the cult into official organisations. The growth of Scientology would have been a fraction of what it was had Alan not pioneered and developed his missions.

It is a mark of the incredible stupidity of the cult management to have stolen his missions and expel him from the group after all he had done for them.

As a result, Alan went on to research and develop his own studies and produce a highly workable and successful technology. Alan completed his work well before he passed away.

Alan was a giant of a man, both physically and spiritually. Hubbard was terrified of him, having realised that he (Hubbard) was nowhere near as powerful a being as Alan is. Alan was a quiet person, happy in his own company. He shunned the "glory, status and adoration" that Hubbard craved. His one continuing mantra was that he in no way wished to be considered a guru.

Alan's legacy will continue. The technology he created will be delivered by the Applied Knowledge Foundation. Alan set things up to continue long before he died. Every week there are hundreds of new people contacting the Knowledgism website and downloading material to read and evaluate. It should come as no surprise to those who follow this board to learn that there are probably more people out there quietly applying basic principles of Alan's technology than there are applying Scientology.

He remained conscious, rational, acerbic, grumpy and focused right to the very end, just like he has
always been, the man we all loved and admired.

A memorial service and celebration of his life and achievements will be held in around mid-January.

Dart

--- END OF BOOK ---

(Table of Contents may appear here in eBook edition)